

# Ordinary Council Meeting

28 July 2021

## Minutes



Members of the public who attend Council meetings should not act immediately on anything they hear at the meetings, without first seeking clarification of Council's position. Persons are advised to wait for written advice from the Council prior to taking action on any matter that they may have before Council.

Agendas and Minutes are available on the City's website [www.kwinana.wa.gov.au](http://www.kwinana.wa.gov.au)

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

1	Opening and announcement of visitors .....	4
2	Acknowledgement of country .....	4
3	Dedication .....	4
4	Attendance, apologies, Leave(s) of absence (previously approved) .....	4
5	Public Question Time .....	5
6	Receiving of petitions, presentations and deputations: .....	5
6.1	Petitions: .....	5
6.2	Presentations: .....	5
6.3	Deputations: .....	5
7	Confirmation of minutes .....	5
7.1	Ordinary Meeting of Council held on 14 July 2021: .....	5
8	Declarations of Interest (financial, proximity, impartiality – both real and perceived) by Members and City Officers .....	5
9	Requests for leave of absence .....	6
10	Items brought forward for the convenience of those in the public gallery .....	6
11	Any business left over from previous meeting .....	6
12	Recommendations of committees .....	7
12.1	Chief Executive Officer Performance Review 2020/2021 – Formal Review of existing Key Performance Indicators .....	7
13	Enbloc reports .....	8
14	Reports - Community .....	9
14.1	Progress Report – Implementation of the Kwinana COVID-19 Recovery Plan .....	9
15	Reports – Economic .....	14
16	Reports – Natural Environment .....	14
17	Reports – Built Infrastructure .....	15
17.1	Development Application for Outbuilding: Lot 161 (24) Bruce Court Wellard .....	15
17.2	Adoption for advertising draft local heritage survey .....	23
18	Reports – Civic Leadership .....	30
18.1	Policy Review – Honorary Freeman and Freeman Policy .....	30
18.2	Elected Member Mandatory Training Report as at 30 June 2021 .....	32
18.3	Accounts for payment for the month ended 30 June 2021 .....	35
18.4	Council Policy - Code of Conduct Behaviour Complaints Management .....	38
18.5	Budget Variations .....	40
18.6	Policy – Recognition and Depreciation of Assets – 2021 .....	44
19	Notices of motions of which previous notice has been given .....	48
19.1	Notice of Motion - Policy - Use of Recquatic Facilities Emergency Services Personnel Notice of Motion - Policy - Use of Recquatic Facilities Emergency Services Personnel .....	48



20	Notices of motions for consideration at the following meeting if given during the meeting .....	52
21	Late and urgent Business .....	52
22	Reports of Elected Members.....	52
22.1	Deputy Mayor Peter Feasey .....	52
22.2	Councillor Wendy Cooper .....	52
22.3	Councillor Sandra Lee .....	52
22.4	Councillor Matthew Rowse .....	52
22.5	Councillor Dennis Wood .....	52
22.6	Councillor Sherilyn Wood .....	53
23	Answers to questions which were taken on notice .....	53
24	Mayoral Announcements .....	53
25	Confidential items .....	56
12.1	Chief Executive Officer Performance Review 2020/2021 – Formal Review of existing Key Performance Indicators.....	56
26	Close of meeting .....	58

## **Present:**

MAYOR CAROL ADAMS, OAM  
DEPUTY MAYOR PETER FEASEY  
CR W COOPER  
CR S LEE  
CR M ROWSE  
CR S WOOD  
CR D WOOD

MR W JACK, Chief Executive Officer  
MRS M COOKE, Director City Development and Sustainability  
MR D ELKINS, Director City Infrastructure / Acting Director City Business  
MRS B POWELL, Director City Engagement  
MRS S WILTSHIRE, Manager Human Resources  
MS A MCKENZIE, Council Administration Officer

Members of the Press 1  
Members of the Public 2

## **1 Opening and announcement of visitors**

*Presiding Member declared the meeting open at 5:30pm and welcomed all in attendance.*

## **2 Acknowledgement of country**

***Presiding Member to read the Acknowledgement of country***

*"It gives me great pleasure to welcome you all here and before commencing the proceedings, I would like to acknowledge that we come together tonight on the traditional land of the Noongar people and we pay our respects to their Elders past and present."*

## **3 Dedication**

***Deputy Mayor Peter Feasey read the dedication***

*"May we, the Elected Members of the City of Kwinana, have the wisdom to consider all matters before us with due consideration, integrity and respect for the Council Chamber.*

*May the decisions made be in good faith and always in the best interest of the greater Kwinana community that we serve."*

## **4 Attendance, apologies, Leave(s) of absence (previously approved)**

**Apologies**

Nil

**Leave(s) of Absence (previously approved):**

Councillor Merv Kearney from 1 July 2021 to 18 August 2021 inclusive.



## 5 Public Question Time

Nil

## 6 Receiving of petitions, presentations and deputations:

### 6.1 Petitions:

Nil

### 6.2 Presentations:

Nil

### 6.3 Deputations:

Nil

## 7 Confirmation of minutes

### 7.1 Ordinary Meeting of Council held on 14 July 2021:

#### COUNCIL DECISION

463

MOVED CR P FEASEY

SECONDED CR S WOOD

That the Minutes of the Ordinary Meeting of Council held on 14 July 2021 be confirmed as a true and correct record of the meeting.

CARRIED  
7/0

## 8 Declarations of Interest (financial, proximity, impartiality – both real and perceived) by Members and City Officers

Councillor Wendy Cooper declared an impartiality interest regarding item 17.1, Development Application for Outbuilding: Lot 161 (24) Bruce Court Wellard due to knowing one of the residents that live directly opposite the property.

Mayor Carol Adams declared an impartiality interest regarding item 17.1, Development Application for Outbuilding: Lot 161 (24) Bruce Court Wellard due to one of the residences next to the applicant is know to her through Kwinana Rotary.

Councillor Matthew Rowse declared an impartiality interest regarding item 17.1, Development Application for Outbuilding: Lot 161 (24) Bruce Court Wellard due to knowing one of the neighbours that live close to the property.

**9 Requests for leave of absence**

Nil

**10 Items brought forward for the convenience of those in the public gallery**

Nil

**11 Any business left over from previous meeting**

Nil



## 12 Recommendations of committees

### 12.1 Chief Executive Officer Performance Review 2020/2021 – Formal Review of existing Key Performance Indicators

This report and its attachments are confidential in accordance with Section 5.23(2)(a) and (c) of the *Local Government Act 1995*, which permits the meeting to be closed to the public for business relating to the following:

- (a) a matter affecting an employee or employees; and
- (c) a contract entered into, or which may be entered into, by the local government and which relates to a matter to be discussed at the meeting; and

## **13 Enbloc reports**

Nil



## **14 Reports - Community**

### **14.1 Progress Report – Implementation of the Kwinana COVID-19 Recovery Plan**

#### **DECLARATION OF INTEREST:**

There were no declarations of interest declared.

#### **SUMMARY:**

In response to the State of Emergency and Public Health Emergency being declared with respect to the COVID-19 Pandemic, Council endorsed the formation of the Kwinana Local Recovery Co-ordination Group and its subcommittees in May, 2020.

The COVID-19 event had a significant economic and social impact on the community with the Kwinana Local Recovery Co-ordination Group focussing its efforts on holistic regeneration and the enhancement of the Kwinana community through the following objectives:

- Supporting cultural and physical well-being of individuals and the community
- Minimising any further escalation of the impacts of COVID-19
- Building resilience in the community
- Developing opportunities to regenerate and enhance the community with a focus on an integrated approach to social inclusion and economic development.

To that end the Group developed a comprehensive Kwinana Local COVID-19 Recovery Plan. The purpose of this report is to provide Council with a progress report on implementation of the Plan over the past year, and to recommend to Council that any outstanding actions in the plan be incorporated into “business as usual”.

#### **OFFICER RECOMMENDATION:**

That Council:

1. Note the progress on the implementation of the Kwinana Local COVID-19 Recovery Plan as detailed in Attachment A and
2. Incorporate any outstanding actions in the plan into the Corporate Business Plan for 2021 – 22.
3. Formally thank the members of the Kwinana Local Recovery Co-ordination Group and the sub committee and working groups.

#### **DISCUSSION:**

The Kwinana Local COVID-19 Recovery Plan is a comprehensive Plan based on eight pillars of:

- Reactivation of the City’s places and spaces;
- Access to information, marketing and communications;
- Social connection and community engagement;

#### 14.1 PROGRESS REPORT – IMPLEMENTATION OF THE KWINANA COVID-19 RECOVERY PLAN

- Support for vulnerable groups and community members;
- Employment, education and training;
- Reducing regulation and legislation burdens;
- Stimulating spending in the local economy; and
- Supporting local business.

Working groups comprised of City officers and representatives of relevant agencies/individuals were formed to implement the strategies detailed under each of the pillars.

The strategies cover the short, medium and long term. The Plan, showing the status of each of the strategies is attached at Attachment A. Some initiatives from the Plan are detailed below.

##### **Reactivation of the City's places and spaces**

While there have been 3 x 1 week lock downs since the initial lock down period after which the spread of the COVID -19 Corona virus was brought under control, all of the City's places and spaces are fully operational, with increased marketing and reviewed programs.

The Library is not open on Saturday afternoon and Sunday, and both John Wellard and William Bertram Community Centre are operating at a reduced capacity due to budget constraints resulting from the pandemic.

##### **Access to information, marketing and communications**

A wide range of communications tools continue to be used to distribute information to the community – eNews, web, flyers, mail outs, print advertising, social media and signage. In addition the engagement hub "Love My Kwinana" is now fully operational.

##### **Social connection and community engagement**

Community networks have been strengthened, the Community Leaders forum is still operating, Club Network Evenings have commenced and City officers continue to engage widely with core stakeholders within community, groups, not for profit and business to enhance connections and ensure gaps are addressed.

Additionally actions from the Place Plans are being implemented.

##### **Support for vulnerable groups and community members**

Officers regularly attend network groups associated with homelessness / rough sleeping, family and domestic violence, youth matters etc to enhance collaborations and reduce gaps.

The Kwinana Community Support line is no longer operational due to a drop off in direct calls.

##### **Employment, education and training**

A community forum on employment, education and training was held in November 2020 with a number of actions coming from the forum including the forming of a dedicated working group to co-ordinate employment, education and training initiatives, this is still to be actioned.

A Life Long Learning Strategy including digital literacy provision has been developed for the Community Resource Centres.



#### 14.1 PROGRESS REPORT – IMPLEMENTATION OF THE KWINANA COVID-19 RECOVERY PLAN

##### **Reducing regulation and legislation burdens**

The Western Australian Planning Commission (WAPC) introduced changes to the *Planning and Development (Local Planning Scheme) Regulations 2015*, in mid 2020 and in February 2021 which focus on COVID-19 economic recovery and planning efficiencies (including cutting red tape). These changes remove the need for statutory approvals and fees for a range of land uses such as:-

- Uses and temporary works associated with shops, restaurant/café, consulting rooms and offices.
- Uses and temporary works associated with industry, and service commercial land uses.
- Home occupations
- Commercial vehicle parking

The City's Planning Team also undertook a review of its fees, most of which are set statutorily by the WAPC. No reduction in fees was considered appropriate.

The amendments to the *Planning and Development (Local Planning Scheme) Regulations 2015* have focused on economic recovery from Covid 19 and involve reductions in planning approvals for a number of uses and less timeframes associated with such approvals. These include shop uses and commercial uses.

Administrative efficiencies and the establishment of an integrated approvals process was also considered at the recent Small Business Friendly Approvals program that was conducted at the City.

##### **Stimulating spending in the local economy**

A list of projects was compiled by the City with letters sent to both sides of government at State and Federal levels. Stimulus funding was subsequently received from the Federal Government.

Advocacy work with respect to Westport also continued.

##### **Supporting local business**

The Stay Loyal Shop Local campaign was implemented, it was well received by the community and had positive outcomes for local business.

Given the Western Australian community's ability to control the spread of the virus, there has been no need for the Local Recovery Co-ordination Group or the various sub-committees and working groups to meet for approximately a year. Essentially the implementation of the Plan has been absorbed into business as usual. It is therefore recommended that the structure of the Local Recovery Co-ordination Group and its subcommittees and working groups remain in place, given the unpredictability of the spread of the virus, but that any outstanding items in the Plan be absorbed into the Corporate Business Plan for 2021/22.

**14.1 PROGRESS REPORT – IMPLEMENTATION OF THE KWINANA COVID-19 RECOVERY PLAN****LEGAL/POLICY IMPLICATIONS:**

*Emergency Management Act 2005*

*S 36. Functions of local government*

*It is a function of a local government —*

- (a) subject to this Act, to ensure that effective local emergency management arrangements are prepared and maintained for its district; and*
- (b) to manage recovery following an emergency affecting the community in its district; and*
- (c) to perform other functions given to the local government under this Act.*

**FINANCIAL/BUDGET IMPLICATIONS:**

\$250,00 was included in the 2020/2021 budget in order to assist with the implementation of the Kwinana Local COVID-19 Recovery Plan.

**ASSET MANAGEMENT IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no additional asset management implications as a result of this report or its recommendation.

**ENVIRONMENTAL/PUBLIC HEALTH IMPLICATIONS:**

The implementation of short, medium and long term strategies through the formation of the Kwinana Local Recovery Co-ordination Group and its subcommittees supported community recovery and positively impacted on the community's health and well being, and economic recovery during the pandemic.

**STRATEGIC/SOCIAL IMPLICATIONS:**

This proposal supports the achievement of the following outcome and objective in the Corporate Business Plan.

Plan	Outcome	Objective
Corporate Business Plan	Optimise City Services	Provide Emergency Services in line with stakeholder expectations to ensure a safer community

**COMMUNITY ENGAGEMENT:**

Significant community engagement occurred as a result of the COVID-19 Pandemic. Many government agencies and all non-government and community agencies and groups in Kwinana were contacted and information was available via a special COVID19 website to support the community in a number of ways with information, resources and home based activities.

14.1 PROGRESS REPORT – IMPLEMENTATION OF THE KWINANA COVID-19 RECOVERY PLAN

**COUNCIL DECISION**

**464**

**MOVED MAYOR C ADAMS**

**SECONDED CR W COOPER**

**That Council:**

- 1. Note the progress on the implementation of the Kwinana Local COVID-19 Recovery Plan as detailed in Attachment A and**
- 2. Incorporate any outstanding actions in the plan into the Corporate Business Plan for 2021 – 22.**
- 3. Formally thank the members of the Kwinana Local Recovery Co-ordination Group and the sub committee and working groups.**

**CARRIED  
7/0**



## **Kwinana Local COVID-19 Recovery Plan**



July 2021



## Contents

Introduction .....	3
What is recovery? .....	3
Emergency Management Structure.....	4
Recovery Guiding Principles .....	9
Key Pillars - Implementation.....	10
1. <b>Reactivation of the City's places and spaces</b> .....	10
2. <b>Access to information, marketing and communications</b> .....	18
3. <b>Social Connection and Community Engagement</b> .....	25
4. <b>Support for vulnerable groups / community members</b> .....	30
5. <b>Employment, Education and Training</b> .....	34
6. <b>Reducing Regulation and Legislation Burdens</b> .....	42
7. <b>Stimulating spending in the local economy</b> .....	50
8. <b>Supporting Local Business</b> .....	55
Reporting .....	67
Refinement of the Operational Recovery Plan .....	67
Evaluation .....	67
Conclusion .....	67

## Introduction

In response to COVID-19 Coronavirus the Government of Western Australia declared a State of Emergency on 16 March 2020 and a Public Health Emergency on 17 March 2020.

Under the Western Australian *Emergency Management Act 2005* it is a responsibility of local government to manage recovery following an emergency affecting the community in its district.

Under the Act recovery is defined as “the support of emergency affected communities in the reconstruction and restoration of physical infrastructure, the environment and community, psychosocial and economic wellbeing”.

In response to the State of Emergency and Public Health Emergency being declared the City of Kwinana Local Emergency Management Plan was activated and in consultation with the Chair of the Kwinana Local Recovery Committee, a Kwinana Local Recovery Coordination Group was initiated. The Group is comprised of a range of representatives from State government agencies, Federal and State government elected members and City of Kwinana representatives.

The purpose of the Kwinana Local Recovery Coordination Group is to plan for and manage community recovery in a structured manner, mitigating the needs of the community resulting from the impact of the pandemic on the City of Kwinana.

This plan has been prepared in accordance with the Western Australian *Emergency Management Act 2005*. It has been developed to detail the arrangements and processes that are required to restore, as quickly as possible, the quality of life residents within the City of Kwinana have enjoyed, and to ensure that they can continue to contribute to the wider community of Western Australia, in a positive way.

The scope of the Plan is limited to the municipal boundaries of the City of Kwinana.

## What is recovery?

According to the United Nations Office for Disaster Risk Reduction (UNISDR), recovery is:

*The restoring or improving of livelihoods and health, as well as economic, physical, social, cultural and environmental assets, systems and activities, of a disaster-affected community or society, aligning with the principles of sustainable development and ‘build back better’, to avoid or reduce future disaster risk. UNISDR 2017.*

The objectives of recovery are to:

- assist recovery at a personal, community, economic and environmental level;
- ensure that recovery activities are community-led;

- ensure that available government and non-government support to affected communities is targeted; assist communities to rebuild in a way that enhances social, economic and environmental values where possible;
- improve resilience of the relevant communities; and
- ensure that lessons learnt through the recovery process are captured and available to managers of future recovery processes.

## Emergency Management Structure

The City of Kwinana has established the Kwinana Local Recovery Co-ordination Group for the purpose of ensuring that the Kwinana community is well placed to return to normal life as quickly as possible post the COVID-19 pandemic.

The purpose of the Kwinana Local Recovery Co-ordination Group is to develop a plan which ensures:

- up to date information is available through the formation of local networks on the impact of the pandemic on the local community and enables the identification of any emerging gaps in services or supports;
- government/community structures are able to continue to support community health and well being;
- measures are in place to combat social isolation, loneliness and community disconnection;
- local initiatives are being developed to complement Federal and State stimulus and support measures to keep local businesses operating and employing local people; and
- co-ordination of local recovery efforts.

The aim of the Group is to:

- To keep people informed
- To keep community connected
- To keep people engaged
- To keep people healthy
- To keep people employed
- To keep business working
- To keep industry turning
- To keep neighbours neighbourly
- To keep people playful and creative

Membership of the Group is:

<b>Name</b>	<b>Organisation</b>	<b>Reason for Membership</b>
Mayor Carol Adams (Chair)	City of Kwinana	Chair and represents Kwinana Local Recovery Committee
Cr Matthew Rowse	City of Kwinana	Chair and represents Local Emergency Management Committee
Andrew Geddes	Department of Communities	Regional Executive Director, Department of Communities
Ken Perris	Department of Education	Regional Director, Department of Education
Paul Forden	South Metropolitan Health Service	Chief Executive, South Metropolitan Health Service
Anthony Thompson	WA Police	OIC Kwinana Police Station
Rohan Smith	Department of Education	Principal Gilmore College
Madeleine King or representative	Office of Madeleine King MP	Federal Government Elected Member
Roger Cook or representative	Office of Roger Cook MLA	State Government Elected Member
Reece Whitby or representative	Office of Reece Whitby MLA	State Government Elected Member
Wayne Jack	City of Kwinana	Chief Executive Officer
Michelle Bell	City of Kwinana	Local Recovery Co-ordinator and Director City Legal
Barbara Powell	City of Kwinana	Director City Engagement
Warwick Carter	City of Kwinana	Economic Development & Advocacy Manager
Mathew Smith	City of Kwinana	Manager Information Technology
Natasha Dransfield	City of Kwinana	Manager Corporate Communications
Rod De San Miguel	City of Kwinana	Emergency Service Coordinator
Anna Fryer	City of Kwinana	Executive Officer

The **Kwinana Local Recovery Coordination Group** has established two subcommittees to assist with it's work, the **Kwinana Local Economic Recovery Subcommittee** and the **Kwinana Local Recovery Network**.

The Kwinana **Local Economy Recovery Subcommittee** will focus on ensuring:

- It is well informed, through the creation of local networks, on the impact of the pandemic on the local business community;
- Reviewing and identifying recovery actions;
- Any missing supply chain issues impacting business are brought to the attention of the State and Federal Government; and
- Local Initiatives are being developed to complement Federal and State stimulus and support measures to keep local businesses operation and employing local people.

Subcommittee membership includes:

<b>Name</b>	<b>Organisation</b>	<b>Reason for Membership</b>
Mayor Carol Adams (Chair)	City of Kwinana	Represents Local Government
Tony Solin	Rockingham Kwinana Chamber of Commerce	Represents Local Business
Chris Oughton	Kwinana Industries Council	Represents Major Industry in the region
Glenn Page	Knight Frank	Represents Kwinana Marketplace, Secondary Centre
Roger Cook or representative	Office of Roger Cook MLA	Represents State Government Elected Member
Reece Whitby or representative	Office of Reece Whitby MLA	Represents State Government Elected Member
Madeleine King or representative	Office of Madeleine King MP	Represents Federal Government Elected Member
Wayne Jack	City of Kwinana	Chief Executive Officer
Warwick Carter (Coordinator)	City of Kwinana	Economic Development & Advocacy Manager
Mathew Smith	City of Kwinana	Manager Information Technology
Michelle Sison (Executive Officer)	City of Kwinana	Coordinate and minute meetings

The **Kwinana Local Community Recovery Network** will focus on ensuring:

- Up to date information is available on the impact of the pandemic on the local community
- Any emerging social issues and any gaps in services, supports or resources are identified in a timely manner
- Government, non-government and community agencies are able to adapt to continue to support community health and wellbeing aspirations
- Local initiatives are being developed to ameliorate the impact of the virus on the community including the implementation of measures to combat social isolation, loneliness and community disconnection
- A range of information dissemination initiatives are implemented to ensure information is accessible to the diverse community demographic of Kwinana.
- Co-ordination of local response and recovery efforts.

The roles, formation and membership of the Recovery Network may vary over time as response measures roll out and recovery progresses, and will include a range of non-government, community and government agencies, with representatives drawn from a range of agencies including, but not limited to:

- City of Kwinana (Chair and Executive Officer)
- City of Kwinana services including youth, community wellbeing, community engagement, recreation, library, community programming, volunteer support, etc
- Department of Communities
- Department of Health
- Education Department
- Kwinana Early Years Services
- Connecting Community for Kids
- The Smith Family
- Relationships Australia
- Communicare
- Red Cross
- Bridging the Gap
- Ngala
- Moorditj Koort
- Nyoongar Sports
- Forrest Personnel
- SMYL Community Services



- Chorus
- Koya
- Frank Konecny Community Centre
- Margaret Court Community Outreach
- Salvation Army
- Daughters of Destiny
- Multicultural Futures

## Recovery Guiding Principles

### 1. **Understand the context**

Successful recovery is based on an understanding of the community context, with each community having its own history, values and dynamics.

### 2. **Recognise complexity**

Successful recovery is responsive to the complex and dynamic nature of both emergencies and the community.

### 3. **Use community-led approaches**

Successful recovery is community- centred, responsive and flexible, engaging with community and supporting them to move forward.

### 4. **Coordinate all activities**

Successful recovery requires a planned, coordinated and adaptive approach, between community and partner agencies, based on continuing assessment of impacts and needs.

### 5. **Communicate effectively**

Successful recovery is built on effective communication between the affected community and other partners.

### 6. **Recognise and build capacity**

Successful recovery recognises, supports, and builds on individual, community and organisational capacity and resilience.

The Recovery Plan is based on and as providers of recovery services, we commit to using and upholding these principles.



The national principles for disaster recovery  
Source: Social Recovery Reference Group 2018

## Key Pillars - Implementation

### 1. Reactivation of the City's places and spaces

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
Reactivation of the Recquatic, Library, Community Centres and Zone Youth Space	Develop refreshed and re-invigorated programming and activation initiatives for each facility to re-engage community/partners/stakeholders with facilities and offerings, in line with the approved operational area Business Case.	Continue to review activation and programming content, outcomes and engagement levels and adjust according to community need.	Continue to review programming content, outcomes and engagement levels and adjust according to community need.	Community/partner/stakeholder re-engagement with facilities and programmes. Increased community capacity. Increased community skill levels – life skills, vocational skills, employment capacity. Efficiencies in service delivery and facility management.	Manager Community Engagement Manager Community Services, as per area of responsibility	<p><b>Complete</b></p> <p>Zone Youth Space – Programming and Drop In has recommenced. Refreshed marketing and decals for the building have been progressed.</p> <p>Recquatic - All services have resumed, timetables and programs have been assessed to manage the financial constraints, this includes the new Group Fitness timetable and “drop in” Recquatic Strength and Condition class.</p> <p>The Library has re-opened, excluding Saturday afternoon and Sunday opening times and programming has resumed.</p> <p>Online resource loans increased by 107 % - these resources were promoted heavily during the closure period. Usage has dropped again since the library reopened.</p>

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
						<p>The Darius Wells has reopened and programing has resumed. The William Bertram and John Wellard Community Centres have also reopened with reduced opening hours due to financial constraints.</p> <p>Bright Futures Children's Services playgroups have resumed.</p>
	Develop individual facility re-opening plans including re-engagem ent of members , users, non-users, staff and partners/ stakehold ers; preparati on of physical spaces, equipme	Continue to develop partnerships with relevant stakeholders. Pursue alternative resourcing opportunities. Continue with capacity building activities. Continue with staff culture optimisation strategies.	Continue to develop partnerships with relevant stakeholders. Pursue alternative resourcing opportunities. Continue with capacity building activities. Continue with staff culture optimisation strategies.	Community engagement and increased facility usage. Partnership development. Staff engagement and staff development.	Manager Community Engagement Manager Community Services, as per area of responsibility	<p><b>Complete</b></p> <p>Recquatic - A detailed opening plan was developed. All staff who were stood down during the closure were contacted on a weekly basis keep them up to date with the centre and to maintain a strong relationship with them.</p> <p>The centre released a series of videos featuring different staff in order to stay engaged with the community. The Recquatic Facebook page had a 27% increase in overall engagement during the Covid19 closure period. All members received phone calls during the closure. This included the offer of an at home fitness program being developed for them and a wellbeing check. The centre has returned to 98% of the membership numbers pre-closure. Various</p>

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	<p>nt and work areas; and staff/culture optimisation programmes. Pursue alternative resourcing opportunities</p>					<p>workouts were posted on Facebook to provide members and the public with fitness options.</p> <p>Prior to the Covid closure the Recquatic courts were closed for 8 weeks because of the roof replacement project, a communication plan had been implemented for this period. The courts reopened one week prior to the Covid closure.</p> <p>Contact was maintained with centre hirers and all groups have returned since reopening.</p> <p>Court sports resumed with 90% of teams returning. The centre has also implemented a zero tolerance policy for sport.</p> <p>Swim school families received phone calls during the closure and the centre released various dry land swim technique videos on Facebook. Term 3 2020 enrolments reached 1,144 and the term 2/3 2020 school holidays 500 enrolments.</p> <p>Centre staff continued to focus on building the customer centric model during the closure period and a general observation has been the</p>

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
						<p>significant increase in compliments about the quality service and member engagement at the Recquatic.</p> <p>Community Resource Centres – All services were reviewed in line with budget imposed financial constraints. The Library operating hours were reduced with no opening on Saturday afternoon or Sunday. William Bertram and John Wellard Community Centres reopened in Term 4 2020.</p> <p>Hirers recommenced at the Community Centres.</p> <p>Safety Plans were developed for all community facilities and hirers were inducted on the new requirements. The Bookings team invested a significant amount of time supporting hirers in the development of Covid-19 Safety Plans, particularly with one-off hirers who found the process overwhelming.</p> <p>The Library Click and Collect service continued until Library operations resumed and 282 residents utilised the service.</p>



Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
						<p>Programs transitioned to online, but then returned to face to face and online capacity. The online programs were well received in some forums, for example an art class. Traditional Library programs eg Story Time had limited uptake in the online version.</p> <p>Comprehensive facility reopening plans were developed for the Library, the Zone and Bright Futures Children's Services.</p>

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
Re-opening of facilities for hire – community halls, sports pavilions, ovals and parks	Develop individual facility re-opening plans including re-engagement of sports clubs, community groups and casual and permanent hirers, and preparation of physical spaces/equipment or hire.	Continue to monitor use of facilities and adjust engagement strategies as appropriate. Continue with community group and sporting club development and skill enhancement activities	Continue to monitor use of facilities and adjust engagement strategies as appropriate. Continue with community group and sporting club development and skill enhancement activities. Assess usage rates for targeted promotion.	Community engagement. Increased levels of community activity. Partnership development.	Manager Community Engagement Manager Community Services, as per area of responsibility	<p><b>Complete</b></p> <p>All hirers were contacted once during the closure for a wellbeing check. Six hirers did not return following the reopening due to a decrease in numbers and waiting for parent organisation approval to do so. One group found a more suitable facility.</p> <p>Detailed Covid-19 Safety Packs were developed for all facility hirers. This included an FAQ pack, short video for facility ingress and egress and a template for the State Government Covid-19 Safety Plan. The pack, particularly the Covid-19 Safety Plan has been reviewed at the introduction of each phase.</p> <p>A version of the Safety Plan FAQ's was also developed for the community groups managing leased facilities. The Community Engagement team offered support to develop the individual facility Covid-19 Safety Plans.</p>

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
Reactivation of public places – Wellard Square, Bertram, Pace Rd Medina, Chisham Square/City Centre	Develop activation plans for each location, including engagement with business, local residents and other stakeholders. To complement Local Place Plans where appropriate. Develop a range of partnerships for the delivery of activation plans including funding options for local area development initiatives.		Continue with relevant activation and engagement strategies to increase vibrancy, connection and sense of belonging in local areas. Continue to source partnerships with relevant stakeholders.	Reconnection of residents/groups with place, re-establishment of sense of local identity, local business recovery /development, development of vibrant communities Development of partnerships. Increased levels of funding. Community engagement. Business development.	Manager Community Engagement Manager Community Services, as per area of responsibility	<b>Complete</b>  The Stay Loyal, Shop Local campaign was supported by Place Leaders; Place Plans have been developed and adopted for Bertram, Wellard and Medina. Activations are occurring with the community.
Reactivation of parks and open spaces	Develop activation plans, including preparation of physical	Continue with engagement opportunities.	Continue with engagement opportunities.	Increased community engagement with public open spaces.	Manager Community Engagement.	<b>Complete</b>  Reactivation naturally occurred due to community sport recommencing. Loop Trail upgrades have been completed. Residents nearby to

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	spaces, equipment, to re-engage community with parks and open spaces.					Morrith and Harrison Parks were engaged to close out Parks for People upgrades.

## 2. Access to information, marketing and communications

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
Provision of information to the community by CoK	Distribute information directly to community/stakeholders, on a range of matters, using diverse communication channels, accessible formats and alternative languages, and using clear and consistent messaging with respect to the resources, services, supports and opportunities that are available in the community.	Continue with distribution of information on resources, services, supports and opportunities that are available in the community. Review effectiveness of communication channels.	Continue with distribution of information on resources, services, supports and opportunities that are available in the community. Review effectiveness of communication channels.	Community is better able to access help when required. Community is well informed of and supported to access available resources and support networks.	Manager Corporate Communications.	<p><b>Ongoing</b></p> <p>The Community Programs team made direct contact with service providers to distribute information about local networks that may be helpful.</p> <p>The Parent Child Centre distributed information directly to community / stakeholders.</p> <p>Video screens at the Darius Wells disseminated information on programs, services and opportunities available in the community.</p> <p>Library newsletters were reactivated.</p> <p>A wide range of communications tools have been used to distribute information to the community – eNews, web, flyers, mail outs, print advertising, social media and signage.</p>

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	C-ordinate a data base of reliable agencies/stake holders to increase the reach of City generated and distributed information	Continually review and update database	Continually review and update database	Well informed community.	Senior Marketing and Communications Officer	<p>The community engagement hub “Love my Kwinana” was further developed.</p> <p>The community directory current database of users was updated.</p> <p>An internal launch of My Community Directory occurred.</p>
Reactivation of all City of Kwinana facilities, ovals, parks and public spaces, reestablishment of social networks and connections, reengagement of community in community activities	Develop a range of marketing and communications strategies to: Re-engage community, members, partners, stakeholders with facilities, ovals, parks, public spaces, and program offerings and services provided, in line with approved operational	Continue to review and update marketing and communications strategies as appropriate. Review effectiveness of communication channels.	Continue to review and update marketing and communications strategies as appropriate. Review effectiveness of communication channels.	Community/partners/stakeholder re-engagement with facilities, ovals, parks, public spaces, and programmes. Increased awareness and uptake of connection related activities and enterprises People requiring assistance are supported;	Manager Corporate Communications	<p><b>Complete</b></p> <p>All re-engagement and re-opening communications were completed.</p> <p>Current program and event offerings were advertised and promoted as they re-established (via various communications channels).</p> <p>A full communications strategy was created for the all activities. Adhoc communications were implemented as required for parties in need.</p> <p>All community group facility hirers were contacted and meetings arranged.</p> <p>A new volunteering station was set up in the library including new</p>



Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	area Business Cases. Re-establish social connections and engagement in offerings provided by all stakeholders. Re-engage community in community activity such as volunteering and participation in sporting and social activities.			Increased levels of community spirit.		<p>volunteer positions being created, and new agencies were contacted to create new volunteer placements.</p> <p>Activation plans were developed for all three major community centres.</p> <p>The Recquatic was reactivated and members / hirers returned. Member well-being phone call checks were implemented and online services resulted in a positive outcome of a 98% return to pre-COVID member numbers. The increase in engaging social media posts drove a higher interaction with members and greater awareness of the service.</p>
Collection of information, suggestions and ideas from the community to CoK	Develop an action plan to capture and disseminate internally, information coming from community, including identification of	Review effectiveness of action plan with respect to responsiveness to community.	Review effectiveness of action plan with respect to responsiveness to community.	Timely response to customer queries Identification of community issues/needs Well informed service design	Manager Community Engagement Manager Community Services as per area of responsibility.	<p><b>Complete</b></p> <p>Leaders within the Community Engagement / Community Services teams regularly disseminated information to relevant business units and officers (subject matter champions) for follow up. The Youth and Community Wellbeing team regularly updated a gaps and service delivery spreadsheet. This approach</p>

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	subject matter champions.					<p>fed into the overarching Recovery Plan structure and portfolio focus areas.</p> <p>A new data collection tool for all community centres staff was implemented which focused on customer centric data regarding residents "likes" about Kwinana and new opportunities, programs and services they would like to see.</p>
Access to the internet, connection to the internet, devices and data	Continue community access to public internet resources through library and community centres.	Continue community access to public internet resources through library and community centres	Continue community access to public internet resources through library and community centres	Greater community access to resources and information.	Community Resource Centres Manager.	<p><b>Complete</b></p> <p>Full public PC access resumed at the Library with a COVID safe environment being created.</p>
	Continue to provide free wifi in public places.	Expand access to free wifi in public places. Monitor useage.	Expand access to free wifi in public places. Monitor useage.	Greater community access to resources and information.	Manager Information Technology	<p><b>Complete</b></p> <p>Wifi continues to be provided to the community from the City's currently available Wifi locations.</p>
	Source benevolent donations to fund digital packs, including	Continue to expand options to increase community	Continue to expand options to increase community	Greater community access to resources and information.	Community agencies – The Smith Family, Connecting	<p><b>Complete</b></p> <p>The Smith Family disseminated digital packs to individuals / families in need within the local area.</p>

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	education on use, for households in need	access to internet.	access to internet.		Community for Kids	
	Mount a public campaign to source donations of surplus devices, including volunteer support to refurbish devices	Continue to expand options to increase community access to internet.	Continue to expand options to increase community access to internet.	Greater community access to resources and information.	Community agencies – The Smith Family, Connecting Community for Kids	Ongoing
	Create a CoK central register of donations, grants and sponsorships requested and received from the corporate sector.	Record all requests made and grants, donations and sponsorships received from the corporate sector.	Record all requests made and grants, donations and sponsorships received from the corporate sector.	Co-ordination of requests made to corporate sector. Best value received.	Director City Engagement	Ongoing
	Develop partnerships with Telcos for additional provision of data, pooling of data and other methods	Continue to expand options to increase community access to internet.	Continue to expand options to increase community access to internet.	Greater community access to resources and information.	Community agencies – The Smith Family, Connecting Community for Kids	Ongoing

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	to increase access to data for households in need.					
Cross provision of information between and around partners/agencies	Develop an effective communication network using multiple channels to receive and disseminate information around community agencies and relevant partners.	Review effectiveness of communication network.	Review effectiveness of communication network.	Well informed community.	Manager Community Engagement Manager Community Services as per area of responsibility.	<b>Ongoing</b> Established Recovery Groups provided a solid platform for two-way communications. Outreach and Engagement Officers regularly liaised with stakeholders including members of the public to enhance communications / messaging. The Local Community Recovery Network formed to coordinate the various responses by community agencies and relevant partners. Anecdotal feedback is that the network was very successful in keeping community agencies informed on emerging issues in the community.
Increase community levels of digital literacy	Develop and implement a community digital literacy plan.	Continue implementation of community digital literacy plan.	Continue implementation of community digital literacy plan.	Increased levels of community confidence in and use of varied digital formats/platforms to access information.	Community Resource Centres Manager.	<b>Complete</b> The Digital Literacy Plan was finalised in June 2020 and implementation commenced. A volunteer IT mentors training program was created, primarily to expand digital literacy in the community, but also to set up community centre based drop-in for device use.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
						Work continued with the Place Team and others on identifying both community needs and participants.

### 3. Social Connection and Community Engagement

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
Reinforce sense of community and community identity, connection to community, sense of belonging and reduce social isolation	Develop an engagement plan to reinforce community identity, re-establish community connections and increase sense of belonging	Continue with community engagement, community capacity building and activation activities.	Continue with community engagement, community capacity building and activation activities.	Re-establishment of community trust/confidence. Re-building of community connections. Increased community capacity. Re-building of community groups/sporting clubs. Reduced social isolation.	Manager Community Engagement Manager Community Services as per area of responsibility.	<b>Ongoing</b>  Resident / Progress Associations were engaged via a virtual hub to share ideas, experiences and opportunities to enhance connections / reduce social isolation. City officers continued to engage widely with core stakeholders within community, groups, not for profit and business to enhance connections and ensure gaps were addressed.
	Continue implementation of the Love My Neighbourhood approach	Continue implementation of the Love My Neighbourhood approach; monitor outcomes and areas for improvement.	Continue implementation of the Love My Neighbourhood approach; monitor outcomes and areas for improvement.	Increased community led initiatives. Increased levels of community spirit and pride. Increased community	Co-ordinator Community Engagement and Place	<b>Ongoing</b>  Re-engagement (internal and external) of key stakeholders as part of place plan finalisation assisted this outcome. Love My Neighbourhood photo competition was successful.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
				connection and identity		
	Continue capacity building enterprises for the for-profit and not for profit sectors ie community, sport and recreation groups, local businesses.	Review capacity building priorities via engagement. Implement strategies to meet priority areas. Communicate success stories.	Review capacity building priorities via engagement. Implement strategies to meet priority areas. Communicate success stories.	Increased community capacity to facilitate activities and run an organisation.	Manager Community Engagement Manager Community Services as per area of responsibility.	<b>Ongoing</b>  Regular engagement and refinement of approaches for engagement assisted this outcome. Supported groups navigated the facility reopening / community sport recommencement. The Community Funding Policy was reviewed to align with quick access grants and a proposal to support community development groups affected financially was developed. Skills Boosting Workshops were re-commenced based on feedback from groups.
	Develop and implement key recommendations of Local Place Plans, based on stakeholder engagement	Implement key recommendations of Local Place Plans, based on stakeholder engagement. Refine as appropriate, communicate success stories.	Implement key recommendations of Local Place Plans, based on stakeholder engagement. Refine as appropriate, communicate success stories.	Increased community led initiatives. Increased levels of community spirit and pride.	Co-ordinator Community Engagement and Place	<b>Ongoing</b>  Actions were and still are being implemented with support of community as relevant.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	Revise the Community Funding Program to enable lighter, quicker and cheaper community led initiatives. Implement revised program.	Implement the revised Community Funding Program. Monitor areas for improvement, communicate success stories.	Review the adapted Community Funding Program to assess effectiveness and areas for further improvement; communicate success stories;	Increased community led initiatives. Increased levels of community spirit and pride.	Manager Community Engagement	Complete
An integrated Community Engagement online platform	Investigate and review options for an integrated, affordable and interactive community engagement online platform. Recommend an appropriate platform for implementation.	Refine and adapt the community engagement online platform and approach to suit organisational and community requirements.	Maximise the effectiveness of the community engagement online portal via stakeholder feedback and role clarity	Increased participation and satisfaction levels related to community engagement.	Co-ordinator Community Engagement and Place	Complete  Bang the Table platform has been secured to assist with engagement for the Strategic Community Plan. This has now been extended to become the City's engagement hub "Love my Kwinana".
Volunteering is active and well coordinated	Identify channels and approaches to connect	Assess effectiveness of channels and	Continue to implement, refine and enhance	People requiring assistance are supported.	Co-ordinator Volunteer Centre	Complete  The Volunteer Resource Centre connected agencies with other



Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	volunteers to people in need at a local level	approaches to connect volunteers to people in need at a local level. Refine approaches based on stakeholder feedback.	channels and approaches to connect volunteers to people in need at a local level based on community and City feedback.	Increased levels of community spirit.		agencies for support and sharing of information during COVID.  Agencies that did not come back post pandemic were identified, and new agencies were identified to expand options for volunteering.
	Support local agencies seeking volunteers and connect volunteers to volunteering opportunities available in Kwinana	Continue to support development of the volunteer base	Continue to support development of the volunteer base	Increased levels of volunteering in the community	Co-ordinator Volunteer Centre	<b>Complete</b>  Agencies were all contacted to review their capability to take volunteers and new emerging roles during the pandemic were identified.  Spontaneous volunteers were connected with agencies – 18 new volunteers connected and 9 of these continued.  A Volunteer Centre satellite area was created in the library to promote opportunities for volunteers and seek input.
Social distancing is no barrier to collaboration	Build capacity of community groups to use online communication platforms	Continue to build capacity of community groups to use online communication	Continue to build capacity of community groups to use online communication	Community group functioning and effectiveness is increased.	Co-ordinator Community Engagement and Place	<b>Complete</b>  Collaboration Group met fortnightly online (resident / progress associations), as did the Community

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	(Zoom / MS Teams)	platforms as required. Identify other areas requiring capacity building and support.	platforms as required. Identify other areas requiring capacity building and support.			Recovery Network (a group of not for profits and government).
Maximise the impact of City run events	Develop a modified program of low level place based events (adhering to social distancing requirements) that enhance local connection and wellbeing.	Implement the program of minor events / activations, in alignment with Local Place Plans and social distancing requirements.	Assess lessons learnt from modified program / event delivery and integrate into work practices and approaches where relevant.	Increased levels of community spirit and pride.	Events and Stakeholder Management Specialist	<b>Ongoing</b>  A reduced version of the OMG Festival was held and planning is occurring for the Children's Festival and other events later in 2021.

#### 4. Support for vulnerable groups / community members

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
A clear understanding of current levels of service provision and potential gaps in support available	Maintain an up to date stakeholder database of current service providers and core offerings.	Continue to maintain an up to date stakeholder database of current service providers and core offerings.	Continue to maintain an up to date stakeholder database of current service providers and core offerings.	Service capacity and gaps identified.	Youth and Community Wellbeing Manager	<p><b>Complete</b></p> <p>A services guide flier was created based on research / feedback and then mailed to all residents across the City.</p> <p>The community services database document was distributed with the Community Recovery Network minutes fortnightly in order to keep the information current and ensure agencies were informed of the current status of all.</p>
Address priority gaps in service provision and resources for vulnerable groups	Maintain ongoing stakeholder networks to ensure provision of local support priorities	Maintain ongoing stakeholder networks to ensure provision of local support priorities. Refine the number of groups required, membership, and terms of reference based on	Maintain ongoing stakeholder networks to ensure provision of local support priorities; refine the number of groups required, membership, and terms of reference based on	High level collaboration and coordination of key stakeholders	Director City Engagement	<p><b>Ongoing.</b></p> <p>The Local Recovery Co-ordination Group, Community Recovery Network, Economic Recovery Sub-committee continued to meet regularly to address service provision matters and resources for vulnerable groups. Network groups between neighbouring local governments continued to meet and shared resources, information and knowledge.</p> <p>Officers regularly attended and still do attend network groups associated with homelessness / rough sleeping, family and domestic violence, youth matters etc to enhance collaborations and reduce gaps.</p>

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
		situational assessments.	situational assessments.			
	Advocate for additional resources to address priority gaps, as required	Continue to advocate for additional resources to address priority gaps, as required	Continue to advocate for additional resources to address priority gaps, as required	Additional priority resources are provided	Director City Engagement	Ongoing
	Undertake an engagement process to identify priority areas for consideration within the general populace, to inform future recovery planning, coordination and delivery.	Assess key data and feedback channels to determine a requirement to undertake another engagement process to identify priority areas for consideration. Communicate key findings, successes and areas still requiring support and improvement.	Assess key data and feedback channels to determine a requirement to undertake another engagement process to identify priority areas for consideration. Communicate key findings, successes and areas still requiring support and improvement.	Increased understanding of areas working well and areas requiring additional support / resources. Increased access to information to assist determine level of change created / still needed.	Youth and Community Wellbeing Manager	<p>Ongoing</p> <p>Catalyse, DLGSCI and LG Pro partnership undertook community consultation to understand gaps, levels of resilience and opportunities across the State.</p> <p>Outreach Officers, Community Liaison Officers, Youth Engagement, Youth Officers and wider Community Engagement team all regularly engaged with community who were able to provide feedback on gaps and priority areas. Community Recovery Network provided input into areas needing attention.</p>

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	Continue to provide the Kwinana Community Support Line to directly assist vulnerable individuals and groups, and to inform the City on current social issues prevalent in the community.	Monitor the need to continue providing the Kwinana Community Support Line.	Monitor the need to continue providing the Kwinana Community Support Line.	Increased understanding of current and emerging community priorities	Youth and Community Wellbeing Manager	Ongoing if/when needed

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
Minimise costs to residents and ratepayers	Consider the financial impact on residents and ratepayers when preparing the upcoming budget, consider: zero rates increase; instalment costs and penalty interest rates reductions; zero increase in fees and charges; development of a financial hardship policy.	Monitor impacts of budget development strategies on business.	Monitor impacts of budget development strategies on business	Reduced financial burden to commercial rate payers.	Manager Finance	<p><b>Complete</b></p> <p>2020/2021 City of Kwinana annual budget contained a number of financial provisions to provide direct relief to residents including no increased revenue from rates, no increase in fees and charges, reduced penalty interest rates and reduced instalment interest rates. Additionally a Financial Hardship Policy was adopted.</p>

## 5. Employment, Education and Training

The local economy is likely to remain changed forever, with some retailing unlikely to return to the same format as a result of growth in online literacy and shopping, and a change in the public's attitudes to globalism. In recognising this, the COVID-19 pandemic will be the point where for some, their career pivots. With Kwinana already having a large number of people employed in sectors vulnerable to the economic impact of the pandemic, retraining and support (both financial and emotional) will be key to the City's recovery.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
Provide training and development opportunities for all sectors of the community	Identify skill gaps and workforce development needs. Partner with local commercial centres, educational institutions and service providers to offer relevant training opportunities for residents.	Continue to develop partnerships with relevant stakeholders	Negotiate long term partnership arrangements and attract stakeholders to the area	Increased community skill levels – employment capacity. Partnership development.	Director City Engagement	<b>Ongoing</b>  EET Working group is still to be formed.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	Development of City wide engagement mechanisms to better understand workforce, social and economic challenges. Identify opportunities to address skill, education, training, employment / employability issues and gaps in social supports.	Continue to review and introduce targeted engagement mechanisms to better understand challenges	Continue to review and introduce targeted engagement mechanisms to better understand challenges	Efficiencies in program and training delivery. Understanding of community needs. Address skill gaps to increase employment capacity.	Director City Engagement	Ongoing  EET Working group will be formed.
	Identify grant-funding opportunities to increase the delivery of training courses.	Continue to apply for grant-funding opportunities to increase the delivery of training courses.	Continue to apply for grant-funding opportunities to increase the delivery of training courses.	Increased community skill levels – life skills, vocational skills, employment capacity.	Director City Engagement	Ongoing  Opportunities are identified as relevant.



Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	Promote Kwinana as a destination of choice for training providers and create an attractive package to hire facilities and partner with community centres.	Continue to promote packages to hire the City's facilities and partner with community centres.	Assess suitability of all facilities and recommend minor improvements to meet functional needs of training providers. Audit usage rates of facilities and develop hire packages to attract providers to underutilised facilities.	Increased community skill levels – life skills, vocational skills, employment capacity. Partnership development Efficient service delivery and usage of facilities Facilities designed to meet the functional needs of training providers.	Community Resource Centres Manager	Ongoing
	Implement the City's Life Long Learning Strategy and Digital Literacy Strategy with a focus on life skills, language and	Continue to review the program content with a focus on life skills, language and vocational activities.	Continue to review the program content with a focus on life skills, language and vocational activities. Complete	Evidence based program delivery Efficient service delivery Increase community skill levels – life skills,	Community Resource Centres Manager	Complete Life Long Learning Strategy including digital literacy provision has been developed. All programs delivered included components to develop life skills and increase employment opportunities for the community. The programs included:

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	vocational activities.	Complete evidence based reviews of the Life Long Learning Strategy and Digital Literacy Strategy.	evidence based reviews of the Life Long Learning Strategy and Digital Literacy Strategy.	digital literacy and language		<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>- Job searching tips and tricks in a digital world</li> <li>- Technology tinkering</li> <li>- Resume coaching</li> <li>- Money Wellness</li> <li>- Learning through English</li> <li>- Career Corner</li> <li>- Conversational English</li> </ul>
Promote opportunities to employ local	Develop a range of strategies to promote local talent and capabilities	Identify good news stories on employment, vocational/academic achievements, and demographics of the area and promote using a range of strategies.	Identify good news stories on employment, vocational/academic achievements, and demographics of the area and promote using a range of strategies.	Altered perception of capability and skill levels of local workforce	Director City Engagement	Good news stories have been identified and promoted.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	Work with external groups to identify opportunities for mentoring emerging businesses	As new businesses emerge, identify local business mentors who can assist new start-ups with networking, advice and information	As new businesses emerge, identify local business mentors who can assist new start-ups with networking, advice and information	Creation of local support networks for emerging businesses	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	Ongoing
Volunteering as a pathway to employment	Develop a strategy to enhance volunteering as a pathway to ongoing employment – both City of Kwinana and the wider community.	Continue to review a volunteering strategy to enhance volunteering as a pathway to ongoing employment	Continue to review a volunteering strategy to enhance volunteering as a pathway to ongoing employment	Increased skill levels to assist with transition to paid employment. Increase self-confidence and sense of purpose	Director City Engagement	Ongoing

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
Increase the rate of youth employment in Kwinana	Identify training and development requirements for job readiness in young people.	Facilitate the delivery of evidence based training and development opportunities for young people to meet the needs of local employers	Facilitate the delivery of evidence based training and development opportunities for young people to meet the needs of local employers	Evidence based program delivery Increased understanding of employer and youth needs Increased employment capacity. Increased community skill levels.	Youth and Community Wellbeing Manager	<b>Ongoing</b>  SMYL is now providing increased services from the Zone to help increase employment pathways and supports for young people.  Zone provides a range of life skills programs that will explore improvements.  Zone provides leadership, skill development and youth development programs that will explore improvements.
	Investigate initiatives to encourage and develop entrepreneurship opportunities in young people.	Continue to investigate initiatives and encourage entrepreneurship in young people.	Launch a program to celebrate business development and entrepreneurship in young people	Self-motivated individuals driving new business	Youth and Community Wellbeing Manager	<b>Ongoing</b>  Zone provides creative arts, business development and entrepreneurship supports that will explore improvements.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	Targeted promotional campaign for young people and volunteering to enhance job readiness through skill development.	Continue campaign for young people in volunteering to enhance job readiness through skill development.	Review and continue campaign for young people in volunteering to enhance job readiness through skill development.	Increased 'on the job' work experience skills. Increased self-confidence and sense of purpose.	Youth and Community Wellbeing Manager	<p><b>Ongoing</b></p> <p>The Zone supports a number of people completing work experience and block release as part of tertiary studies.</p> <p>Community Forum identified lower age limit on volunteering due to insurance prevents young people from gaining work experience skills at the perfect age for it, which could be a lobbying opportunity.</p>
	Investigate opportunities for short term work experience to allow young people to develop entry level skills and experience.	Promote the benefits of short-term work experience for young people to businesses.	Promote the benefits of short-term work experience for young people to businesses.	Increased skills through 'on the job' work experience. Increased business support for the development of young people.	Youth and Community Wellbeing Manager	<p><b>Ongoing</b></p> <p>The Zone supports a number of people completing work experience and block release as part of tertiary studies.</p> <p>Zone provides work experience opportunities in programs and events.</p>

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
		Identify opportunities to improve industry linkages and career information with young people	Facilitate interactions between local industry career showcasing and local young people	Improved awareness by young people and enthusiasm for diverse local industry career opportunities	Youth and Community Wellbeing Manager	<p>As an example opportunity, Coogee Chemicals expressed interest in having different career representatives attend schools to talk about their job and how they got there.</p> <p>As well as direct engagement via schools and services, possibility of career/skills expo could be considered in the future.</p>
	Continue to provide Kwinana Youth Services to support young people disengaged or at risk of disengagement from EE&T and lacking life skills, housing, identification, safety and other barriers to employment and training	Lobby for funding security for Kwinana Youth Services to continue to provide support to young people disengaged or at risk of disengagement from EE&T	Secure ongoing funding security for Kwinana Youth Services to continue to provide support to young people at risk of disengagement from EE&T	Improved support for young people experiencing or at risk of disengagement from EE&T	Youth and Community Wellbeing Manager	Ongoing

## 6. Reducing Regulation and Legislation Burdens

Our regulatory system exists because of recognised problems that have existed at some point and the government has responded to managing these issues through legislative response. The modern planning system has its origins in the health issues of the industrial revolution, while expectations of public advertising of developments can be linked to evolving civic participation. While these regulations have all begun from a well-meaning place, they may have unrealistic burdens on businesses trying to stay trading or emerge as part of recovery. To that end, consideration has been given to changing, suspending or keeping each action in order to best place the local Kwinana economy for recovery.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
Review Statutory Fees to ensure that they are not a burden to businesses.	Review planning fees, consider waiving change of use costs and reviewing delegations to waive planning fees.	Review fee waivers as part of ongoing budget preparation	Review fee waivers as part of ongoing budget preparation	Reduced burden on businesses pivoting.	Manager Planning and Development	<p><b>Complete.</b></p> <p>The Western Australian Planning Commission (WAPC) introduced changes to the <i>Planning and Development (Local Planning Scheme) Regulations 2015</i>, in mid 2020 and in February 2021 which focused on COVID-19 economic recovery and planning efficiencies (including cutting red tape). These changes removed the need for statutory approvals and fees for a range of land uses such as:-</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Uses and temporary works associated with shops, restaurant/café's, consulting rooms and offices.</li> </ul>

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
						<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Uses and temporary works associated with industry, and service commercial land uses.</li> <li>• Home occupations</li> <li>• Commercial vehicle parking</li> </ul> <p>The City's Planning Team also undertook a review of its fees, most of which are set statutorily by the WAPC. No reduction in fees was considered appropriate.</p>
	Review Alfresco Fees and application process and consider the implications of no fees or instalment plans.	Monitor and review Alfresco use.	Monitor and review alfresco use.	Reduced burden on businesses pivoting.	A/Manager Environmental Health	<p><b>Ongoing.</b></p> <p>The City's Environmental Health Team currently receives minimal/no alfresco applications. Notwithstanding, the application fee is not considered a major disincentive for alfresco use over public land (as it is \$73) there is the ability to waive the fee under delegation on a case by case basis.</p> <p>Further, this matter was considered as part of the establishment of the Integrated Approvals Process for the City Development and Sustainability Directorate under the Small Business Friendly Approvals Program. This Program took place in April to June 2021.</p>



Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	Review Inspection Fees and instalment plans.	Monitor and review impact	Monitor and review impact	Reduced burden on businesses pivoting.	A/Manager Environmental Health	<b>Complete.</b>  Delayed payment for 6 months and instalment options were put in place for inspection fees.
Exempt development applications where the approval is deemed low risk.	Implement State Government initiatives.	Implement State Government initiatives.	Implement State Government initiatives.	Reduced legislative burden.	Director City Regulation	<b>Complete.</b>  The amendments to the <i>Planning and Development (Local Planning Scheme) Regulations 2015</i> were implemented by the City.  The exemptions are discussed above and include use approvals for shops, cafes, offices, certain industry and service commercial land uses, home occupations and parking.
	Review 'Use Classes' with priority of City Centre and Commercial zones - prepare amendments where opportunities exist.	Facilitate amendment process	Facilitate amendment process	Exempt planning requirements for certain compatible uses.	Manager Planning and Development	<b>Complete</b>  As noted above, the State Governments legislative amendments focused on Pandemic Recovery and planning reform introduced a significant number of exemptions to planning approvals.  These in turn were implemented by the City.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
Identify ways to speed up the approval process.	Consider amending 'Use Classes' to reduce the number of SA uses	Facilitate amendment process	Facilitate amendment process	Reduced approval timeframes for uses that have statutory requirement for advertising.	Manager Planning and Development	<p><b>Complete</b></p> <p>The amendments to the <i>Planning and Development (Local Planning Scheme) Regulations 2015</i> have focused on economic recovery from Covid 19 and involved reductions in planning approvals for a number of uses and less timeframes associated with such approvals. These included shop uses and commercial uses.</p> <p>As a separate initiative, the City fast tracked now completed Local Planning Scheme (LPS) Amendment 158. The insertion of Home Business into Table 1 and its permissibility in the various zones has assisted City Officers in the timely consideration of applications and prevented unnecessary delays in the establishment of small businesses within the community. The amendment also removed an LPS2 requirement to renew Home Occupation applications on an annual basis.</p>
		Consider creation of an Exempt	Monitor impact of policy	Reduced approval timeframes.	Manager Planning and Development	<p><b>Complete</b></p> <p>Not Required.</p>

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
		Development Policy.				<p>The recent amendments to the <i>Planning and Development (Local Planning Scheme) Regulations 2015</i> have focused on economic recovery from Covid 19 and planning reform has introduced a number of exemptions for development.</p> <p>This effectively replaced the need for the City to prepare a local planning policy as originally contemplated prior to the State government’s legislative changes.</p>
		Review delegation to Planning Officers to allow for fast tracking of development applications and local development plans to free up resources to facilitate faster assessment.	Implement delegation changes.	Faster approval of basic development applications where policies clearly guide decision making.	Manager Planning and Development	<p><b>Ongoing</b></p> <p>As part of its Business Planning Reviewing, the Planning Team is continually reviewing its processes and delegations to officers. Comparative to many local governments, the City’s Planning Team have a high degree of delegation for decision making.</p> <p>Further, this matter was considered as part of the establishment of the Integrated Approvals Process for the City Development and Sustainability</p>

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
						Directorate under the Small Business Friendly Approvals Program. This Program occurred in April to June 2021.
		Request amendment to JDAP rules to facilitate delegated approvals in Heavy Industrial Area.		Reduced timeframes on large, but simple projects from 3 months to a few weeks.	Manager Planning and Development	Complete
	Consider administrative efficiencies to speed up timeframes.	Consider best practice invoicing for applications.		Consider improvements to invoicing and credit card payments over the phone.	Manager Planning and Development	Ongoing  As part of business improvement, discussions across relevant teams.  This is also a matter was also considered as part of the establishment of the Integrated Approvals Process for the City Development and Sustainability Directorate under the Small Business Friendly Approvals Program which took place in April to June 2021.
	Stakeholder / Developer consultation to	Regular stakeholder meetings.	Regular stakeholder meetings.	Understanding of busy periods in the future to allow	Manager Planning and Development	Ongoing.  Regular meetings with key stakeholders were established.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	provide high quality service.			for adequate resourcing to deal with work.		
Ensure good built outcomes	Determine land supply of existing structure planned areas. Write to Minister for Planning and DPLH recommending that structure planning not be fast tracked as part of the recovery process. Improvements to focus on process only.			High quality build outcomes. If structure planning is rushed (as per potential advocacy by development lobby), long term impacts could be detrimental to future quality development.	Director City Regulation	<b>Complete.</b>  The City prepared a submission to the WAPC as part of the regulation changes recommendation, no change in this respect.
Encourage businesses to try new things.	Investigate a 'Get out of Jail Free' card in the commercial area and promote with local businesses	Monitor and review the impacts	Monitor and review the impacts	Small businesses given the confidence that the City is there to work with them and let them try new things.	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	<b>Complete.</b>  Investigation suggests that implementation of this proposal would be problematic. The Essential Services Team are always willing to guide and work with Small Businesses to meet compliances wherever reasonable

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	Continue with education based compliance.	Continue with education based compliance.	Continue with education based compliance.	Collaboration between the City and small business in seeking compliance to the City's TPS and other legislation.	Senior Compliance officer Co-ordinator City Assist Emergency Services Coordinator	<b>Ongoing.</b>  The Essential Services Team continued to work on educating the community (including small business) on the requirements of compliance and its link to relevant Local and State laws and policies in place, whenever possible.
Place Management	Establish Place Teams for all areas to support Place Management, including all statutory and compliance functions.	Implement and review	Implement and review	Better planning and service delivery outcomes achieved through joint Place engagement and management processes.	Co-ordinator Community Engagement and Place	<b>Ongoing.</b>  Working with teams to create cross functional capacity to address this objective. Further planning on this matter is currently underway

## 7. Stimulating spending in the local economy

The City of Kwinana undertakes a large range of projects each year, as well as incurring a great range of ancillary expenses through the day-to-day running of the local government. While the City already looks for opportunities to spend this in the local community, by targeting the City's discretionary project spending into areas with strong local supply chains, it may be possible to improve local economic confidence. In the context of the City of Kwinana, this may be limited due to the growth nature of the City, and where the financial capacity in reserve is less than other local authorities, due to an already planned out infrastructure program.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
Stimulate the economy through development and infrastructure provision.	Review developer contributions and identify changes required to lend money between plans to bring forward projects.	Advocate to the State Government for required changes	Advocate to the State Government for required changes	Internal loan program to allow projects to proceed earlier than currently planned for.	Manager Planning and Development	<b>Complete</b>  A submission was made to the State Government through the WALGA Mayor's forum as well as discussion with senior officers at Department of Planning Lands and Heritage.
	Identify and advocate for Federal stimulus funding to commence LG local shovel ready projects, and other	Continue to advocate for projects and identify new opportunities.	Continue to advocate for projects and identify new opportunities.	Job creation through local construction. Economic stimulus injection in the local economy.	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	<b>Complete.</b>  A list of projects was compiled by the City and letters sent to both sides of government at State and Federal levels. Advocacy actions are ongoing.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	major projects that could be delivered by CoK.					
	Advocate for Federal and State stimulus funding for major projects in Kwinana area eg expansion and promotion of Market Led Proposals program, opportunities for Kwinana Bulk Jetty and Kwinana Bulk Terminal.	Continue to work with infrastructure developers to promote opportunities in Kwinana	Continue to work with infrastructure developers to promote opportunities in Kwinana	Conditions created for private sector investment	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	<b>Complete.</b> A list of projects was compiled by the City and letters sent to both sides of government at State and Federal levels. Advocacy actions are ongoing.
	In consultation with Westport advocate for funding for identified infrastructure projects (regardless of	Continue to advocate for identified projects	Continue to advocate for identified projects	Economic stimulus injection in the local economy. Infrastructure projects developed	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	<b>Ongoing</b> A letter was sent to the government regarding Westport. Further advocacy to follow.



Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	the outcome of the freight rail duplication study.					
	Request State Government to commence detailed work for Anketell Road, as a potential major stimulus package	Continue to advocate for the projects	Continue to advocate for the projects	Economic stimulus injection in the local economy. Infrastructure projects developed	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	Complete
	Develop a staged CCTV surveillance plan for Kwinana including major entry points in the KIA. Seek funding for implementation .	Continue to advocate for funding	Continue to advocate for funding	Increased perception of safety in the community. Increased prosecutions for illegal activities. Increased recovery of stolen goods.	Manager Essential Services	Ongoing
Create favourable conditions for Council borrowing.		Write to the Minister for Local Government and WALGA	Advocate for the proposed changes	Conditions created where Local Government can borrow	Manager Finance	Complete  It was not determined to be of benefit and not pursued.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
		identifying that the reported local government ratios do not recognise the different financial and infrastructure needs of high growth councils and identify this as a potential barrier to increase capex works during recovery.		money without implications flowing from mandatory reporting ratios.		
Increase foot traffic through Wellard Town Centre			Discuss with Department of Communities/ Developer opportunities to lease land for carpark at bottom of The Strand to encourage overflow parking from Kwinana Station in	Foot traffic encouraged through Wellard, driven by free train parking.	Economic Development and Advocacy Specialist	<b>Complete</b> Not pursued due to resources focused on other priorities.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
			order to activate Wellard. Identify potential funding sources.			
Map the City's income	Identify where the City partners with local businesses in the delivery of events and services across the organisation.	Keep information up to date	Keep information up to date	Improved stakeholder management through co-ordination of funding sources.	Events and Stakeholder Management Specialist	Ongoing

## 8. Supporting Local Business

Where the City can play the largest role in economic recovery is in undertaking actions that support local business. By supporting local business to create their own success and achieve their own recovery, the local economy is placed in the best possible position. Many of these actions will require ongoing support and the success of the Recovery Plan will be contingent upon the City's long-term involvement in supporting economic development.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
Shop Local	Develop and implement a 'Shop Local' campaign.	Continue implementation of the campaign	Continue implementation of the campaign	Increased awareness of the importance of shopping local.	Manager Corporate Communications/Manager Economic Development and Advocacy	<b>Complete</b>  Stay Loyal Shop Local campaign was implemented, it was well received by the community and had positive outcomes for local business. New Facebook closed group established within the Economic Development team – to support small businesses.
Promotion of local businesses	Develop a local directory of businesses currently open	Maintain directory for duration of shut downs	Maintain directory for duration of shut downs	Increased awareness of local available goods for CoK staff procurement purposes.	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	<b>Complete</b>  Due to the recovery process, this is no longer being pursued.
		Develop a local directory of businesses based in the City listed by	Maintain an updated list	Increased awareness of local available goods for CoK staff	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	<b>Complete</b>  Greater education on google presence has been prioritised through training with local business.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
		location, business type, contact details - email, website, address, phone.		procurement purposes.		
		Develop a web - based search tool with mapping of local businesses.	Maintain an updated list	Increased community awareness of availability of local goods and services, for physical or online shopping opportunities.	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	<b>Complete</b> Greater education on google presence has been prioritised through training with local business.
			Showcase local businesses through an expo or event, post COVID-19.	Increased community awareness of local business capacity and availability.	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	<b>Complete</b> The concept was discussed with a range of stakeholders and determined not to be an effective use of resources due to the impacts on local business being minimised by a strong State economy.
	Monitor commercial areas for businesses that are open and operating during	Update and maintain list during duration of shutdowns	Update and maintain list during duration of shutdowns	Increased support off local shopping precincts through targeted maintenance.	Place Leaders	<b>Complete</b> As most businesses have reopened, this action is no longer a priority.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	shutdowns. Advise City Operations on a weekly basis so that street sweeping, etc can be carried out to maintain the commercial area and support business, where resources permit.					
	Identify local stories that can be used online in social media, showcasing local businesses.	Promote local business stories.	Promote local business stories	Increased awareness of local businesses with online community.	Community Engagement Place Leaders	<b>Ongoing</b>  Short bios of local business have been developed and are being worked into the City's facebook feed.
	Examine the feasibility of engaging local social media champions in the place areas to raise	Implement outcomes if feasible	Implement outcomes if feasible	Increased awareness of local centres. Increased activity in local centres.	Community Engagement Place Leaders	<b>Ongoing</b>  Being considered as part of social media for local business discussions.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	the profile of local centres.					
	Develop PR skills of local businesses. Identify suitable trainers for developing media releases, marketing plans and social media.	Implement training	Implement training	Increased skill levels of small business in promotion.	Community Resource Centres Manager	<b>Ongoing</b>  A suite of training was on offer to local businesses. The City is working to raise the profile of the training available.
Develop new businesses		Promote Small Business Development Corporation online "Starting a Business" workshops. Run workshops locally when conditions improve.	Support ongoing events from SBDC locally.	Increased information and skills for budding entrepreneurs.	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	<b>Complete</b>  A range of business starting workshops have been conducted.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
			Develop and promote new CoK investment prospectus.	Increased focus on new and growing business ideas. Increased awareness of the assistance available from the City.	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	<b>Ongoing</b>  New prospectus planned for 2021/22 financial year.
		Investigate the engagement of a web designer to support and mentor businesses in the creation of an online presence and content, including one on one support.	Advocate to State and Federal Government to support funding of the program.	Improved local digital literacy of business	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	<b>Ongoing</b>  A range of local businesses offer this function and greater awareness of local expertise being driven through business networking.
		Work with Rockingham Kwinana Chamber of Commerce to identify local business	Support ongoing events for new businesses	Increased resilience of small business. Increased community awareness of	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	<b>Ongoing</b>  The City has commenced a home based business meeting group to meet this need.



Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
		mentors for start-ups.		new businesses.		
		Review grants program. Give consideration to including support costs for new businesses eg changes to home environment for family day care.	Implement changes as required.	Removal of financial barriers to business entry.	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	<b>Ongoing</b>  The Local Commercial Support Grants ran in their current format for the remainder of the 2020/21 financial year. The format of the grants will be reviewed following feedback to the committee.
Support local businesses through Local Government Procurement	Continue with weekly invoice payments to ensure shortened payment terms for local businesses.	Continue with weekly invoice payments to ensure shortened payment terms for local businesses.	Continue with weekly invoice payments to ensure shortened payment terms for local businesses.	Businesses are paid quickly on fair terms.	Manager Finance	<b>Ongoing</b>  Continuation of this service is ongoing
	Review procurement templates and forms to make them more user friendly.	Continue to improve processes based on feedback from staff and contractors	Continue to improve process based on feedback from staff and contractors	Reduced barriers for small businesses seeking work with the City.	Contracts Co-ordinator	<b>Complete</b>  Procurement Policy review was completed.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	Review Procurement Policy, to include consideration of the impact of the procurement decision on the local economy, when assessing the value for money considerations.	Review impacts of changes	Review impacts of changes	Increased recognition of the value of procuring locally, to the local economy.	Contracts Co-ordinator	<b>Complete</b>  Procurement Police review was completed.
	Provide guidance on value for money considerations to all City Officers through the team meeting agendas.	Review impacts of messaging	Review communication strategies as needed.	Increased awareness by officers on value for money considerations when procuring goods and services.	Contracts Co-ordinator	<b>Ongoing</b>  CEO weekly bulletin has addressed this issue. Further training on procurement is being developed.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	Provide support to local businesses to understand tender requirements.	Investigate running local courses on the City's tendering processes for major projects.	Investigate running local courses on the City's tendering processes for major projects.	Increased support to small businesses via one-on-one help with State and local government tendering processes.	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	Ongoing  The City is looking to develop a Procurement Plan that will make awareness of processes simpler to the public.
		Review the City's top 50 contracts and identify additional local suppliers for quotations, where available, for future consideration.	Continue to review annually.	Increased local knowledge of the City's requirements for goods and services.	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	Ongoing  A list of the contracts has been prepared and investigations are ongoing.
Increase access to City facilities for local businesses.	Support local businesses to access community facilities for business start up, business development, digital literacy, business marketing and	Support local businesses to access community facilities for business start up, business support, digital literacy etc training opportunities.	Support local businesses to access community facilities for business start up, business support, digital literacy etc training opportunities.	Increased use of community facilities for business support purposes. Increased community skill levels in business development.	Community Resource Centres Manager	Ongoing  The City is promoting online events from a range of accredited trainers.

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	promotion, etc training opportunities.					
	Review hiring costs and times of access for commercial kitchens. Promote availability of commercial kitchens for food based businesses.	Promote availability of commercial kitchens for food based businesses.	Promote availability of commercial kitchens for food based businesses.	Increased opportunity for food based start-ups to begin within City buildings.	Community Resource Centres Manager	Complete
	Promote the City's computer labs to training providers.	Continue promotion as required	Continue promotion as required	Raised awareness of opportunities for work spaces/training spaces.	Community Resource Centres Manager	Ongoing
Minimise costs to local business	Consider the financial impact on businesses when preparing the upcoming budget, give	Monitor impacts of budget development strategies on business.	Monitor impacts of budget development strategies on business	Reduced financial burden to commercial rate payers.	Manager Finance	Complete.  2020/2021 City of Kwinana annual budget contained a number of financial provisions to provide direct relief to residents including no increased revenue from rates, no increase in fees and charges, reduced penalty interest rates and reduced

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
	consideration to: zero rates increase; instalment costs and penalty interest rates reductions; zero increase in fees and charges; rent relief for tenants in City owned buildings; development of a financial hardship policy; distribution of small business/commercial grants.					instalment interest rates. Additionally a Financial Hardship Policy has been adopted.
Ensure the City's systems are easy to navigate.		Ensure all the City's processes are completed and published in Promapp.	Work with the City's business units on business improvement plans	Increased ease of navigation of the City's systems, supporting fast tracking of	Business Improvement Officer	Ongoing

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
				desired outcomes.		
Create opportunities for local businesses to collaborate.	Develop broad place-based governance arrangements to enable businesses to work collaboratively.	Implement and monitor arrangements	Implement and monitor arrangements	Increased collaboration and activity in local centres. Renewed sense of purpose and cooperation locally.	City Engagement Place Leaders	Ongoing.
	Implement online engagement methods for businesses to make suggestions for City consideration.	Monitor and review suggestions	Monitor and review suggestions	Increased City recognition of new opportunities.	Manager Corporate Communications	Ongoing The Love My Kwinana website and campaign allowed for suggestions to be made.
Increase awareness of industrial land availability in the region.	Request wide promotion of availability of State Government heavy and light industrial land holdings in the region by the Industrial Land Steering Group.	Continue to promote availability of State Government heavy and light industrial land holdings in the region.	Continue to promote availability of State Government heavy and light industrial land holdings in the region.	Conditions created for private sector investment and availability of sufficient land ensured.	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	Complete A Presentation was given to the Industrial Lands Steering Committee

Objective	Strategy – short term to 6 months	Strategy – 6 months to 12 months	Strategy -12 to 24 months	Outcomes	Lead	Comment
Increase awareness of commercial lease options amongst local businesses.		Promote Small Business Development Corporation information and lease advice.		Small business receiving fair terms and conditions in lease negotiations.	Economic Development and Advocacy Manager	<b>Ongoing</b>  City Officers making local businesses aware as part of ongoing liaison projects.

## Reporting

- Reporting will occur through the Kwinana Local Recovery Co-ordination Group, with a summary report to be provided to Council by end August 2020 on progress made to end of July 2020, on implementation of the Kwinana Local COVID-19 Recovery Plan.
- Elected Members to be updated biannually on Recovery Plan implementation.

## Refinement of the Recovery Plan

- Plan to be updated and refined based on feedback from key stakeholders as required.

## Evaluation

For the purposes of assessing the outcomes achieved and to determine refinements for future planning and implementation consideration, an evaluation of the City's recovery efforts to be undertaken in July 2021, based on efforts up to and including 20 June 2021.

## Conclusion

The Kwinana Local Recovery Co-ordination Group (and its subcommittees) is based on community led partnership principles. It brings together a range of stakeholders across all sectors of the community, from industry, business, not for profit organisations, the public sector and the community, to work together constructively to drive Kwinana's social and economic recovery in the short, medium and long term.

Kwinana will emerge as a stronger, more resilient and thriving community from the Covid -19 Pandemic as a result of the strong community spirit and goodwill evident in the community and the collaborative work undertaken by the many sectors of Kwinana to build capacity, make best use of resources and ensure that everyone has access to the opportunities they need to live the best life.



## **15 Reports – Economic**

Nil

## **16 Reports – Natural Environment**

Nil

## **17 Reports – Built Infrastructure**

### **17.1 Development Application for Outbuilding: Lot 161 (24) Bruce Court Wellard**

#### **DECLARATION OF INTEREST:**

Councillor Wendy Cooper declared an impartiality interest due to knowing one of the residents that live directly opposite the property.

Mayor Carol Adams declared an impartiality interest due to one of the residences next to the applicant is know to her through Kwinana Rotary.

Councillor Matthew Rowse declared an impartiality interest, due to knowing one of the neighbours close to the property.

#### **SUMMARY:**

A development application has been received for the construction of an outbuilding (shed) on Lot 161 (24) Bruce Court Wellard (refer to Attachment A and B). The site currently has a single house and associated outbuildings on the property. The applicant intends to install an additional outbuilding (shed) in a central area of the site.

This application is presented to Council, due to the delegation requirements of Local Planning Policy 'Development Within Special Rural Zones' (the LPP). The policy requires that a development application proposing a total aggregate area of outbuildings exceeding 300m<sup>2</sup> is to be determined by Council. In addition to the new outbuilding (of 350m<sup>2</sup>) with a storage lean-to, an existing outbuilding on site is intended to be converted to an unenclosed covered storage area by removing the existing walls.

During neighbour consultation, the City received two submissions which raise objections to the proposed shed. The submissions received discuss the height, location and size of the outbuilding. The City's Officers have reviewed the Shed against the relevant clauses of the Scheme and Local Planning Policies and have deemed that the Shed is considered acceptable against the objectives of the zone and policy. The Shed is located in a central portion of the site and is screened from the neighbouring properties to the south with existing mature vegetation. The shed does not result in increased fire risk and does not degrade the natural vegetation as no further clearing is required.

The application has been considered against relevant planning policy, and after having regard to neighbour submissions, the proposed outbuilding is recommended for approval subject to conditions.

#### **OFFICER RECOMMENDATION:**

That Council approves the outbuilding on Lot 161 (24) Bruce Court Wellard, under Local Planning Scheme No. 2, subject to the following conditions:

### 17.1 DEVELOPMENT APPLICATION FOR OUTBUILDING: LOT 161 (24) BRUCE COURT WELLARD CONDITIONS

- (1) Prior to completion of the approved outbuilding, the 'existing shed' shown on Attachment A is to be modified to an unenclosed storage area, with doors removed. Any resulting building materials to be removed from the lot.
- (2) Stormwater drainage from roofed and paved areas to be contained and disposed of on site.
- (3) The shed shall be used for residential storage only and shall not be used for habitable or commercial purposes without prior approval from the City of Kwinana.
- (4) Prior to the issue of a building permit, a schedule of colours and finishes shall be submitted to the satisfaction of the City of Kwinana.

### ADVICE NOTES

- (1) If the development the subject of this approval is not substantially commenced within a period of 2 years, or another period specified in the approval after the date of the determination, the approval will lapse and be of no further effect.
- (2) The Minister for Planning has issued a formal notice extending the deadline for substantial commencement by an additional two (2) years for all applications approved during the current State of Emergency. In effect, this means that the timeframe for substantial commencement is now four (4) years from the date of this determination.
- (3) Where an approval has so lapsed, no development must be carried out without the further approval of the local government having first been sought and obtained.
- (4) If an applicant or owner is aggrieved by this determination there is a right of review by the State Administrative Tribunal in accordance with the *Planning and Development Act 2005* Part 14. An application must be made within 28 days of the determination.
- (5) The applicant is advised that this conditional development approval is not a building permit giving authority to commence construction. Prior to any building work commencing on site a Building Permit must be issued and penalties apply for failing to adhere to this requirement.
- (6) The applicant should ensure the proposed development complies with all other relevant legislation, including but not limited to, the *Environmental Protection Act 1986* and Regulations, *Health (Miscellaneous Provisions) Act 1911* and Regulations, and the National Construction Code.
- (7) Pursuant to clause 26 of the Metropolitan Region Scheme, this approval is deemed to be an approval under clause 24(1) of the Metropolitan Region Scheme.
- (8) In relation to the colours and finishes, the applicant should consider using colours that blend with the existing environment and do not reflect or cause a nuisance to neighbours.

### DISCUSSION:

The application for the outbuilding aligns with the wider objective to promote rural living as a lifestyle in the City but is affected by the following strategic direction under the City's draft Local Planning Strategy. That being, identify, permanently protect and enhance Kwinana's natural environment which is critical to the maintenance of ecological processes and biodiversity

### Land Status

Metropolitan Region Scheme:  
City of Kwinana Town Planning Scheme No. 2:

Rural  
Special Rural (SR7)

**17.1 DEVELOPMENT APPLICATION FOR OUTBUILDING: LOT 161 (24) BRUCE COURT WELLARD****The Proposal**

An application has been received for an outbuilding at Lot 161 (No. 24) Bruce Court Wellard (the site). The site of 2.96ha currently has a single house and an existing outbuilding on the property. The site does not have an established building envelope that identifies where development can occur and is only subject to general lot boundary setback requirements of the scheme. This is elaborated on further in the report.

The proposed outbuilding has dimensions of 14m x 25m (350m<sup>2</sup>) with a maximum wall height of 5m and roof height of 6.5m (refer to Attachments A for plans of the proposal). It also includes a lean-to structure on its south western side.

The existing outbuilding near the house is a 90m<sup>2</sup> garage, which is proposed to be retained but converted to an undercover storage area without walls. In this configuration, the proposed new outbuilding will be the only structure contributing to the “aggregate shed area” calculation of 350m<sup>2</sup> that applies under the City’s LPP. A proposed lean-to on the side of the new shed is also unenclosed, and therefore not considered to contribute to the calculation.

**Development Requirements**

The ‘Development within Special Rural Zones’ LPP and Clause 5.11.4 of the Local Planning Scheme No. 2 is relevant to this application. Assessment was undertaken with regard to the following provisions of the LPP, based on the characteristics of the site and the proposed outbuilding:

LPS2 Provision	Proposal	Assessment
Front Setback Requirement: 15m	105m to Bruce Ct	Complies
All other side boundary setback requirement: 10m	30m setback to the Southern Boundary  62m to the Western Boundary	Complies

LPP Provision	Proposal	Assessment
Aggregate Shed Area max 250m <sup>2</sup>	350m <sup>2</sup> proposed shed (total)	Discretion required  Further comment below
Wall height 5m	5m	Complies
Roof Height 6m	6.5m	Discretion required  Further comment below.

## 17.1 DEVELOPMENT APPLICATION FOR OUTBUILDING: LOT 161 (24) BRUCE COURT WELLARD

Sheds larger than 300m <sup>2</sup> require planning approval, to be considered by Council	Application submitted and Council determination is sought	Council determination required
The use, location and appearance of the building will not either detract from the area or adversely impact on neighbouring properties	Use: personal storage  Location: concealed from neighbouring dwellings by topography and vegetation  Appearance: Sheet metal finish and roller doors	Considered acceptable  Further comment below
Materials to be non-reflective neutral materials	Sheet metal finish and roller doors	Considered acceptable  Further comment below
Located where screening vegetation can be utilised	Screening provided by vegetation and topography	Complies
Neighbour support	14 day consultation process undertaken. Two submissions, both of which raise objections	Applicant responded to a summary of submission, to address the neighbours' concerns. Comments from the applicant are below  Further comment below
Written justification	Provided	Complies
Rehabilitation of natural vegetation within the front 15m	Front 15m of the site is already vegetated, in good condition	Complies

Assessing officers conducted a site inspection, reviewed topographical mapping and aerial photographs, and considered the applicant's justification. The location of the outbuilding will be several meters below the crest of the hill, and the shed is anticipated to be partially out of view from dwellings on adjoining lots. The existing vegetation and dwelling will to some extent visually screen the outbuildings from the neighboring properties.

In reviewing the proposed development against the LPP and Clause 67 of Schedule 2 (Deemed Provisions) of the *Planning and Development (Local Planning Schemes) Regulations 2015*, City Officers support the application for the following reasons:

- The proposed wall height 5m and roof height 6.5m are consistent with the objectives of the LPP. The development minimises clearing of existing vegetation by using an area of land that is currently degraded, it is located to the central portion of the development area and does not increase any fire risk to the existing dwelling.

## 17.1 DEVELOPMENT APPLICATION FOR OUTBUILDING: LOT 161 (24) BRUCE COURT WELLARD

- The proposed outbuilding will be located in a partially concealed position on the lot, screened from view by terrain and existing vegetation. The separation distance from the boundary and intervening terrain / vegetation will result in minimal visual impact on the neighbouring properties. The proposed location is central on the site and is proposed to be developed in an area which has been considered by the City's Environmental Planner as the most suitable because of the lack of vegetation. By locating the shed in this section of the site, no additional clearing is required. The location of the proposed shed is considered acceptable.
- The proposed outbuilding is intended to be constructed from sheet metal. It will be substantially screened from view from the road behind existing vegetation. The proposed shed's location is also screened in part from the neighbouring properties from the existing vegetation, the existing dwelling, and the provided setbacks will minimise any impact on the neighbouring properties. The finish and materials are therefore considered acceptable.
- The applicant provided the following justification regarding purpose of the outbuilding:

*"The shed will be used for storage, I currently have assets/equipment stored either in the weather, at friend's properties and at paid storage facilities as I cannot currently store them securely undercover at my premises."*

The use of the shed for domestic storage, vehicles, equipment and goods is considered appropriate for the site.

- A site inspection and review of street view / aerial photographs confirmed that the front 15m of the site is already vegetated, with native vegetation in good condition. The site is therefore considered to satisfy the requirements of the LPP with regard to rehabilitation of natural vegetation.

Two submissions were received in objection to the application citing the size and location of the shed, potential to generate noise, and concerns that it is not in keeping with the rural residential character of the area and the visual impact of the size of the shed in the immediate locality. It is considered that the proposed outbuilding is expected to have minimal impact on the amenity of surrounding lots or the character of the Special Rural zone. The following table is a summary of the submissions received and the City's response to the received submissions.

Submitter comments	City Officer Response
The shed appears to be proposed at a higher level than the neighbouring house to the south.	The City's officers reviewed the contours and the existing site and have determined that the shed has a site level similar to the existing development to the south.
The shed may result in noise impact and visual/privacy impact for the neighbouring lot to the south.	As no home business is proposed, and the shed is intended for storage purposes, it is not expected to generate an unusual amount of noise. The prevalence of existing vegetation to the south will screen the proposed shed from view to an extent.

**17.1 DEVELOPMENT APPLICATION FOR OUTBUILDING: LOT 161 (24) BRUCE COURT WELLARD**

The shed is far larger than anything constructed on any other domestic rural property in the area.	The shed is considered consistent with seven other sheds on lots in the locality (within ~300m of the site), which all have a similar aggregate quantity of shed space.
The subject site is large and the shed can be relocated to be at least 50 metres from the southern boundary, ideally with the entry/opening facing north.	The City's environmental planning officer has considered the proposed location the most suitable given the minimal impact on existing vegetation. Relocating the shed would have an impact on vegetation.

City Officers are satisfied that the application can be supported and discretion applied against the policies applicable to the development proposal.

**LEGAL/POLICY IMPLICATIONS:**

For the purpose of Councillors considering a financial or impartiality interest only, the applicant / landowner is Marko Macukat.

The following strategic and policy based documents were considered in assessing the application:

Legislation

*Planning and Development Act 2005*

*Planning and Development (Local Planning Schemes) Regulations 2015*

Schemes

*Metropolitan Region Scheme*

*City of Kwinana Local Planning Scheme No. 2*

**FINANCIAL/BUDGET IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no financial implications as a result of this report.

**ASSET MANAGEMENT IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no asset management implications as a result of this report.

**ENVIRONMENTAL IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no environmental implications as a result of this report. No additional clearing of vegetation is proposed. The site does not have a building envelope.

**17.1 DEVELOPMENT APPLICATION FOR OUTBUILDING: LOT 161 (24) BRUCE COURT WELLARD****STRATEGIC/SOCIAL IMPLICATIONS:**

This recommendation will support the achievement of the following outcome and objective detailed in the Strategic Community Plan.

Plan	Outcome	Objective
Strategic Community Plan	A naturally beautiful environment that is enhanced and protected	1.2 Maintain and enhance our beautiful, natural environment through sustainable protection and conservation
	Visionary leadership dedicated to acting for its community	5.3 Provide a high standard of customer service with the community as priority

**COMMUNITY ENGAGEMENT:**

City Officers sought comment from adjoining owners / occupiers for this proposal for a period of 14 days. Two objections were received – addressed in detail above.

**COUNCIL DECISION**

465

**MOVED CR W COOPER****SECONDED CR S LEE**

That Council approves the outbuilding on Lot 161 (24) Bruce Court Wellard, under Local Planning Scheme No. 2, subject to the following conditions:

**CONDITIONS**

- (1) Prior to completion of the approved outbuilding, the 'existing shed' shown on Attachment A is to be modified to an unenclosed storage area, with doors removed. Any resulting building materials to be removed from the lot.
- (2) Stormwater drainage from roofed and paved areas to be contained and disposed of on site.
- (3) The shed shall be used for residential storage only and shall not be used for habitable or commercial purposes without prior approval from the City of Kwinana.
- (4) Prior to the issue of a building permit, a schedule of colours and finishes shall be submitted to the satisfaction of the City of Kwinana.

**ADVICE NOTES**

- (1) If the development the subject of this approval is not substantially commenced within a period of 2 years, or another period specified in the approval after the date of the determination, the approval will lapse and be of no further effect.
- (2) The Minister for Planning has issued a formal notice extending the deadline for substantial commencement by an additional two (2) years for all applications approved during the current State of Emergency. In effect, this means that the timeframe for substantial commencement is now four (4) years from the date of this determination.
- (3) Where an approval has so lapsed, no development must be carried out without the further approval of the local government having first been sought and obtained.



**17.1 DEVELOPMENT APPLICATION FOR OUTBUILDING: LOT 161 (24) BRUCE COURT WELLARD**

- (4) If an applicant or owner is aggrieved by this determination there is a right of review by the State Administrative Tribunal in accordance with the *Planning and Development Act 2005* Part 14. An application must be made within 28 days of the determination.**
- (5) The applicant is advised that this conditional development approval is not a building permit giving authority to commence construction. Prior to any building work commencing on site a Building Permit must be issued and penalties apply for failing to adhere to this requirement.**
- (6) The applicant should ensure the proposed development complies with all other relevant legislation, including but not limited to, the *Environmental Protection Act 1986* and Regulations, *Health (Miscellaneous Provisions) Act 1911* and Regulations, and the National Construction Code.**
- (7) Pursuant to clause 26 of the Metropolitan Region Scheme, this approval is deemed to be an approval under clause 24(1) of the Metropolitan Region Scheme.**
- (8) In relation to the colours and finishes, the applicant should consider using colours that blend with the existing environment and do not reflect or cause a nuisance to neighbours.**

**CARRIED  
6/1**

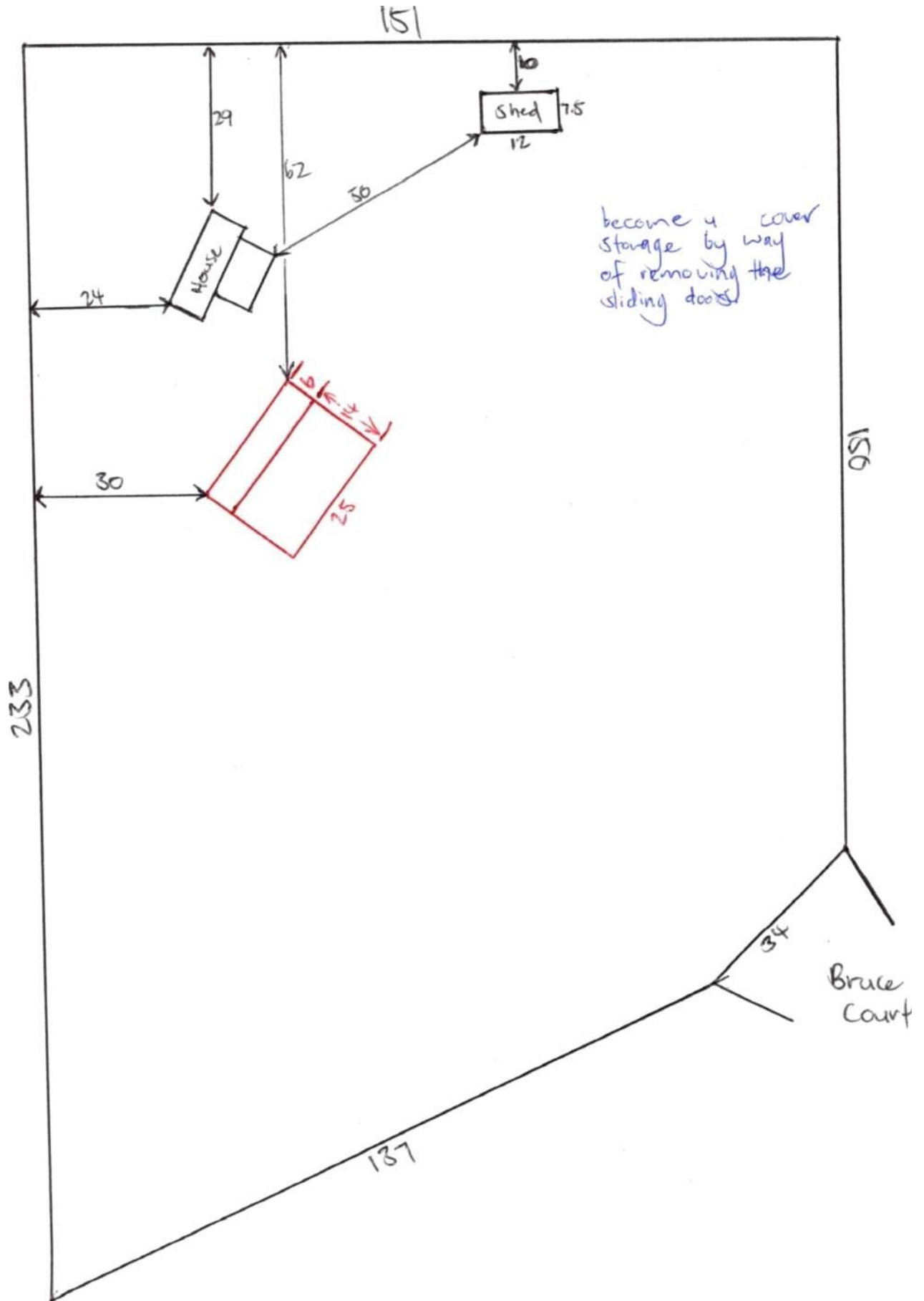
## Attachment A - Context Map



Subject Lot



# Attachment B - Site Plan

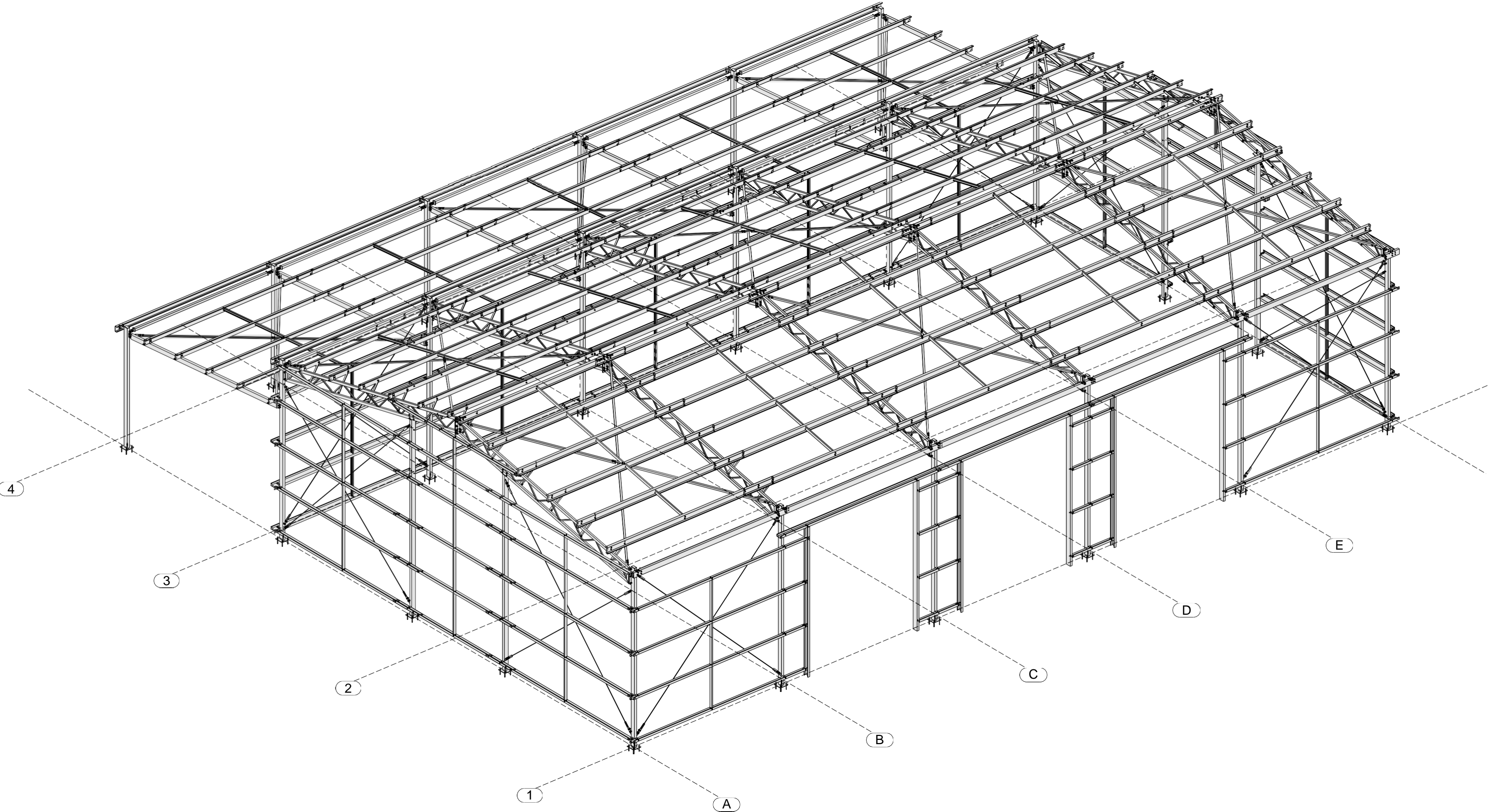





# Attachment C - Aerial Photograph & Site Plan

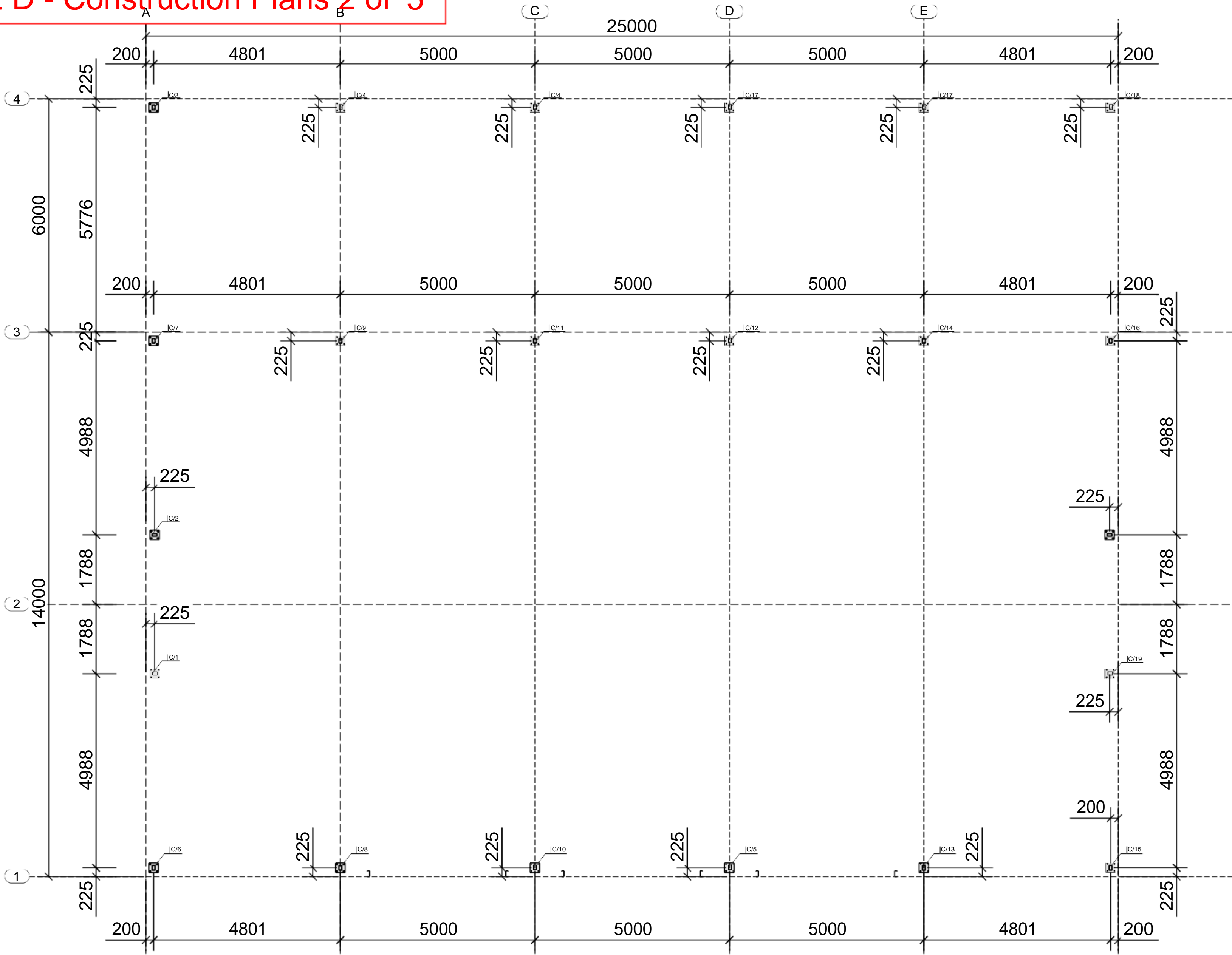






Erection Notes	<b>Mr Kyaw THU</b> Aust CPEng NER (2595968) APEC Engineer IntPE(Aus) Signature _____ Date _____ Registered on the BPEQ & NER in the area(s) of practice of Civil and Structural Engineering			REV	NAME	DATE	DESCRIPTION	24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD 24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD	
	B	TM	15/03/21	DOOR LAYOUT MODIFIED AT CLIENTS REQUEST	24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD		Vasmat STILL		
	A	TM	10/03/21	ISSUED FOR APPROVAL	24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD		DRAWING TITLE: MARKING PLAN		
					CONTRACT:		ISSUE DATE:	APPROVAL SENT: 15.03.2021	
					MODELLED BY: tm		CREATED: 09.12.2019	CHECKED DATE:	APPROVAL DATE:
				SCALE: 1:50		PROJECT No:	CHECKED BY:	APPROVED BY:	
				DRAWING No:		WELLARDSHED -3D ALL		REV. B	






Mr Kyaw THU

Engineer (2595968)

APEC Engineer IntPE(Aus)

Signature \_\_\_\_\_ Date \_\_\_\_\_

Registered on the BPEQ & NER in the area(s) of practice of Civil and Structural Engineering



ENGINEERS AUSTRALIA

REVISION

REV	NAME	DATE	DESCRIPTION
B	TM	15/03/21	DOOR LAYOUT MODIFIED AT CLIENTS REQUEST
A	TM	10/03/21	ISSUED FOR APPROVAL

24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD

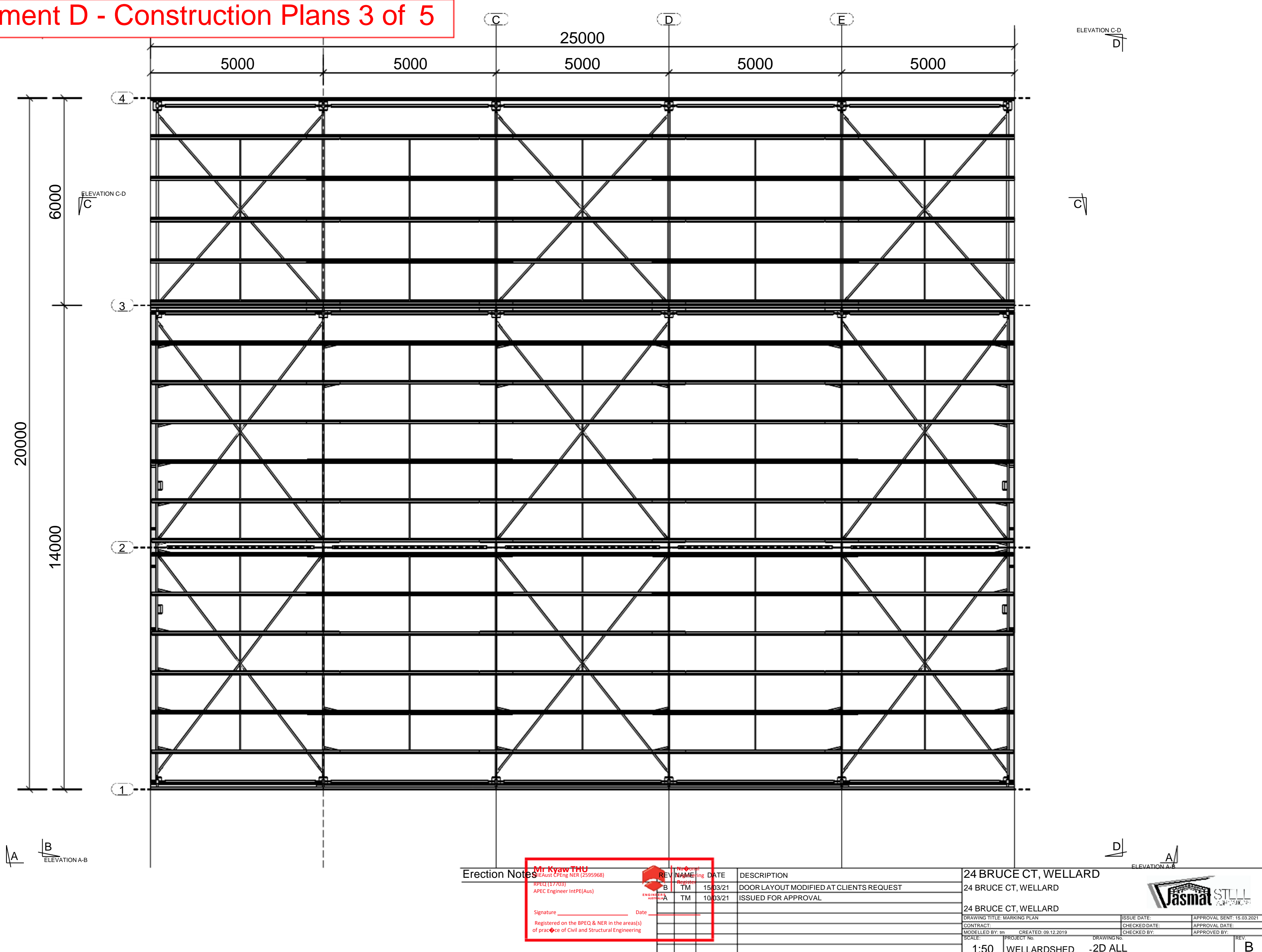
24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD

24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD

DRAWING TITLE: MARKING PLAN	ISSUE DATE:	APPROVAL SENT: 15.03.2021
CONTRACT:	CHECKED DATE:	APPROVAL DATE:
MODELLED BY: tm	CREATED: 09.12.2019	CHECKED BY:
SCALE:	PROJECT NO:	DRAWING NO:
1:50	WELLARDSHED	- COLUMN LAYOUT

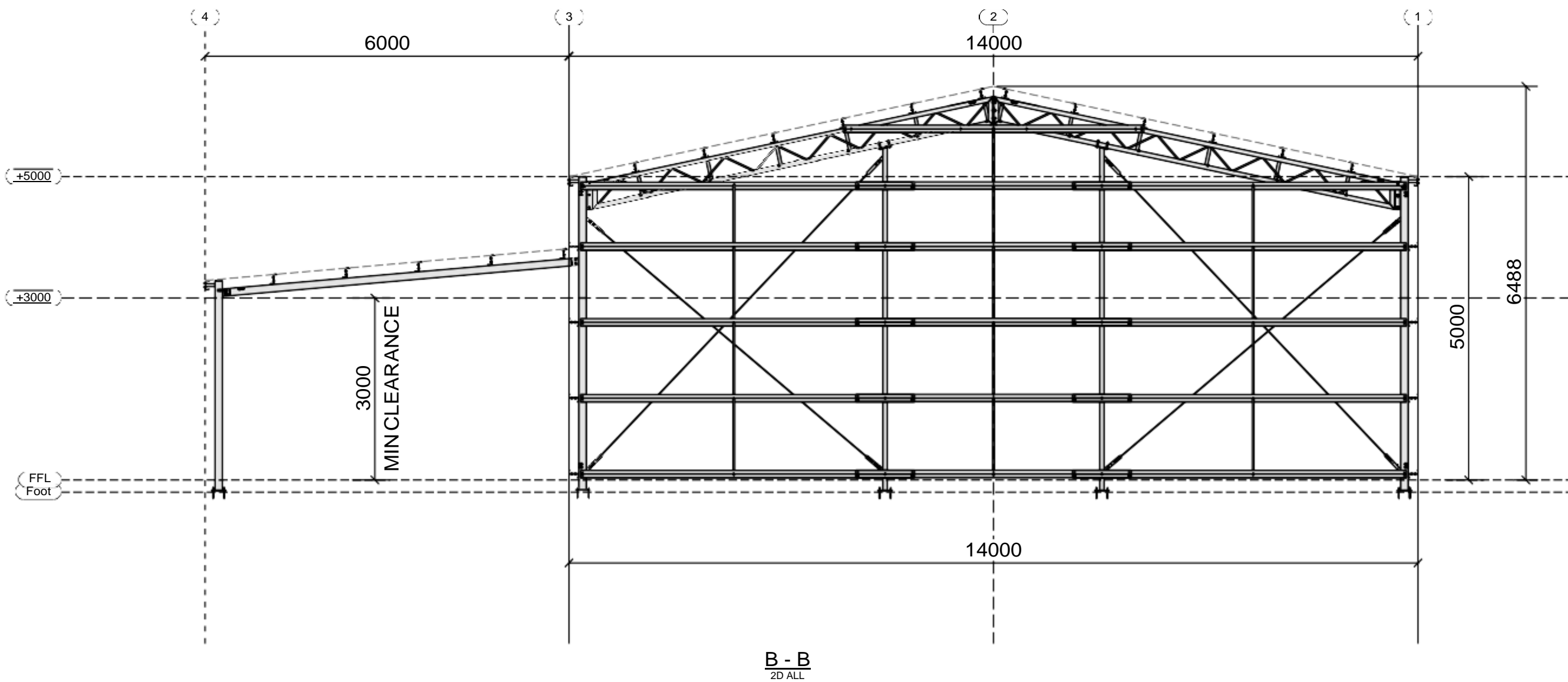
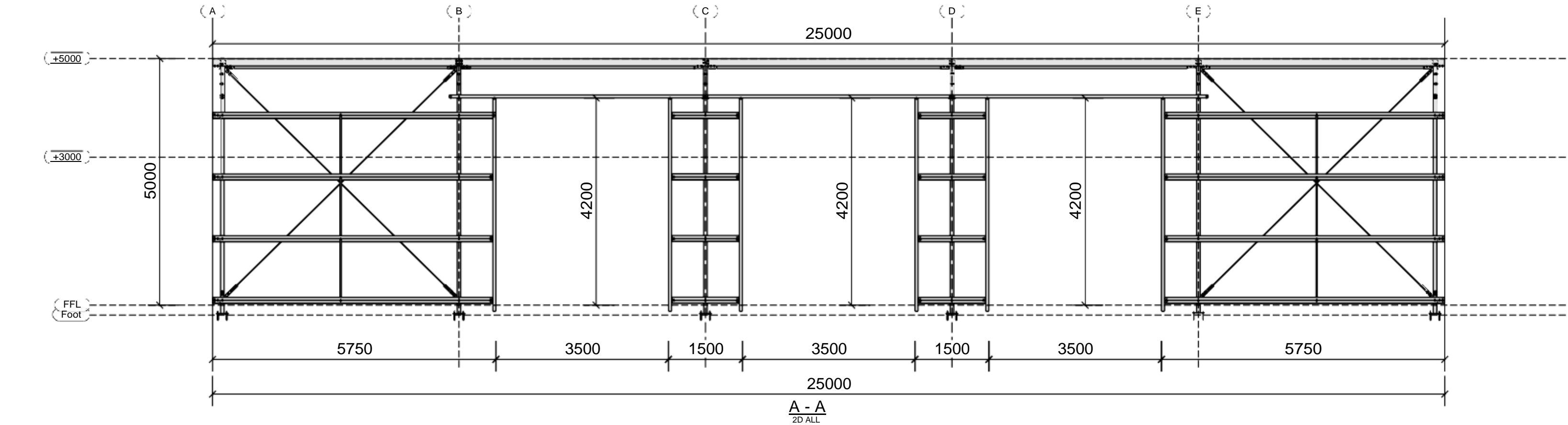
B

Attachment D - Construction Plans 3 of 5



Erection Notes		Mr Kyaw THU RPEQ (17703) APEC Engineer IntPE(Aus) Registered on the BPEQ & NER in the area(s) of practice of Civil and Structural Engineering		REV	NAME	DATE	DESCRIPTION	24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD		
				B	TM	15/03/21	DOOR LAYOUT MODIFIED AT CLIENTS REQUEST	24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD		
				A	TM	10/03/21	ISSUED FOR APPROVAL	24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD		
								DRAWING TITLE: MARKING PLAN	ISSUE DATE:	APPROVAL SENT: 15.03.2021
								CONTRACT:	CHECKED DATE:	APPROVAL DATE:
								MODELLED BY: tm	CREATED: 09.12.2019	CHECKED BY:
								SCALE: 1:50	PROJECT No. WELLARDSHED	DRAWING No. -2D ALL
										REV. B

Attachment D - Construction Plans 4 of 5



Mr Kyaw THU

Registered Professional Engineer (2595968)

APEC Engineer IntPE(Aus)

Signature

Date

Registered on the BPEQ & NER in the areas(s) of practice of Civil and Structural Engineering

National Engineering Register

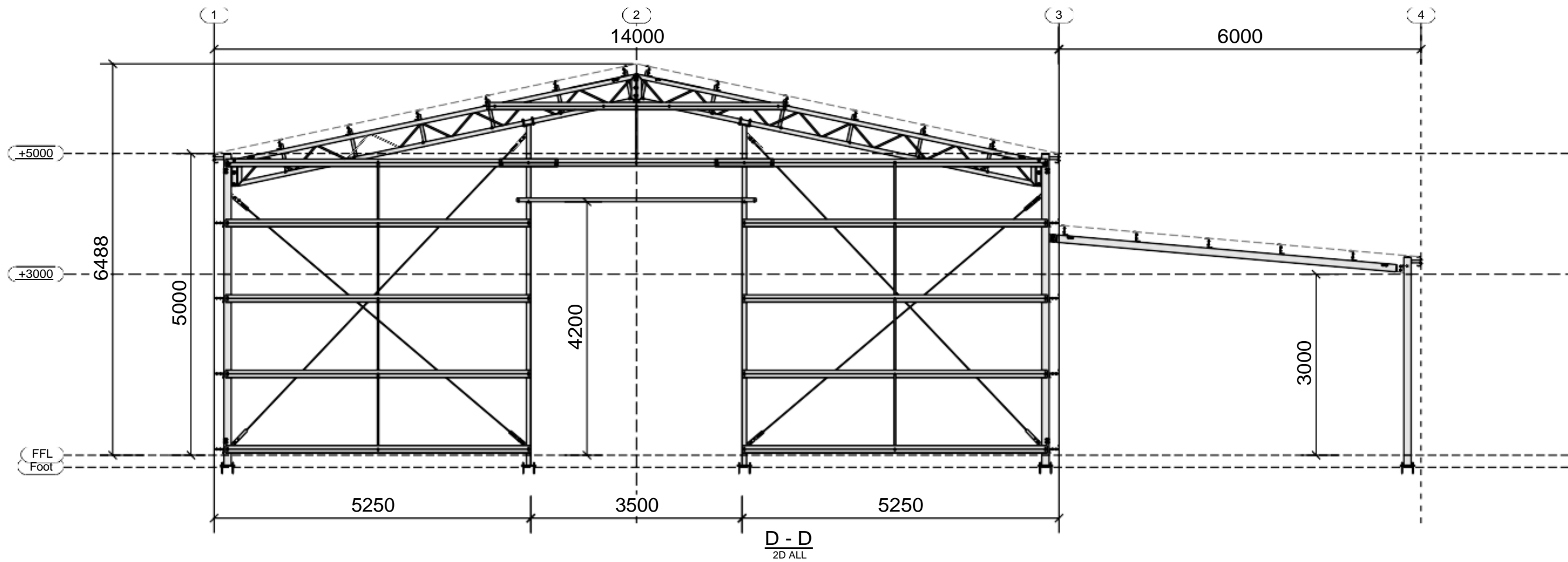
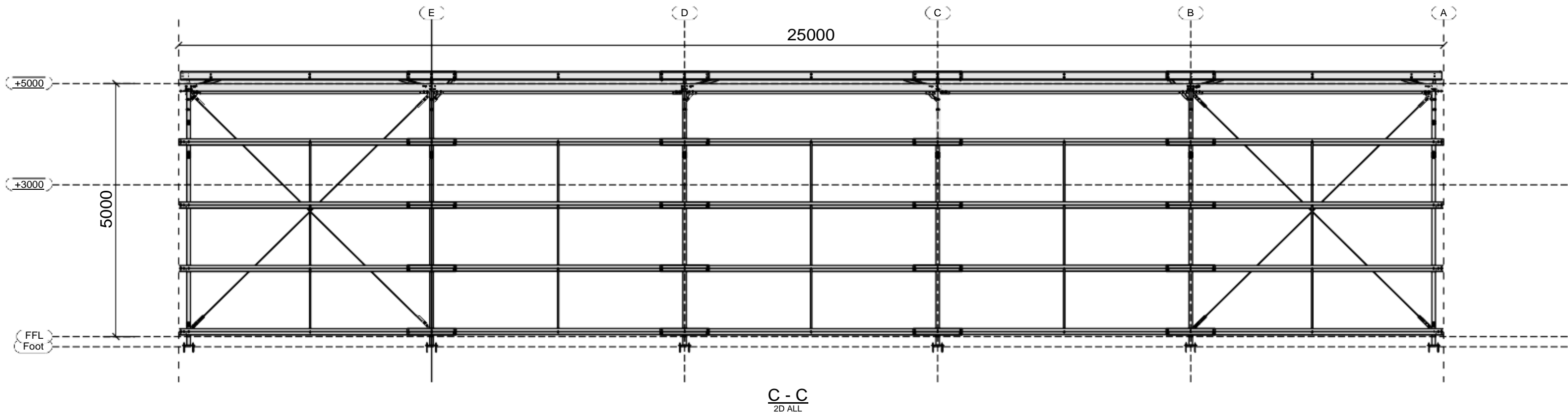
ENGINEERS AUSTRALIA

REVISION	DATE	DESCRIPTION
B	TM 5/03/21	DOOR LAYOUT MODIFIED AT CLIENTS REQUEST
A	TM 10/03/21	ISSUED FOR APPROVAL

24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD			
24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD			
24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD			
DRAWING TITLE: MARKING PLAN	ISSUE DATE:	APPROVAL SENT: 15.03.2021	
CONTRACT:	CHECKED DATE:	APPROVAL DATE:	
MODELLED BY: tm	CREATED: 09.12.2019	CHECKED BY:	APPROVED BY:
SCALE:	PROJECT No.	DRAWING No.	REV.
1:50	WELLARDSHED	-ELEVATION A-B	B



Attachment D - Construction Plans 5 of 5



Erection Notes	<div>Mr Kyaw THU APEC Engineer IntPE(Aus) Signature _____ Date _____ Registered on the BPECQ &amp; NER in the areas(s) of practice of Civil and Structural Engineering</div>		<div>Revision Table</div> <table><tr><th>REV</th><th>NAME</th><th>DATE</th><th>DESCRIPTION</th></tr><tr><td>B</td><td>TM</td><td>15/03/21</td><td>DOOR LAYOUT MODIFIED AT CLIENTS REQUEST</td></tr><tr><td>A</td><td>TM</td><td>10/03/21</td><td>ISSUED FOR APPROVAL</td></tr><tr><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></tr></table>	REV	NAME	DATE	DESCRIPTION	B	TM	15/03/21	DOOR LAYOUT MODIFIED AT CLIENTS REQUEST	A	TM	10/03/21	ISSUED FOR APPROVAL													24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD	
	REV	NAME	DATE	DESCRIPTION																									
	B	TM	15/03/21	DOOR LAYOUT MODIFIED AT CLIENTS REQUEST																									
	A	TM	10/03/21	ISSUED FOR APPROVAL																									
		24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD																											
		24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD																											
		24 BRUCE CT, WELLARD																											
		DRAWING TITLE: MARKING PLAN			ISSUE DATE:	APPROVAL SENT: 15.03.2021																							
		CONTRACT:			CHECKED DATE:	APPROVAL DATE:																							
		MODELLED BY: tm			CHECKED BY:	APPROVED BY:																							
		SCALE: 1:50			PROJECT No. WELLARDSHED	DRAWING No. -ELEVATION C-D																							
						REV. B																							



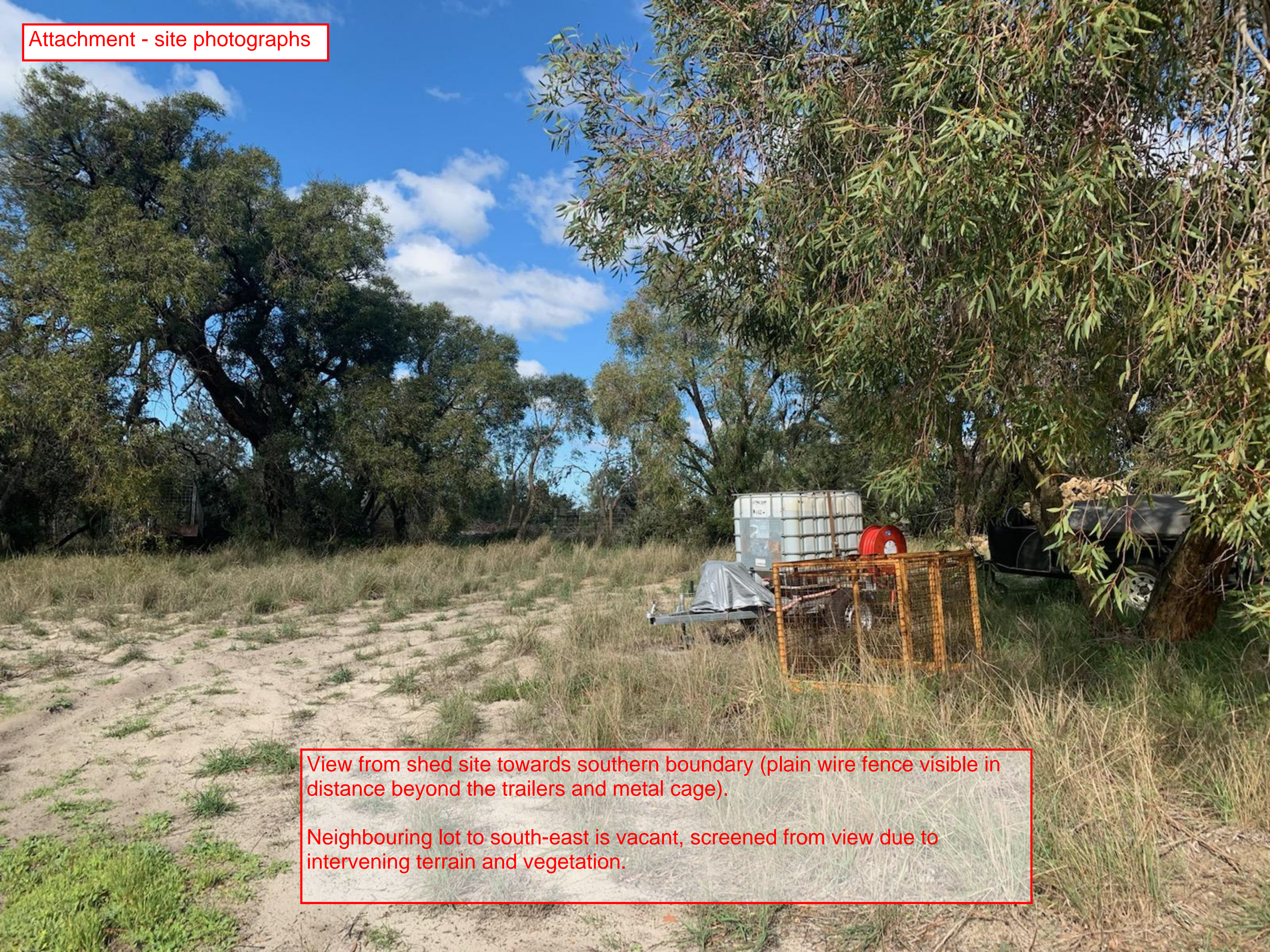


View from shed site towards southern boundary (plain wire fence visible in distance).

Neighbouring dwelling out of view due to intervening terrain and vegetation.

Note that the power box, post and rail fence and orange roofed dwelling are all within the site.





View from shed site towards southern boundary (plain wire fence visible in distance beyond the trailers and metal cage).

Neighbouring lot to south-east is vacant, screened from view due to intervening terrain and vegetation.





View from shed site towards eastern boundary.

Neighbouring lot screened from view due to distance and vegetation.





View from shed site towards eastern boundary.

Neighbouring lot screened from view due to distance and vegetation.





View from shed site, northwards across the subject lot.  
Neighbouring lot screened from view due to distance and vegetation.



## 17.2 Adoption for advertising draft local heritage survey

### DECLARATION OF INTEREST:

There were no declarations of interest declared.

### SUMMARY:

A Local Heritage Survey, previously known as a Municipal Heritage Inventory, has been prepared for the City, which identifies places of cultural heritage significance. The purpose of the Local Heritage Survey (LHS) is to assist the Local Government in making and implementing decisions that are in harmony with the cultural heritage values, including the establishment of a Heritage List under the Local Planning Scheme, which will give identified heritage places statutory protection.

The LHS has been prepared by Hocking Heritage and Architecture Consultants, who have reviewed the City's existing draft Municipal Heritage Inventory (2015) and prepared a draft LHS for the purpose of community consultation. The draft LHS has been prepared in accordance with the requirements of the *Heritage Act 2018* and the Guidelines for Local Heritage Surveys (2019) prepared by the Heritage Council.

The review has resulted in:

- 71 places being included in the draft LHS;
- 11 new places being added that were not previously included in the City's draft Municipal Heritage Inventory (2015);
- 0 sites or places being removed that were previously included in the City's draft Municipal Heritage Inventory (2015); and
- 48 places recommended for inclusion on the Heritage List under the Local Planning Scheme for statutory protection.

The draft LHS represents the first stage in a broader heritage work programme. The LHS is prepared as a requirement of the *Heritage Act 2018*, which does not apply to sites that comprise only the natural environment or that have cultural heritage significance solely on account of a connection with Aboriginal tradition as these sites are protected by other legislation. It is therefore proposed that the LHS forms part of a wider heritage framework with later stages proposed to consider the City's Aboriginal and natural heritage in order to provide a holistic view of the City's cultural heritage.

### OFFICER RECOMMENDATION:

That Council:

1. Adopt the draft Local Heritage Survey (Attachment A) in accordance with the *Heritage Act 2018*, for the purpose of public advertising and seeking community comment.
2. Adopt the draft Heritage List (Attachment B) in accordance with the *Planning and Development (Local Planning Schemes) Regulations 2015*, for the purpose of public advertising and seeking community comment.
3. Publicly advertise the draft Local Heritage Survey and draft Heritage List for a period of 28 days.

## 17.2 ADOPTION FOR ADVERTISING DRAFT LOCAL HERITAGE SURVEY

4. Require a report back to Council that details the submissions received during the advertising period with a recommendation that the draft Local Heritage Survey and draft Heritage List be either adopted with or without modification.
5. Note the development of the City of Kwinana Heritage Framework to include a holistic view of the City's history.

### DISCUSSION:

#### Background

The *Heritage Act 2018* requires each Local Government to identify places of cultural heritage significance in a Local Heritage Survey (LHS). An LHS is intended to identify and record heritage places within the City and provide management guidelines for their conservation. Each heritage place listing contains details regarding ownership, use, history, significance, and other supporting information.

The LHS was previously referred to as the Municipal Heritage Inventory. The City first adopted a Municipal Heritage Inventory in 1997, prepared by Jack Phillimore, and this was reviewed and updated by Palassis Heritage Consultants in 2006. Palassis were again engaged by the City to update the Municipal Heritage Inventory in 2015 and a draft was prepared, however was never adopted.

Appendix 1 of the Local Planning Scheme No 2 provides a list of 9 buildings, objects and places the preservation of which should be encouraged. This would be superseded by a Heritage List.

#### Local Planning Strategy alignment

The review of the draft LHS and an updated Heritage List is supported by the City's draft Local Planning Strategy through Actions 6 and 21 as set out below:

- 6 Review and update the City of Kwinana's Municipal Heritage Inventory (2015) in accordance with the Heritage Act 2018 to create a Local Heritage Survey and Local Heritage List; and
- 21 Promote cultural heritage and history through the design of public open space, public facilities and public art to foster a sense of belonging and connection.

#### Local Heritage Survey

The draft LHS (Attachment A) is designed to contribute to the conservation of the City's heritage by:

- Contributing to the management of the community's resources and environment, and ensuring that change is managed with due regard to heritage values;
- Contributing to community projects such as townscape, main street, heritage trails, local history, cultural and community plans;
- Assisting in defining the community's sense of place and historic fabric by identifying places that are a physical representation of cultural, aesthetic, historical, scientific and social value;
- Contributing to a body of reference information which will assist in determining the significance of individual places; and
- Inform the preparation of a heritage list under the City's Local Planning Scheme in accordance with the *Planning and Development Regulations 2015*.



## 17.2 ADOPTION FOR ADVERTISING DRAFT LOCAL HERITAGE SURVEY

The draft LHS includes assigning management categories to the identified heritage places in accordance with the Heritage Council's Guidelines for Local Heritage Surveys (2019). There are five management categories ranging from A to E. The level of significance for the management categories are set out in Table 1.

**Table 1: Management categories**

Category	Significance	Explanation
Category A	Exceptional significance	The place should be retained and conserved unless there is no feasible and prudent alternative to doing otherwise. Any alterations or extensions should reinforce the significance of the place and be in accordance with a Conservation Plan (if one exists for the place). Include in Local Planning Scheme No. 2 Heritage List.
Category B	Considerable significance	Conservation of the place is highly desirable. Any alterations or extensions should reinforce the significance of the place. Include in Local Planning Scheme No. 2 Heritage List.
Category C	Some/moderate significance	Conservation of the place is desirable. Any alterations or extensions should reinforce the significance of the place and original fabric should be retained wherever feasible. Include in Local Planning Scheme No. 2 Heritage List.
Category D	Little significance	Photographically record prior to major development and demolition. Recognise and interpret the site if possible. Do not include on the Local Planning Scheme No. 2 Heritage List.
Category E	Historic Site	Recognise and interpret the site if possible. Do not include on the Local Planning Scheme No. 2 Heritage List.

The draft LHS will provide guidance to the City on the importance of places listed in the survey and makes recommendations for the level of care that should be taken of the place. Places identified within management categories A, B and C are recommended to be placed on a Heritage List and adopted under the City's Local Planning Scheme in order to provide them with statutory protection.

### Heritage List

Entry of a place into an LHS is recognition of its importance to the community only, it does not have any statutory weight and does not invoke any further controls on the place than would ordinarily apply under the existing planning framework. In order to have statutory protection, heritage places must be included on a Heritage List established under the Local Planning Scheme.

The LHS identifies 48 heritage places for inclusion on a Heritage List. Inclusion on the Heritage List provides statutory protection in accordance with the *Planning and Development Regulations 2015* and ensures that development approval is required to be issued by Council prior to any demolition, alteration or other development. The Heritage List shall be established under the Scheme but is not included within the Scheme text. This will allow the City to update the list without undertaking a Scheme amendment process.

## 17.2 ADOPTION FOR ADVERTISING DRAFT LOCAL HERITAGE SURVEY

The establishment of a Heritage List under clause 8(1) of the *Planning and Development (Local Planning Schemes) Regulations 2015* would make the current Local Planning Scheme No. 2, Appendix 1 - Buildings, Objects and Places, the preservation of which should be encouraged, redundant and therefore it is proposed that Appendix 1 is removed from the Scheme via a Scheme Amendment. This process would commence following consultation and final adoption by Council of the draft LHS and draft Heritage List. The Heritage List can also be incorporated into the City's new Local Planning Scheme No 4 which is currently being developed.

### Results of Local Heritage Survey

The draft LHS has resulted in the following changes to the existing draft Municipal Heritage Inventory (2015).

- 11 new places being included in the draft LHS
- All sites and places that were previously included in the draft Municipal Heritage Inventory have been included in the draft LHS
- 48 sites being recommended to be established in a Heritage List and included in the City's Local Planning Scheme as shown in Table 2 below:

**Table 2: Places by management category in the draft Local Heritage Survey**

Management Categories					Sub - Total	No Management Category	Total number of sites assessed
Recommended for heritage list in Local Planning Scheme							
A	B	C	D	E			
20	18	10	4	19	56	11	81

### Aboriginal Heritage

The LHS, in accordance with the *Heritage Act 2018* and the Guidelines for Local Heritage Surveys 2019, focuses on events and developments in Western Australian history since the arrival of European settlers. It does not attempt to record the legacy of Aboriginal occupation prior to the European settlement however it does note the overlap between European settlers and Aboriginal people in the district, where that information is available.

The LHS does not include Aboriginal heritage places as these are administered under separate legislation and require both specialist archaeological and anthropological skills and cultural sensitivity which may preclude the disclosure of information to the public. Significant Aboriginal heritage is recorded and preserved through the provisions of the *Aboriginal Heritage Act 1972* administered by the Department of Aboriginal Affairs.

The City recognises the importance of Aboriginal heritage to the social, environmental and economic prosperity of the City and that the LHS, as a standalone document, does not provide a holistic picture of Kwinana's cultural heritage. Further work is required to identify, understand, protect and promote Aboriginal heritage in Kwinana.

## 17.2 ADOPTION FOR ADVERTISING DRAFT LOCAL HERITAGE SURVEY

### **City of Kwinana Heritage Framework**

In acknowledgement that the history of Kwinana is much broader than just those sites identified in the LHS it is proposed that the City commence work on a Heritage Framework which would provide a holistic view of the City's history including:

- Natural heritage
- Aboriginal heritage
- Historic heritage (European heritage)
- Tangible and non-tangible heritage

The Heritage Framework would be guided by an overarching Heritage Strategy recognising the importance of cultural heritage to the Kwinana community and would include a 'portfolio' of heritage lists. It is proposed that the LHS would form part of this framework but it would also incorporate other heritage lists to provide a complete picture of the City's history.

The Heritage Strategy would provide an overview of Kwinana's history and provide an action plan to guide the City in understanding, protecting, sustaining and celebrating its heritage. It would provide a thematic history of Kwinana which identifies the turning points in the City's history, the key stories, themes and influential factors which have shaped the City of Kwinana's distinctive character.

This work requires further scoping and refinement but is intended to address the limitations of the LHS and align with the City's Reconciliation Action Plan 2020-2022, which recognises the need for increased awareness of Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander histories and cultures in Kwinana.

### **LEGAL/POLICY IMPLICATIONS:**

The relevant legislation and policies applicable to this item are as follows:

#### Legislation

*Heritage Act (2018)*

*Planning and Development (Local Planning Schemes) Regulations (2015)*

*City of Kwinana Local Planning Scheme (1992)*

#### State Government Policies

Guidelines for Local Heritage Survey (Heritage Council, July 2019)

#### Local Planning Policies

Draft Municipal Heritage Inventory Review (Palassis Architects, 2015)

Community Engagement Policy (City of Kwinana, 2016)

### **FINANCIAL/BUDGET IMPLICATIONS:**

The preparation and advertising of the draft LHS will be undertaken within the City's existing operational budget.

**17.2 ADOPTION FOR ADVERTISING DRAFT LOCAL HERITAGE SURVEY****ASSET MANAGEMENT IMPLICATIONS:**

A number of properties listed in the LHS are owned by the City:

- S.S Kwinana Shipwreck, Kwinana Beach
- Wells Park, Kwinana Beach
- Sloan's Cottage, Leda
- Chalk Hill, Medina
- Smirk Cottage, Medina
- First Municipal Roads Board Office, Medina
- Medina Town Hall, Medina
- Senior Citizens Centre, Medina
- Kwinana War Memorial, Medina

**ENVIRONMENTAL/PUBLIC HEALTH IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no public health implications that have been identified as a result of this report or recommendation.

No direct environmental implications are associated with the draft Local Heritage Survey or draft Heritage List.

**STRATEGIC/SOCIAL IMPLICATIONS:**

This proposal will support the achievement of the following outcome/s and objective/s detailed in the Strategic Community Plan and Corporate Business Plan.

Plan	Outcome	Objective
Strategic Community Plan	A unique identity	1.1 Develop and strengthen community identity to create a sense of belonging
Strategic Community Plan	A City alive with activity	1.2 Inspire and strengthen community spirit through community activities and events
Strategic Community Plan	A sense of place and heritage	1.8 Respect and promote Kwinana's unique heritage

**COMMUNITY ENGAGEMENT:**

Should Council resolve to adopt the draft LHS and draft Heritage List for the purposes of public advertising it will be advertised in accordance with the City's Community Engagement Policy.

The community engagement process for the draft LHS will involve as a minimum:

- Advertising the draft LHS and draft Heritage List for 28 days;
- Consultation through the City's web-based engagement portal "Love my Kwinana";
- Placing notices in the local newspapers;
- A media release detailing the objectives and nature of the draft LHS and draft Heritage List; and

**17.2 ADOPTION FOR ADVERTISING DRAFT LOCAL HERITAGE SURVEY**

- Letters will be sent to the following key stakeholders advising of the opportunity to provide a submission on the draft Local Heritage Survey:
  - Heritage Council of WA
  - National Trust of WA
  - the owners of properties included in the draft Local Heritage Survey and draft Heritage List
  - Army Museum of WA
  - Cockburn Historical Society
  - Rockingham Historical Society
  - Medina Residents Group
  - Museum of Perth
  - Kwinana Heritage Group

**COUNCIL DECISION****466****MOVED CR P FEASEY****SECONDED CR W COOPER****That Council:**

- 1. Adopt the draft Local Heritage Survey (Attachment A) in accordance with the *Heritage Act 2018*, for the purpose of public advertising and seeking community comment.**
- 2. Adopt the draft Heritage List (Attachment B) in accordance with the *Planning and Development (Local Planning Schemes) Regulations 2015*, for the purpose of public advertising and seeking community comment.**
- 3. Publicly advertise the draft Local Heritage Survey and draft Heritage List for a period of 28 days.**
- 4. Require a report back to Council that details the submissions received during the advertising period with a recommendation that the draft Local Heritage Survey and draft Heritage List be either adopted with or without modification.**
- 5. Note the development of the City of Kwinana Heritage Framework to include a holistic view of the City's history.**

**CARRIED  
7/0**





# LOCAL HERITAGE SURVEY REVIEW 2021

*Cover Photograph of Wells Park and the remnant of the SS Kwinana, 2021. Courtesy City of Kwinana*

## EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

The rich history of the City of Kwinana is embedded in the fabric of the City's heritage buildings and places. The City's vision is for these buildings and places to be protected, enhanced and celebrated to ensure that its history is preserved for generations to come.

Local Heritage Surveys (LHS) identify local heritage places and heritage areas, and provide the base information needed for local heritage planning.

The Department of Planning Lands and Heritage provides the overall framework of the LHS method in accordance with the *Heritage Act 2018*, which requires each local government to identify places of cultural heritage significance in a local heritage survey (LHS). As the Act does not apply to places that have cultural heritage significance solely on account of their connection with Aboriginal tradition or culture or to sites of natural heritage, except in cases where the natural or Aboriginal heritage forms part of a place's historic cultural heritage significance, these sites are not included within this document and are protected under separate legislation.

The Act identifies that the purposes of the LHS include:

- a. *identifying and recording places that are, or may become, of cultural heritage significance in its district; and*
- b. *assisting the local government in making and implementing decisions that are in harmony with cultural heritage values; and*
- c. *providing a cultural and historical record of its district; and*
- d. *providing an accessible public record of places of cultural heritage significance to its district; and*
- e. *assisting the local government in preparing a heritage list or list of heritage areas under a local planning scheme.”<sup>1</sup>*

As the Department of Planning, Lands and Heritage describe;

*Local government decisions that could be informed by the LHS might include activities to interpret or promote heritage places, or provide material for information or education. Examples are assembling a local history or archive; informing a thematic study of the area; providing educational material for school programs; or developing a heritage trail.*

*A key function, however, will be to inform the preparation of a heritage list and heritage areas under the local planning scheme, as detailed in (e) above.*

*The LHS itself is identified as having no direct statutory role in respect of the Planning and Development Act 2005, and in particular should not be used as the basis of decision making*

<sup>1</sup> *Heritage Act 2018*, Western Australian Legislation, Government of Western Australia, Department of Justice, Parliamentary Counsel's Office  
[https://www.legislation.wa.gov.au/legislation/prod/filestore.nsf/FileURL/mrdoc\\_43549.pdf/\\$FILE/Heritage%20Act%202018%20-%20%5B00-c0-00%5D.pdf?OpenElement](https://www.legislation.wa.gov.au/legislation/prod/filestore.nsf/FileURL/mrdoc_43549.pdf/$FILE/Heritage%20Act%202018%20-%20%5B00-c0-00%5D.pdf?OpenElement)



*for development or subdivision proposals. This function is served by a heritage list or heritage area.<sup>2</sup>*

The City of Kwinana adopted its first LHS (previously referred to as the Municipal Heritage Inventory or Local Government Inventory) in 1998 and updated it in 2008 and 2015.

## Places recommended for TPS Heritage List

Name of Place	Street No	Street Name	Locality	Level of Significance	Management Category
Smirk Cottage	4	Beacham Crescent	Medina	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Postans' Cottage Group	233	Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
Frederick Postans' Cottage (fmr)	41	Hendy Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Key Cottage	1045	Wellard Road	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
Wheatfield Cottage	2	Summerton Road	Calista	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
Lealholm		Mead Road	Leda	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
Sloan's Cottage	1204	Wellard Road	Leda	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
George Postans' Cottage (fmr)	233	Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
Paradise Cottage		Kwinana Marshalling Yards	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Pines Cottage		Kwinana Marshalling Yards	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
de San Miguel Home (Ruin)	192	Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Kwinana Signal Box		Kwinana Marshalling Yards	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
The Spectacles Wetland		Bound by Thomas, McLaughlan & Anketell Roads	The Spectacles; Postans	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Long Swamp		Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Medina Avenue Trees		Medina Avenue	Medina	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Wellard Swamp / Bollard Bulrush Swamp		Bound by Bertram Rd, Wellard Rd, Johnson Road	Wellard	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
S.S. Kwinana - Shipwreck		Kwinana Beach Road	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Chalk Hill		Chalk Hill Road	Medina	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Leda Nature Reserve		Wellard Road	Wellard	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Wandi Nature Reserve	121	De Haer Road	Wandi	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.

<sup>2</sup> Guidelines for Local Heritage Surveys, Department of Local Heritage Surveys, July 2019. <https://www.dplh.wa.gov.au/getmedia/ba65ee25-c8b9-4d00-b198-62c8fe75f25a/HER-GD-Local-heritage-surveys>

Name of Place	Street No	Street Name	Locality	Level of Significance	Management Category
9 Mile Dumps		Thomas Road	Bertram	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Kwinana War Memorial		Pace Road	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
First Municipal Roads Board Office	156	Medina Avenue	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Tramway Reserve		Various	Wellard; The Spectacles	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Mandogalup Post Office (former)		Anketell Road	The Spectacles	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Harry McGuigan Park		Bound by Medina Avenue, Wheelock Rd, Harley Wy & Hoyle Rd	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Radio Communication Centre		Wellard Road	Leda	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Kwinana Maternity Hospital (fmr)	35	Kenton Way	Calista	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina Town Hall	7	Harley Way	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Hazel Glen Farm	240	De Haer Road	Wandi	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina Shopping Centre		Pace Road	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Sutton's Farmhouse	661	Bertram Road	Wellard	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Wells Park		Kwinana Beach Road	Kwinana Beach	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina State School	2	Westcott Road	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Mount Brown			Naval Base Henderson	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina Townsite		Various	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Soldier Settler Homes	27,31 and 45	Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Kwinana Senior Citizens Centre	17	Harley Way	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Lake Wattleup / Sayer Road Swamp		Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Army Camp (fmr)		Gentle Road	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Kwinana RSL Sub Branch	27	Pace Road	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Peel Estate Drainage Scheme			Various	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Kwinana Police Station (fmr)	25	Pace Road	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Jolly's Bridge		Mandogalup Rd	Mandogalup	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.

Name of Place	Street No	Street Name	Locality	Level of Significance	Management Category
Barber's Bridge		Lyon Road	Wandi	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
All Saints Anglican Church (fmr)	57	Medina Avenue	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
White Bridge		Anketell Road	Hope Valley	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Armada-le-Rockingham Rd (fmr)		Various	Medina; Orelia; Bertram	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.

## Places by Suburb

Name of Place	Street No	Street Name	Locality	Level of Significance	Management Category
9 Mile Dumps		Thomas Road	Bertram	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Wheatfield Cottage	2	Summerton Road	Calista	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
Kwinana Maternity Hospital (fmr)	35	Kenton Way	Calista	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Postans' Cottage Group	233	Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
Frederick Postans' Cottage (fmr)	41	Hendy Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
George Postans' Cottage (fmr)	233	Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
de San Miguel Home (Ruin)	192	Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Long Swamp		Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
White Bridge		Anketell Road	Hope Valley	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Mortimer House - site	309	Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Hope Valley Townsite - site		Armstrong Road	Hope Valley	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Hope Valley School - site		McLaren Avenue	Hope Valley	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Key Cottage	1045	Wellard Road	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
Paradise Cottage		Kwinana Marshalling Yards	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Pines Cottage		Kwinana Marshalling Yards	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Kwinana Signal Box		Kwinana Marshalling Yards	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
S.S. Kwinana - Shipwreck		Kwinana Beach Road	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Wells Park		Kwinana Beach Road	Kwinana Beach	Considerable	B - High level of protection.

Name of Place	Street No	Street Name	Locality	Level of Significance	Management Category
East Rockingham School - site		Wellard Road	Kwinana Beach	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Lealholm		Mead Road	Leda	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
Sloan's Cottage	1204	Wellard Road	Leda	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
Radio Communication Centre		Wellard Road	Leda	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Soldier Settler Homes	27,31 and 45	Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Lake Wattleup / Sayer Road Swamp		Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Jolly's Bridge		Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Balmanup Post Office - Site	511	Clementi Road	Mandogalup	Historic site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Six Mile - site		Norkett Road	Mandogalup	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Seven Mile - site	7	Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Mandogalup School (first) and Quarters - site	90	Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Mandogalup Hall Reserve - site	7	Mandogalup	Mandogalup	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Mandogalup Townsite (fmr)		Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Smirk Cottage	4	Beacham Crescent	Medina	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Medina Avenue Trees		Medina Avenue	Medina	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Chalk Hill		Chalk Hill Road	Medina	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Kwinana War Memorial		Pace Road	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
First Municipal Roads Board Office	156	Medina Avenue	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Harry McGuigan Park		Bound by Medina Avenue, Wheelock Road, Harley Way and Hoyle Road	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina Town Hall	7	Harley Way	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina Shopping Centre		Pace Road	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina State School	2	Westcott Road	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina Townsite		Various	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Kwinana Senior Citizens Centre	17	Harley Way	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.

Name of Place	Street No	Street Name	Locality	Level of Significance	Management Category
Army Camp (fmr)		Gentle Road	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Kwinana RSL Sub Branch	27	Pace Road	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Kwinana Police Station (fmr)	25	Pace Road	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
All Saints Anglican Church (fmr)	57	Medina Avenue	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Medina Education and Employment Hostel		Gilmore Avenue	Medina	Little	D - Photograph and interpret
Medina Infant Health Centre - site	7	Harley Way	Medina	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Armada-Rockingham Road (fmr)		Various	Medina Orelia Bertram	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Mount Brown			Naval Base Henderson	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
All Saints Church	67	Bickner Way	Parmelia	Little	D - Photograph and interpret
DAFWA Medina Agricultural Research Station	60	Abercrombie Road	Postans	Little	D - Photograph and interpret
Mandogalup Post Office (former)		Anketell Road	The Spectacles	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
The Spectacles Wetland		Bound by Thomas, McLaughlan & Anketell Roads	The Spectacles Postans	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Peel Estate Drainage Scheme			Various	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Wandi Nature Reserve	121	De Haer Road	Wandi	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Hazel Glen Farm	240	De Haer Road	Wandi	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Barber's Bridge		Lyon Road	Wandi	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Mandogalup School (second) - site		Anketell Road	Wandi	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Leslies Property - site		Lyon Road	Wandi	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Wellard Swamp / Bollard Bulrush Swamp		Bound by Bertram Rd, Wellard Rd, Johnson Road	Wellard	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Leda Nature Reserve		Wellard Road	Wellard	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Sutton's Farmhouse	661	Bertram Road	Wellard	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Wellard Post Master's Residence (former)	758	Wellard Road	Wellard	Little	D - Photograph and interpret.
Wellard Post Office and General Store - site	778	Wellard Road	Wellard	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Wellard Hospital - Site	11	Shipwright Avenue	Wellard	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

Name of Place	Street No	Street Name	Locality	Level of Significance	Management Category
Thirteen Mile		Bertram Road	Wellard	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Wellard Townsite - site		Wellard Road	Wellard	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Wellard Doctor's Residence - site	7	Shipwright Avenue	Wellard	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Wellard School - site		Johnson Road	Wellard	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Tramway Reserve		Various	Wellard; The Spectacles	Considerable	B - High level of protection.

DRAFT

## Places by Category

Name of Place	Street No	Street Name	Locality	Level of Significance	Management Category
<b>Smirk Cottage</b>	4	Beacham Crescent	Medina	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
<b>Postans' Cottage Group</b>	233	Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
<b>Frederick Postans' Cottage (fmr)</b>	41	Hendy Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
<b>Key Cottage</b>	1045	Wellard Road	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
<b>Wheatfield Cottage</b>	2	Summerton Road	Calista	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
<b>Lealholm</b>		Mead Road	Leda	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
<b>Sloan's Cottage</b>	1204	Wellard Road	Leda	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
<b>George Postans' Cottage (fmr)</b>	233	Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
<b>Paradise Cottage</b>		Kwinana Marshalling Yards	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
<b>Pines Cottage</b>		Kwinana Marshalling Yards	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
<b>de San Miguel Home (Ruin)</b>	192	Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
<b>Kwinana Signal Box</b>		Kwinana Marshalling Yards	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
<b>The Spectacles Wetland</b>		Bound by Thomas, McLaughlan and Anketell Roads	The Spectacles Postans	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
<b>Long Swamp</b>		Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
<b>Medina Avenue Trees</b>		Medina Avenue	Medina	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
<b>Wellard Swamp / Bollard Bulrush Swamp</b>		Bound by Bertram Road, Wellard Road, Johnson Road	Wellard	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
<b>S.S. Kwinana - Shipwreck</b>		Kwinana Beach Road	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
<b>Chalk Hill</b>		Chalk Hill Road	Medina	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.

Name of Place	Street No	Street Name	Locality	Level of Significance	Management Category
Leda Nature Reserve		Wellard Road	Wellard	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Wandi Nature Reserve	121	De Haer Road	Wandi	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
9 Mile Dumps		Thomas Road	Bertram	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Kwinana War Memorial		Pace Road	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
First Municipal Roads Board Office	156	Medina Avenue	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Tramway Reserve		Various	Wellard The Spectacles	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Mandogalup Post Office (former)		Anketell Road	The Spectacles	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Harry McGuigan Park		Bound by Medina Avenue, Wheelock Road, Harley Way and Hoyle Road	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Radio Communication Centre		Wellard Road	Leda	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Kwinana Maternity Hospital (fmr)	35	Kenton Way	Calista	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina Town Hall	7	Harley Way	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Hazel Glen Farm	240	De Haer Road	Wandi	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina Shopping Centre		Pace Road	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Sutton's Farmhouse	661	Bertram Road	Wellard	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Wells Park		Kwinana Beach Road	Kwinana Beach	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina State School	2	Westcott Road	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Mount Brown			Naval Base Henderson	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina Townsite		Various	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Soldier Settler Homes	27,31 and 45	Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Considerable	B - High level of protection.



Name of Place	Street No	Street Name	Locality	Level of Significance	Management Category
Kwinana Senior Citizens Centre	17	Harley Way	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Lake Wattleup / Sayer Road Swamp		Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Army Camp (fmr)		Gentle Road	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Kwinana RSL Sub Branch	27	Pace Road	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Peel Estate Drainage Scheme			Various	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Kwinana Police Station (fmr)	25	Pace Road	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Jolly's Bridge		Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Barber's Bridge		Lyon Road	Wandi	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
All Saints Anglican Church (fmr)	57	Medina Avenue	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
White Bridge		Anketell Road	Hope Valley	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Armadale-Rockingham Road (fmr)		Various	Medina Orelia Bertram	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
All Saints Church	67	Bickner Way	Parmelia	Little	D - Photograph and interpret
DAFWA Medina Agricultural Research Station	60	Abercrombie Road	Postans	Little	D - Photograph and interpret
Medina Education and Employment Hostel		Gilmore Avenue	Medina	Little	D - Photograph and interpret
Wellard Post Master's Residence (former)	758	Wellard Road	Wellard	Little	D - Photograph and interpret.
Medina Infant Health Centre - site	7	Harley Way	Medina	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Wellard Post Office and General Store - site	778	Wellard Road	Wellard	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
Mortimer House - site	309	Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

Name of Place	Street No	Street Name	Locality	Level of Significance	Management Category
<b>Mandogalup School (second) - site</b>		Anketell Road	Wandi	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
<b>Wellard Hospital - Site</b>	11	Shipwright Avenue	Wellard	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
<b>Leslies Property - site</b>		Lyon Road	Wandi	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
<b>East Rockingham School - site</b>		Wellard Road	Kwinana Beach	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
<b>Balmanup Post Office - Site</b>	511	Clementi Road	Mandogalup	Historic site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
<b>Six Mile - site</b>		Norkett Road	Mandogalup	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
<b>Seven Mile - site</b>	7	Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
<b>Thirteen Mile</b>		Bertram Road	Wellard	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
<b>Wellard Townsite - site</b>		Wellard Road	Wellard	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
<b>Hope Valley Townsite - site</b>		Armstrong Road	Hope Valley	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
<b>Wellard Doctor's Residence - site</b>	7	Shipwright Avenue	Wellard	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
<b>Hope Valley School - site</b>		McLaren Avenue	Hope Valley	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
<b>Mandogalup School (first) and Quarters - site</b>	90	Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
<b>Mandogalup Hall Reserve - site</b>	7	Mandogalup	Mandogalup	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
<b>Mandogalup Townsite (fmr)</b>		Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible
<b>Wellard School - site</b>		Johnson Road	Wellard	Historic Site	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

# CONTENTS

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY .....	3
Places recommended for TPS Heritage List .....	4
Places by Suburb .....	6
Places by Category .....	10
1.0 STUDY AREA .....	16
2.0 METHODOLOGY AND TERMINOLOGY.....	17
3.0 MANAGEMENT CATEGORIES .....	18
4.0 PLACE RECORD FORMS .....	20
Bibliography .....	231

DRAFT

## FIGURES

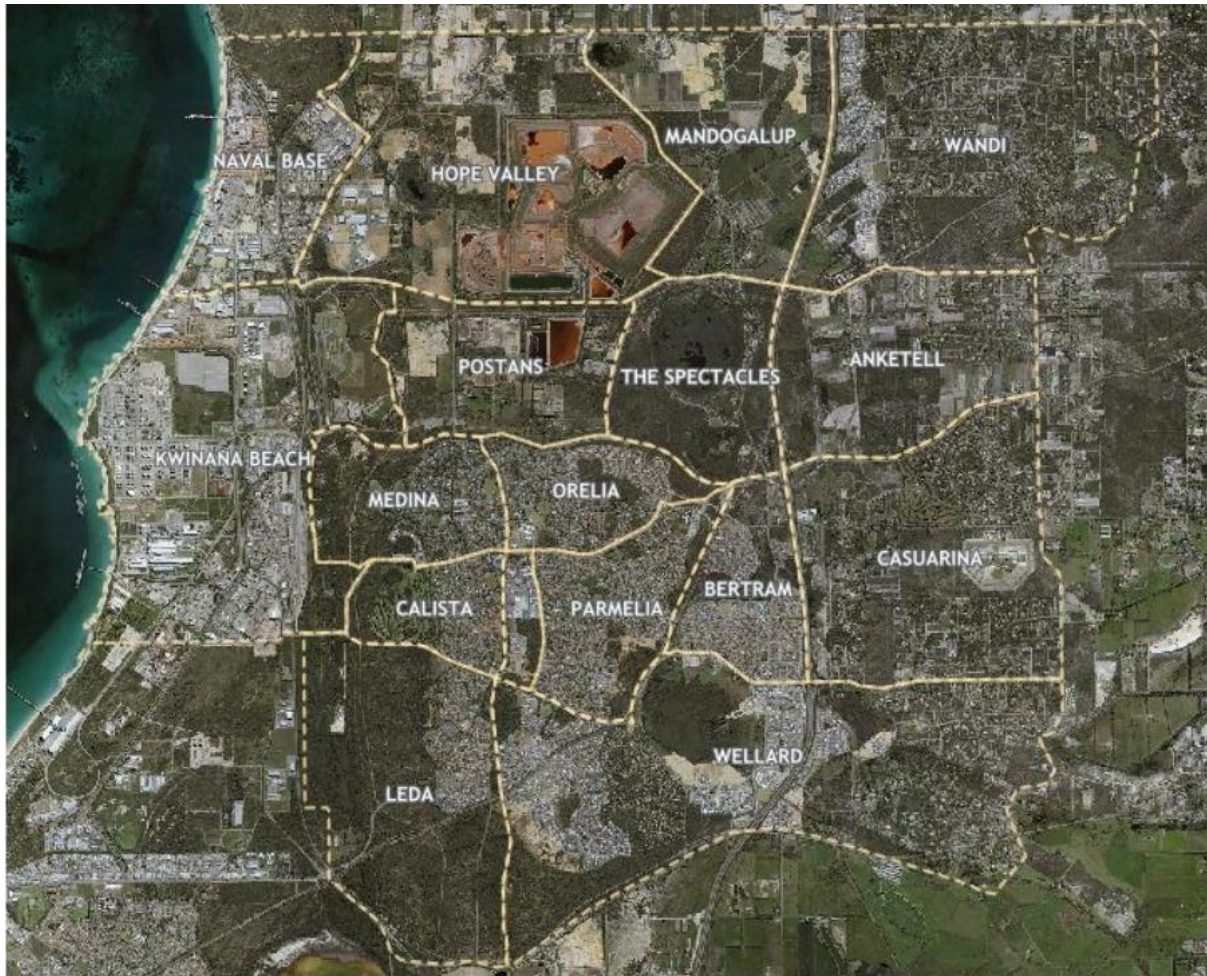
Figure 1	Boundaries of the City of Kwinana and Suburbs .....	16
----------	---	----

DRAFT

## 1.0 STUDY AREA

The City of Kwinana is located in Perth's outer southern suburbs, between 25 and 37 kilometres south of the Perth CBD. The City of Kwinana is bounded by the City of Cockburn in the north, the Shire of Serpentine Jarrahdale in the east, the City of Rockingham in the south, and the Indian Ocean in the west.

The locations of the designated places can be retrieved from the City of Kwinana.



**Figure 1** Boundaries of the City of Kwinana and Suburbs

Courtesy Kwinana Intramaps

## 2.0 METHODOLOGY AND TERMINOLOGY

The preparation of this Local Heritage Survey was undertaken with reference to the Guidelines prepared by the State Heritage Office of Western Australia in consultation with the City of Kwinana. The key document from the Department of Planning Lands and Heritage website is, *Guidelines for Local Heritage Surveys*, July 2019<sup>3</sup>.

Importantly, in line with the Guidelines for Local Heritage Surveys 2019, this report does not include places of significance to Aboriginal communities where their cultural heritage is solely connected with Aboriginal tradition or culture. Aboriginal heritage sites are protected under the Aboriginal Heritage Act 1972 and administered by the Department of Aboriginal Affairs who ensure the significant aspects of Aboriginal history and culture relating to the period before European settlement are recorded and preserved. There are a number of sites recorded within the LHS which reference Aboriginal history as part of the broader historical significance of a site but this document is not intended to provide a comprehensive picture of Aboriginal history in the City of Kwinana.

Some key terms and definitions for the assessment process as defined in the *Heritage Act (2018)* are outlined below:

The assessment process is **place** means

“a defined or readily identifiable area of land and may include any of the following things that are in, on or over the land —

- (a) archaeological remains;
- (b) buildings, structures, other built forms, and their surrounds;
- (c) equipment, furniture, fittings and other objects (whether fixed or not) that are historically or physically associated or connected with the land;
- (d) gardens and man-made parks or sites;
- (e) a tree or group of trees (whether planted or naturally occurring) in, or adjacent to, a man-made setting.”

In accordance with the Department of Planning Lands and Heritage Guidelines, the assessment process consisted of a site visit to photograph the place, and to record the condition of the physical fabric with reference to the surrounding streetscape and environment. The accuracy of the land information and historical information for each place was reviewed and added to where necessary.

For new nominations, a short history of each place was prepared in addition to the physical evidence. Once each place was documented, cultural heritage values were ascribed using the following criteria.

**Aesthetic Value** It is significant in exhibiting particular aesthetic characteristics.

**Historic Value** It is significant in the evolution or pattern of the history of the local district.

<sup>3</sup> Department of Planning Lands and Heritage website, <https://www.dplh.wa.gov.au/getmedia/ba65ee25-c8b9-4d00-b198-62c8fe75f25a/HER-GD-Local-heritage-surveys>



<b>Research Value</b>	It has demonstrable potential to yield information that will contribute to an understanding of the natural or cultural history of the local district. It is significant in demonstrating a high degree of technical innovation or achievement.
<b>Social Value</b>	It is significant through association with a community or cultural group in the local district for social, cultural, educational or spiritual reasons.
<b>Rarity</b>	It demonstrates rare, uncommon or endangered aspects of the cultural heritage of the local district.
<b>Representativeness</b>	It is significant in demonstrating the characteristics of a class of cultural places or environments in the local district.
<b>Condition</b>	The current state of the place in relation to the values for which that place has been assessed, and is generally graded on the scale of Good, Fair or Poor.
<b>Integrity</b>	The extent to which a building retains its original function, generally graded on a scale of High, Medium or Low.
<b>Authenticity</b>	The extent to which the fabric is in its original state, generally graded on a scale of High, Medium or Low.

A statement of significance was prepared using the cultural heritage values and a management category ascribed. The management category is a tool for the City of Kwinana when assessing individual development applications and for forward planning.

The following categories used by the City of Kwinana are consistent with the Department of Planning Lands and Heritage document *Guidelines for Local Heritage Surveys, July 2019*. The management categories assigned in this report are recommendations only.

### 3.0 MANAGEMENT CATEGORIES

The following categories are consistent with the State Heritage Office document *Criteria for Assessment of Local Heritage Places and Areas*.

CATEGORY	LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE	DESIRED OUTCOME
A	<b>Exceptional Significance</b> Essential to the heritage of the City of Kwinana. Rare or outstanding example. Recommended for inclusion on the State Register of Heritage Places.	The place should be retained and conserved unless there is no feasible and prudent alternative to doing otherwise. Any alterations or extensions should reinforce the significance of the place, and be in accordance with a Conservation Plan (if one exists for the place). Include on the Local Planning Scheme Heritage List.
B	<b>Considerable Significance</b> Very important to the heritage of the City of Kwinana. High degree of integrity/authenticity	Conservation of the place is highly desirable. Any alterations or extensions should reinforce the significance of the place Include on the Local Planning Scheme Heritage List.
C	<b>Some/Moderate Significance</b>	Conservation of the place is desirable.

	Contributes to the heritage of the locality. Has some altered or modified elements, not necessarily detracting from the overall significance of the item	Any alterations or extensions should reinforce the significance of the place, and original fabric should be retained wherever feasible. Include on the Local Planning Scheme Heritage List.
D	<b>Little significance</b> Contributes to the understanding of the history of the City of Kwinana.	Photographically record prior to major development or demolition. Recognise and interpret the site if possible. Do not include on the Local Planning Scheme Heritage List.
E	<b>Historic Site</b> Site relevant to a past event, group or individual which contributes to the understanding of the history of the City of Kwinana.	Recognise and interpret the site if possible. Do not include on the Local Planning Scheme Heritage List.

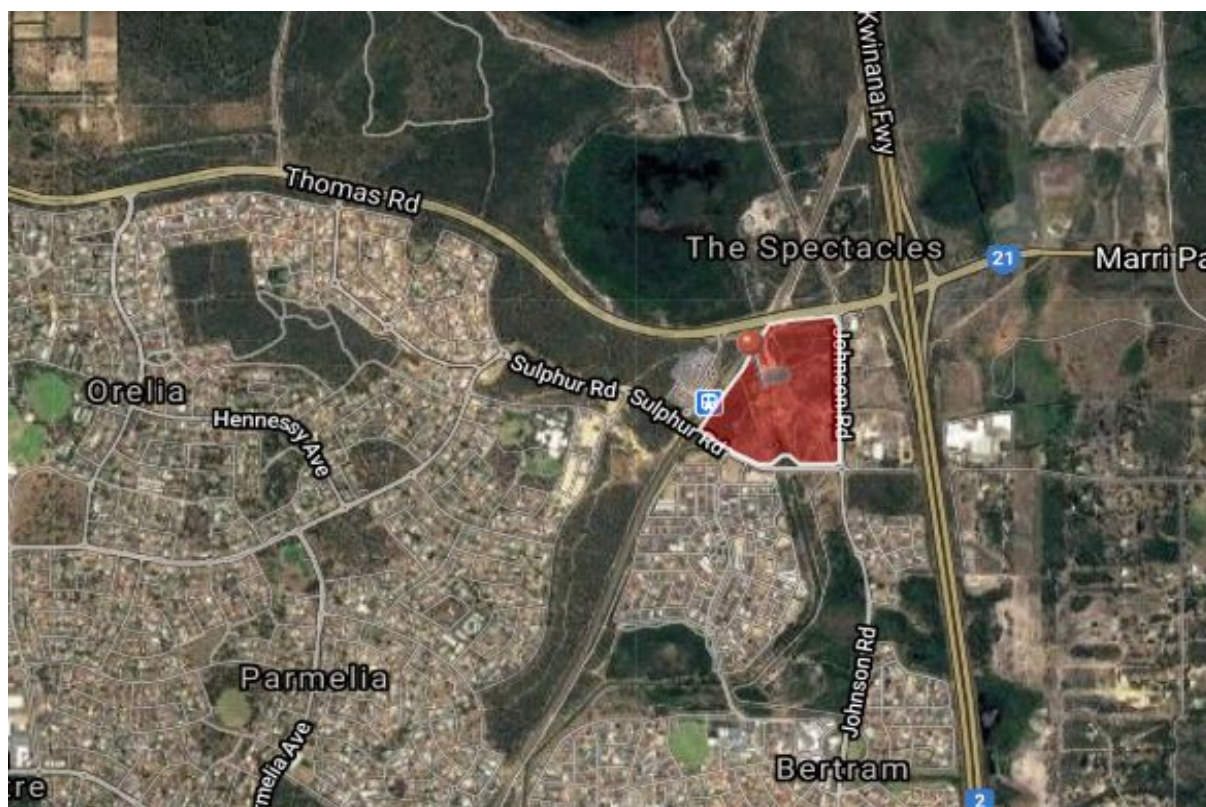
DRAFT



## 4.0 PLACE RECORD FORMS

DRAFT

## 9 Mile Dumps



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Peel Estate Main Drain Dumps	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Thomas Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Bertram	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot 9211	P53314
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12131	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	GOVERNMENTAL: Other	
<b>Present Use:</b>	GOVERNMENTAL: Other	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Historic Site	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1920s	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A	
	N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	Fair
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY: Government Policy
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
<p>The place comprises a large drain, flanked by large sloping sand dunes on either side, being the northernmost extent of the Main Drain before it enters The Spectacles. At their northern end, the dunes have a width of approximately 130 metres across, near where the drain crosses Thomas Road. Further south, the drain narrows, and the dunes are less pronounced, instead taking the form of earth embankments with an approximate width of 65 metres across. The embankments are almost entirely covered with trees and bushland. The site is accessible via the sandy tracks that extend westward from Johnson Road.</p>	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
<p>The Main Drain was constructed as part of the Peel Estate drainage project which commenced in the 1920s, whereby lowland swamps were drained to reveal more fertile soil than the surrounding dry land could provide. The drains were designed by engineer-in-charge, Richard John Anketell (1862-1928), and the main drain started east of Mandogalup, passing through Beenyp, The Spectacles, Bollard Bulrush Swam, Baldivis and Folly Pool, onto Mandurah where it discharged into the sea.</p> <p>The Nine Mile Dump comprises one section of the drain, named for the nearby light railway line running between Jandakot and Wellard (the mileage being reckoned as the distance by rail from Jandakot). The distinctive sand dunes, also known as dumps, were the result of the extensive excavation in this area for the Main Drain pipes.</p>	
<b>Associations:</b>	
The place has significant associations with engineer Richard Anketell.	
<b>References:</b>	
<p>Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.          Nora Taggart, Rockingham Looks Back, 1984.          The West Australian, 26 November 1928, p. 12.          Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.</p>	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the Peel Estate drainage project, which involved draining lowland swamps to open up new tracts of land for farming.</p> <p>The place is associated with Richard Anketell, engineer-in-charge of the Peel Estate drainage project and designer of the Main Drain.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The dumps are representative of the type of methods used during the construction of the drains in the Peel Estate.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

## Kwinana Maternity Hospital (fmr)



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Bradford Hostel	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	35 Kenton Way	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Calista	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot 10	P71253
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12091	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	HEALTH: Hospital	
<b>Present Use:</b>	RESIDENTIAL: Institutional housing	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1955	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Timber framed weatherboard Corrugated metal sheeting	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	Post war International	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES: Community services and utilities

### Physical Description:

The place comprises a substantial single-storey building with an L-shaped form, located on the bend of Kenton Way. Parking facilities are located on site to the north and east of the building whilst gardens form a softer setting to the building.

The building is characterised by its low pitched gable roofs clad with corrugated roof sheeting, its timber-framed walls clad with horizontal compressed fibre weatherboard, and the timber-framed verandah running the length of the west elevation, with distinctive criss-cross balustrading. A smaller verandah is located to the rear of the building, facing onto the small courtyard created by the building form.

Located just south of the former hospital building is the former nurses' quarters. The building is typical of houses constructed in the 1950s, being timber-framed and raised on stumps, with timber battens to the subfloor area, fibro cladding to the walls, and terracotta tiles to the medium-pitched gable roof. Other characteristics include the simple timber-framed entry porch and the timber-framed casement windows. The former nurses' quarters retains its functional connection to the adjacent former hospital building, but due to refurbishment of the former hospital the visual connection has been weakened, although a common brick pier and metal panel fence front fence suggests a connection.

In 2021, the place is in good condition externally, having been refurbished since 2008 including new roof and wall cladding, and the removal of sunrooms on the front verandah.

### Historical Notes:

Early in January, 1955, Dr. Roe, Superintendent of Fremantle Hospital, advised that the existing facilities at Fremantle could not meet the normal hospital needs of the 10,000 residents in Rockingham and Kwinana districts. Kwinana alone had 150 maternity cases in the preceding year and the lack of medical facilities became an issue pursued by the Medina Residents' Association. At first it appeared that the government was negotiating purchase of the Kellogg Company's temporary construction offices, however in May it was announced that those quarters would be unsuitable and that a ten-bed maternity hospital would be built.

The Medina Maternity Hospital was officially opened on 9 December 1955 by the Minister for Health, Hon. E. Nulsen, MLA. After the hospital was declared open visitors were invited to inspect the wards and nurses quarters. The hospital consisted of four wards, one with four beds, two with two beds and two with one bed. The nurses quarters were placed in a house nearby.

The hospital was initially under the care of Matron Enright and Sister Enright, and the first baby was born there only five days after the official opening, to Miss Barbara Blackman.

Aerial photographs from 1955 indicate that the place was originally clad in asbestos sheeting and then reroofed in green corrugated sheets in the late 1990s. This was replaced in 2003 with a white sheeting material, and again with the current grey/green colorbond sheets in 2010. There appears to have been no major changes in the original form or extent.

In 2004, the place became Breathing Space, a residential treatment facility for Communicare's Family and Domestic Violence men's behaviour change program.

### Associations:

The place has significant associations with the Medina Residents' Association.

### References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.



## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	<p>The former hospital building is an attractive and substantial building located in a prominent position on Kenton Way, which is characterised by its L-shaped form, weatherboard cladding, lowpitched roofs and front verandah.</p> <p>The former hospital building is complementary to the mostly residential streetscape of Kenton Way.</p>
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place has historic value as the first hospital established in the Kwinana district, following the urgent need for medical facilities for the new residential suburbs of Medina and Calista.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	<p>The place was constructed following the efforts of the Medina Residents' Association, and has continued to function as a valuable community service.</p>
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	<p>The building is typical of the small domestic scale maternity hospital built in the post World War Two period for the rapidly growing population of metropolitan Perth.</p>
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



# Wheatfield Cottage



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Stoke's Cottage, Tasker's Cottage, Greenkeeper's Cottage Smirk's Cottage	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	2 Summerton Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Calista	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
25309,	Lot 486	DP221410
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	4624	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	City of Kwinana Heritage List included in TPS2. National Trust of Australia, (WA), 1998.	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	FARMING/PASTORAL: Homestead	
<b>Present Use:</b>	VACANT/UNUSED:	
<b>Other Use:</b>	SOCIAL AND CIVIC ACTIVITIES: Sport, recreation and entertainment	
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	c1856	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Local East Rockingham limestone. Rendered brick. Timber frame with corrugated iron	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	Victorian Georgian	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Fair - Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY: Settlements

### Physical Description:

Wheatfield Cottage is located within the grounds of the Kwinana Golf Course accessed via a dirt road from Wellard Road.

The cottage is of limestone construction with brick quoining. The place has a symmetrical frontage with two doors each flanked by window openings. The arrangement of door and window openings is reflective of the place being constructed in stages. A timber framed skillion verandah extends across the full extent of the facade, supported on squared timber posts. The roof is hipped with corrugated galvanised iron sheeting with three masonry chimneys.

The walls of the four rooms on the western end of the building (c.1856 and c.1870) are constructed of rubble stone walling, approximately 380mm thick. The walls have been rendered externally and plastered internally. The openings on the north elevation of these rooms have timber lintels. The three eastern rooms (c.1910) are constructed of limestone with quoin bricks surrounding each external opening. There is evidence of imitation ashlar work on the north elevation of these rooms. A thin render and paint finish has been applied to all the external walls.

to the rear, the cottage has a further skillion roof section with different pitches to the east and west ends. Both are constructed on limestone with an open verandah area in the middle.

Internally, the cottage consists of seven rooms, an entry hall dividing two of these rooms, a verandah to the north and a back verandah which is enclosed with fibro-cement cladding (c.1965).

A steel-framed tank stand with a timber platform supporting a corrugated iron tank is located to the south of the cottage, while a number of mature trees are located to the west. These include a large peppercorn tree and a pair of mulberry trees. The remainder of the site is characterised by the golf course landscaping, with gum trees interspersed between the grassed areas and greens.

### Historical Notes:

In 1842, Cockburn Sound Location No. 18 was granted to Marshall MacDermott, an officer in the Eighth Infantry Regiment of the British Army who was persuaded to settle in Western Australia in 1829 by the large concessions of land offered to settlers by the government. Encompassing 160 acres, it was only one small portion of the total land granted to MacDermott.

The first known occupiers of the cottage were the Smirk family, who rented the property from MacDermott between c. 1855 and c. 1881, and it is believed that during this time (c.1870) Thomas Smirk extended the small cottage from two rooms into four rooms to accommodate his large family of fourteen children.

In 1867, ownership of the property was transferred to James Herbert, and in 1888 was purchased by John and Alexander Forrest as an investment property. Sir John Forrest sold the property to Charles Dixon in 1902, following the death of Alexander, and in 1905 ownership was transferred to James Stokes.

James Stokes is the first confirmed owner occupier of the cottage and was responsible for building three additional rooms on the eastern end of the cottage c.1910. The Stokes family occupied the property until 1917 and during this time it operated as a dairy farm.

During 1917-1920, Thomas Morris, a railway employee from South Fremantle owned the property, followed by John Thorpe between 1920-1924.

In 1924, the property was transferred to Frederick Tasker, and the place continued to be used as a dairy farm, then for growing pumpkins. The Tasker family continued to occupy the property until c.1957, leaving not long after it was resumed by the Public Works Act in 1953.

In 1959, the Kwinana District Club opened and some maintenance was undertaken on the cottage for use as a club house. In c.1965 restoration of the cottage was carried out by volunteers with the



support of the Kwinana Shire Council. The place was used as a residence for the golf course superintendent/greenkeeper since the early 1970s.

Aerial photographs of the place since the mid 20th century indicates that the form and extent of the place has not changed significantly and the original cottage can still be readily determined. The roof cladding was green corrugated iron up to c2000 when it was changed to the current galvanised sheeting.

### Associations:

The place has significant associations with Marshall MacDermott, the Smirk Family, Sir John Forrest and Alexander Forrest, the Stokes family and the Tasker family.

### References:

Palassis Architects, Wheatfield Cottage Conservation Plan, 1994.  
Wise's Post Office Directory 1894-1949.  
Australian Electoral Rolls, 1903-1980.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.  
Kwinana Golf Club website, <https://www.kwinanagolfclub.com.au/cms/golf/golf-at-kwinana/>

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

### Aesthetic Value:

The place has aesthetic value as a modest but attractive cottage characterised by its simple form, limestone rubble walls with contrasting brick quoining, its symmetrical arrangement of door and window openings and its timber-framed verandah across the front elevation.

The remaining peppercorn and mulberry trees, along with the tankstand, represent the original rural setting of the farmhouse and combine with the cottage to create pleasing environs.

### Historic Value:

The place is associated with a number of early settlers of the district including the Smirk, Stokes and Tasker families who all occupied the place at some time.

The place is associated with the settlement development of the region for farming in the mid 19th century.

The place is associated with the establishment of the Kwinana Golf Club in 1959 and the changing use of the district from farming to residential.

### Social Value:

The place is valued by the local community as evidenced by the ongoing efforts of community volunteers to retain and restore the building.

The place has social value for the members of the Kwinana Golf Club and visitors who have visited the place since 1959.

### Research Value:

The place has some potential archaeological value in revealing the way of life of early settlers in an isolated rural community.

### Representativeness:

The design of the building, which began with only two rooms and was expanded to incorporate seven following additions that were carried out over subsequent occupations, represents the tradition of expanding cottages into more substantial farmhouses suited to the size of the family and their farming operations.

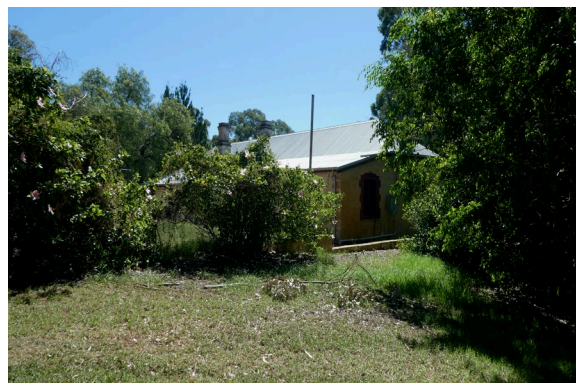
**LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:**

Exceptional

**MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:**

A - Highest level of Protection possible.

**ADDITIONAL IMAGES**



Wheatfield Cottage, 1958, Courtesy 'Third Time Lucky', p. 200.



# White Bridge



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>		
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Anketell Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Hope Valley	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot -----	-----
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12115	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS: Road Bridge	
<b>Present Use:</b>	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS: Road Bridge	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Other Built Type	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	c1921	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A	
	N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Low
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	TRANSPORT & COMMUNICATIONS: Road Transport

### Physical Description:

The place comprises a simple road bridge crossing the open drain that extends southwest from Mandogalup.

Culverts on either side of the bridge have been constructed with laterite stone and concrete and incorporate sloping buttresses. Dense planting enclosed by steel railing block to the view of the culvert from the southern side of the road.

On the north side, the culvert extends approximately 6 metres along the length of the drain, lining the inner banks. A concrete circular channel runs beneath the road, providing free flow for water in the drain. The drain, constructed during the Inter-War period, can be clearly seen on either side of Anketell Road, comprising narrow but deep drains characterised by their mounded earth banks.

### Historical Notes:

The area east of Mandogalup was the starting point for the Peel Estate drainage project which commenced in the 1920s, whereby lowland swamps were drained to reveal more fertile soil than the surrounding dry land could provide. The drains were designed by engineer-in-charge, Richard Anketell, and the main drain started east of Mandogalup, passing through Beenyup, The Spectacles, Bollard Bulrush Swam, Baldivis and Folly Pool, onto Mandurah where it discharged into the sea.

The crossing at Anketell Road, known as White Bridge, was most likely first constructed in the 1920s as part of the Drainage scheme works, and was originally a timber bridge, 18 metres long and painted white, explaining its name. The earlier bridge structure was replaced by the existing stone and concrete culvert construction in the 1960s.

### Associations:

The place is associated with engineer Richard Anketell who oversaw the design and construction of the Peel Estate Drainage scheme.

### References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Town of Kwinana MHI, 1997.



## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place is associated with the Peel Estate drainage project, which involved draining lowland swamps to open up new tracts of land for farming.
<b>Social Value:</b>	The place is a well-known crossing of the main Mandogalup drain, once characterised by its white-painted timber structure, and contributes to the community's sense of place.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The decision to build a drainage scheme to establish agricultural land over existing swamps demonstrates the prevailing view of the Inter War period which prioritised agricultural land over the existing wetlands.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Some
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	C - Retain and conserve if possible.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



## Hope Valley Townsite - site



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Hope Valley	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Armstrong Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Hope Valley	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot Various	Various
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12124	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	FARMING/PASTORAL:	
<b>Present Use:</b>	VARIOUS: Various	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Large Conservation Region	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	c1880-1920s	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY: Settlements

### Physical Description:

The built environment of the Hope Valley area generally comprises a mix of buildings dating from the late 19th century and early 20th century (1880-1915), the mid 20th century (1915- 1960) and the late 20th century (1960-). Buildings recognised for their heritage value

George Postans Cottage

Frederick Postans Cottage

de San Miguel Cottage

Hope Valley School

Mortimer House

### Historical Notes:

During the 1880s, the Cockburn district expanded in population, with a small community established south of the ten-mile well between 1880 and 1886. The community came to be known as Hope Valley, probably named by its first settler, George Postans. Settlers were attracted by the red sandy loam and the black peat-like clay adjacent to the shallow freshwater lake known as Long Swamp. The settlers planted vegetables on the lake's damp fringes and, where necessary, irrigated the land by channels, which spread outwards from the water's edge.

Early settlers who joined George Postans in farming the area included; Angel de San Miguel, who married George Postans' step-daughter, Mary, and had a farm on the northwest corner of Long Swamp; John Mortimer, who married George Postans' eldest daughter, Emma, and then settled on 40 acres at the southern end of Long Swamp; the Armstrong family, who farmed land south of Mt Brown, as well as a large lot, Lot 7/1514, being the areas where the town of Hope Valley is now located.

During the period 1953-1963, the land which was originally purchased by the Armstrong brothers, Lot 7/1514, was resumed and subdivided to open the area up for housing. Between this time and 1970, more housing was built in the area, as well as the Hope Valley Primary School and the Hope Valley Community Hall. Growth of the town during the subsequent decades meant an expansion of its extent, to create the current Hope Valley township.

### Associations:

The site has associations with early settlers and their methods of farming.

### References:

Palassis Architects, Hope Valley Wattleup Redevelopment Project, European Heritage Study, 2003.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.



## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The variety of buildings represent the gradual development of the Hope Valley area, which began with early farming around Long Swamp, followed by residential development and more intense rural industry on small blocks in the 1960s.
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES





## Frederick Postans' Cottage (fmr)



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Postans' Cottage Group	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	41 Hendy Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Hope Valley	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot 2	D82495
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	3804	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	City of Kwinana Heritage List included in TPS2 1992. National Trust of Australia (WA), 1990. Register of the National Estate, 1982.	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	FARMING/PASTORAL: Homestead	
<b>Present Use:</b>	VACANT/UNUSED:	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	c1900	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Local East Rockingham limestone. N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	Ruinous
<b>Integrity:</b>	Low
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Low
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	PEOPLE DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY OCCUPATIONS: Early Settlers Settlements Rural industry & market gardening
<b>Physical Description:</b>	

The site was not accessed in 2021.

A description of the site in 2015 stated Frederick Postans' Cottage comprised a limestone cottage in ruinous condition, situated to the southwest of Long Swamp, on a gentle northeast slope above an un-named and mostly dry swamp. Evidence of the extent of the Postans farm remains in the form of fence posts to both the east and west of the cottage. Mature and newly seeded exotic trees, including Cape Lilacs, surround the cottage and are growing within its walls.

The form of the four room cottage with two chimneys remains, although walls are deteriorating. Facing east, the limestone to the front façade is dressed and the window openings to this façade retain evidence of the limestone sills and arched lintels. There is an additional room with a separate entrance to the south and evidence of a former wall extending to the east. The limestone wall to the former front verandah is evident in parts. Some timber framing remains extant to door and window openings, but is largely deteriorated due to fire damage. No roof structure remains.

There is a high level of potential for surface and sub-surface archaeological material to be present in and around the Frederick Postans' Cottage, Hope Valley.

Archaeological material (artefacts and deposits) of this sort would be highly significant for its potential to provide information regarding the construction and occupation of Frederick Postans' Cottage, Hope Valley.

There are at least two known artefact scatters located in close proximity to Frederick Postans' Cottage, Hope Valley.

Evidence of the agricultural activities and incidental artefacts (such as nails, implements, personal items) might also be expected to be found the areas frequented by the Postans family. Areas of moderate archaeological potential include the surrounds of Hendy Road Swamp, former garden beds, including self-sown plantings, and the tracks and surrounds.

#### **Historical Notes:**

George Postans arrived in Western Australia as a convict aboard the Scindian in 1850. Convicted of housebreaking at 16, he received his ticket-of-leave by 1851. Postans married Harriet Green, widow of Edwin, in 1854 and was granted a full pardon in 1858.

Postans worked in the Murray District and Pinjarra as a labourer, small farmer, and bricklayer. In the 1850s, he jointly worked on a farm in North Dandalup of 15 acres with his friend, William Pollard. He is also recorded as having employed five ticket-of-leave men in Toodyay, which may also have been while working with William Pollard. By 1880 he and his wife had saved enough to settle their large family, by then numbering fifteen, on 100 acres of land in what was to become Hope Valley.

A plan of the property in a surveyor's field book (name of surveyor illegible) is dated August 1880. The plan, drawn to scale, shows a 100 acre block of land attributed to George Postans, with two fields, one approximately 10 acres and 'under cultivation' in the southern half of the allotment. The survey plan was drawn during the very early settlement of the allotment, prior to the official transfer of title of land to George Postans in 1882. There are two other small features noted on

the plan, in approximately the middle of the block, which may illustrate the presence of a dwelling or other structures.

In 2014, descendants of the Postans and de San Miguel families identified an extant structure located at 233 Hope Valley Road (Lot 241, P245456) as the original Postans' homestead, built by George Postans. This structure corresponds with the general location of the Postans' Homestead indicated in the 1880 plan.

In 1900, 28 acres of the original Cockburn Sound Location 241 allotment was transferred to George and Harriet's son Frederick.<sup>40</sup> George Postans retained the remaining 72 acres, in addition to the extra 100 acres he acquired in 1887. Frederick Postans' Cottage, Hope Valley is located in the south-western corner of the property located at 41 Hendy Road. In 2014, descendants of the Postans and de San Miguel families identified this structure as Frederick Postans' cottage, built circa 1900.

#### **Associations:**

The place has significant associations with the Postans family.

#### **References:**

Palassis Architects, Hope Valley Wattleup Redevelopment Project, European Heritage Study, 2003.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.  
inHerit database Place 25460

#### **SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:**

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place has aesthetic value as a picturesque ruin of a limestone cottage dating from the 1900s, with remnant European plantings, and the remnants are representative of a simple, limestone rural cottage of modest proportions, built using local materials.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the Postans family, including George and Harriet Postans, and their son Frederick, early settlers who established Hope Valley as an area for market gardening, and who are believed to have named the area, Hope Valley.</p> <p>The place reflects the expansion of settlement in the Hope Valley area during the turn of the century.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	<p>The place has the potential to yield information contributing to a wider understanding of the European occupation of the locality and of the State, through comparison of the archaeology of the place with other archaeological and heritage sites that represent different phases of Western Australian settlement from the nineteenth to twentieth century.</p> <p>The archaeology of the place is representative of archaeological deposits and surface finds associated with dwellings and farming properties from the late nineteenth and early twentieth century in Western Australia.</p>
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The remnants of the structures are representative of simple, limestone rural cottages of modest proportions, built using local materials.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of protection possible.



## Long Swamp



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Beeliar Regional Park	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Hope Valley Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Hope Valley	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
	Lot 339	P245455
	520	P300764
	241	P245456
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12102	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	Register of the National Estate (Interim) 1997.	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Present Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Large Conservation Region	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	N/A	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Sport, recreation and entertainment

## Physical Description:

Long Swamp is located to the north of the junction of Hope Valley Road and McLaren Avenue, Hope Valley. The associated wetlands extend to the south of Hope Valley Road in the area bounded by Hendy Road to the west and Abercrombie Road to the east. Long Swamp is part of the Beeliar Regional Park and lies within the Spearwood dune system at the southern end of the western chain of lakes.

Long Swamp comprises an ephemeral wetland which covers an area of approximately 10 hectares, most of which is covered with reeds and paperbarks. It is surrounded by a dense fringe of swamp paperbark on the southern and eastern sides, and a mixed stand of swamp paperbark and paperbarks on the northern side.

The central open area is inundated in winter and spring. At the margins of the open area samphire occurs, associated with swamp paperbark, and a small area of jointed twig-rush is situated in the deepest most permanently wet, part of the swamp. It is a summer feeding area for waterbirds and supports a variety of bush birds.

## Historical Notes:

During the 1880s, the Cockburn District expanded in population, with a small community established south of the ten mile well between 1880 and 1886. This community came to be known as Hope Valley, probably named by its first settler, George Postans. Settlers were attracted to the red sandy loam and the black peat-like clay adjacent to the shallow freshwater lake known as Long Swamp. The indigenous name for this feature has not been found in this research.

The settlers planted vegetables on the lake's damp fringes and, where necessary, irrigated the land by channels, which spread outwards from the water's edge.

## Associations:

The place has significant associations with the early settlers of the Hope Valley area.

## References:

Palassis Architects, Hope Valley Wattleup Redevelopment Project – European Heritage Study, 2003.

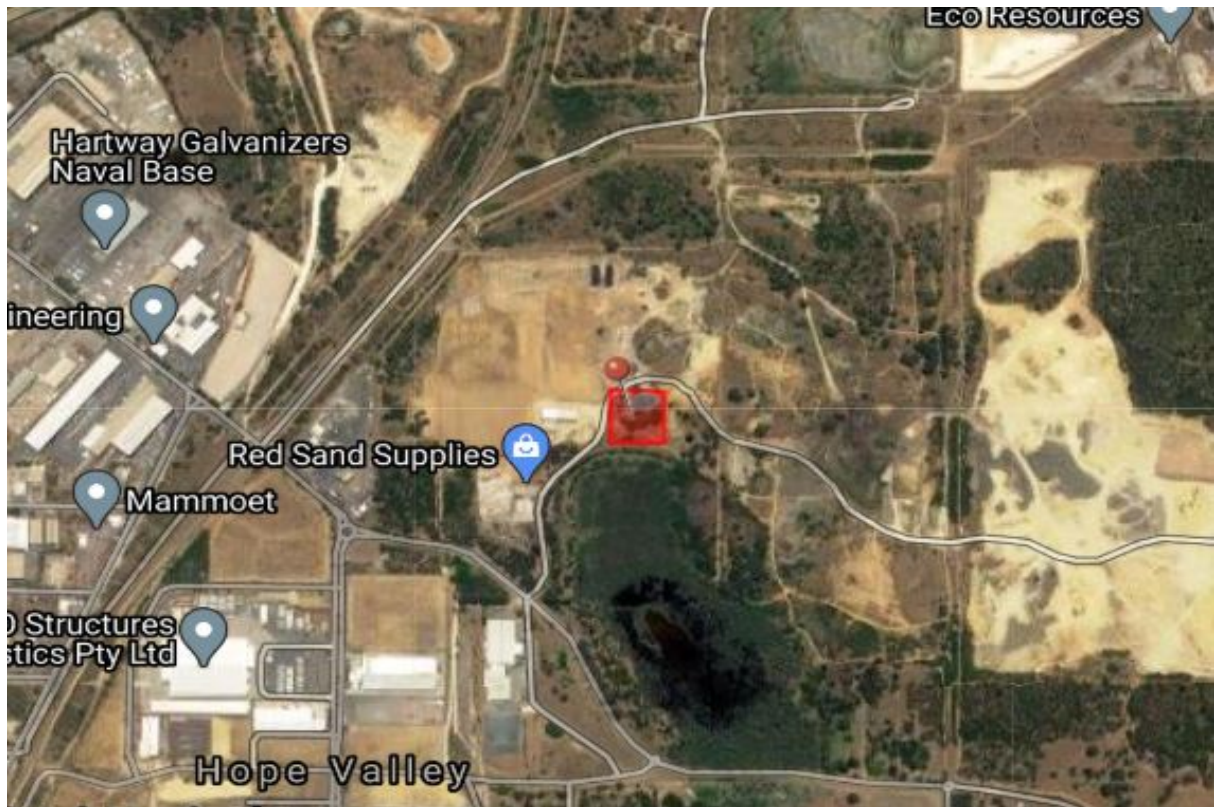
## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place has aesthetic value as a natural swamp, which has retained much of its surrounding bushland.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place formed the basis for the early settlement of the Hope Valley area, its soils and moisture attracting many early settlers including the Postans, de San Miguel and Mortimer families.
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	As part of the Beeliar Regional park, the place is a component of one of the most important systems of lakes and wetlands remaining in the Perth metropolitan area. In particular, the wetland is important as a summer feeding area for waterbirds.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The remaining wetland is representative of the indigenous fauna and landscape prior to farming.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of protection possible.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



## de San Miguel Home (Ruin)



### OTHER NAMES:

### LOCATION:

**Address:** 192 Hope Valley Road  
**Suburb:** Hope Valley

### LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot 339	P245455

**HCWA DATABASE NO:** 12096

### HERITAGE LISTINGS:

### USE:

**Original Use:** FARMING/PASTORAL: Cottage  
**Present Use:** VACANT/UNUSED: Ruin

**Other Use:**

### DESCRIPTION:

**Place Type:** Individual Building or Group  
**Construction Date:** c1886  
**Construction Materials:** Local East Rockingham limestone.  
Corrugated galvanised sheeting  
**Architectural Style:** Vernacular

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Poor
<b>Integrity:</b>	Low
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Low
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	OCCUPATIONS:: Rural industry & market gardening

### Physical Description:

The place comprises three early limestone structures, one of which has been subsumed by the timber weatherboard residence constructed over it, and two others, both free-standing, located among the other sheds and farm structures that comprise the property. The main residence is a single-storey painted weatherboard and iron dwelling, rectangular in plan, with a low-pitched gable roof. Internally, the original limestone walls of a much earlier structure forms a central core, which has been extended on all sides to the depth of one room.

There are two other small limestone structures located to the southeast of the main residence. The southernmost structure comprises a single room approximately 4m<sup>2</sup>, with random rubble walls, a door and remnant porch to the west, a chimney to the north, and a single timberframed window opening to the south. This structure appears to be the earliest on the property.

The other limestone structure is a larger single-room shed, with coursed limestone walls, sections of which have been rendered, and a timber-framed skillion roof clad with corrugated iron. A rough-hewn timber tankstand is situated to the north of the limestone buildings. And there are two timber-framed iron sheds located to the east of the site.

Vegetation in the immediate vicinity of the buildings includes a number of mature Cape Lilac trees, remnant fruit trees, and mature tuart trees.

### Historical Notes:

Born in northern Spain in 1848, Angel de San Miguel arrived in Western Australia in 1869 as an orphan with the party of Bishop Salvado, and went to work at the monastery and farm at New Norcia. Only one week after his arrival at New Norcia, Miguel disappeared from the community and made his way south to Fremantle. It was to be some years before the monks knew of his fate. In 1880, it is thought that he moved to Hope Valley and found work with George Postans. That same year he married Mary Postans, the step-daughter of George Postans.

In 1886, Miguel was issued with the title to Location 339, comprising 100 acres on the northwest corner of Long Swamp and southeast of Mt Brown. On this land he built a small dwelling for his family. Information from the 'Welcome Walls' of the WA Museum states that de San Miguel's original occupation was a stone mason therefore it is probable he built this family home.

Some time later, Angel de San Miguel increased his land holdings by purchasing Lot 66/2123 of 150 acres, just a little north of his earlier purchase, Lot 339. Angel and Mary Miguel together produced a family of 14 children, one of whom died in infancy. Angel and Mary de San Miguel retired from the farm c1919 and settled in Fremantle. It is presumed other family members continued the farm although further research is required.

Aerial photographs from the mid 1950s indicate that until the 1970s, the land adjacent to the cottage was still under cultivation. By the 1990s, there was no evidence of farming on this property or nearby properties.

Since the 2010s, the land around the cottage has been progressively cleared. The cottage is still in evidence with the roof cladding in a poor condition.

### Associations:

The place has close associations with early settlers Angel and Mary de San Miguel and their family.

### References:

Palassis Architects, Hope Valley Wattleup Redevelopment Project – European Heritage Study, 2003.

The Sunday Times, 21 February 1924, p. 1.

Daily News, 11 December 1928, p. 10.



## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The remaining limestone structures have aesthetic value as picturesque, but extremely modest buildings constructed using local materials and methods.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place is associated with Angel and Mary de San Miguel, early settlers in the Hope Valley area who constructed the limestone buildings and operated market gardens from the site.  The place reflects the expansion of settlement in the Hope Valley area before the turn of the century.
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	The place has potential archaeological value in revealing the way of life of early settlers in an isolated rural community.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The remaining structure is typical of simple stone cottages built in the region in the mid 20th century.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of protection possible.
<b>ADDITIONAL IMAGES</b>	



De San Miguel cottage, n.d. Courtesy 'Third Time Lucky', p. 111.

## Postans' Cottage Group



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	George Postans' Cottage (fmr) Frederick Postans' Cottage (fmr)	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
Address:	233 Hope Valley Road	
Suburb:	Hope Valley	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot 241; 2	245456 D82495
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	25460	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	City of Kwinana Heritage List included in TPS2 1992. National Trust of Australia (WA), 1990. Register of the National Estate, 1982.	
<b>USE:</b>		
Original Use:	FARMING/PASTORAL: Homesteads	
Present Use:	VACANT/UNUSED:	
Other Use:		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
Place Type:	Individual Building or Group	
Construction Date:	c1880; c1900	
Construction Materials:	Local East Rockingham limestone. N/A	
Architectural Style:	N/A	



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Poor
<b>Integrity:</b>	Low
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Low
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY PEOPLE: Settlements Early Settlers

## Physical Description:

These two places associated with the Postans family and located in close proximity have been grouped because of their location, use and family association.

George Postans' Cottage (fmr) is the ruin of a limestone cottage, farm outbuildings and archeological site.

Frederick Postans' Cottage (fmr), is a limestone cottage ruin and archaeological site located to the south west of George Postans' Cottage.

## Historical Notes:

George Postans arrived in Western Australia as a convict aboard the Scindian in 1850. Convicted of housebreaking at 16, he received his ticket-of-leave by 1851. Postans married Harriet Green, widow of Edwin, in 1854 and was granted a full pardon in 1858.

Postans worked in the Murray District and Pinjarra as a labourer, small farmer, and bricklayer. In the 1850s, he jointly worked on a farm in North Dandalup of 15 acres with his friend, William Pollard. He is also recorded as having employed five ticket-of-leave men in Toodyay, which may also have been while working with William Pollard. By 1880 he and his wife had saved enough to settle their large family, by then numbering fifteen, on 100 acres of land in what was to become Hope Valley.

A plan of the property in a surveyor's field book (name of surveyor illegible) is dated August 1880. The plan, drawn to scale, shows a 100 acre block of land attributed to George Postans, with two fields, one approximately 10 acres and 'under cultivation' in the southern half of the allotment. The survey plan was drawn during the very early settlement of the allotment, prior to the official transfer of title of land to George Postans in 1882. There are two other small features noted on the plan, in approximately the middle of the block, which may illustrate the presence of a dwelling or other structures.

In 2014, descendants of the Postans and de San Miguel families identified an extant structure located at 233 Hope Valley Road (Lot 241, P245456) as the original Postans' homestead, built by George Postans. This structure corresponds with the general location of the Postans' Homestead indicated in the 1880 plan.

In 1900, 28 acres of the original Cockburn Sound Location 241 allotment was transferred to George and Harriet's son Frederick.<sup>40</sup> George Postans retained the remaining 72 acres, in addition to the extra 100 acres he acquired in 1887. Frederick Postans' Cottage, Hope Valley is located in the south-western corner of the property located at 41 Hendy Road. In 2014, descendants of the Postans and de San Miguel families identified this structure as Frederick Postans' cottage, built circa 1900.

## Associations:

The place has significant associations with the Postans family.

## References:

Palassis Architects, Hope Valley Wattleup Redevelopment Project, European Heritage Study, 2003.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.  
inHerit database Place 25460 [www.stateheritage.wa.gov.au](http://www.stateheritage.wa.gov.au)

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place has aesthetic value as picturesque ruins of limestone cottages dating from the 1880s and 1900s, with remnant European plantings.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the Postans family, including George and Harriet Postans, early settlers who established Hope Valley as an area for market gardening, and who are believed to have named the area, Hope Valley.</p> <p>The place reflects the expansion of settlement in the Hope Valley area during the turn of the century.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	<p>The place has the potential to yield information contributing to a wider understanding of the European occupation of the locality and of the State, through comparison of the archaeology of the place with other archaeological and heritage sites that represent different phases of Western Australian settlement from the nineteenth to twentieth century.</p> <p>The archaeology of the place is representative of archaeological deposits and surface finds associated with dwellings and farming properties from the late nineteenth and early twentieth century in Western Australia.</p>
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The remnants of the structures are representative of simple, limestone rural cottages of modest proportions, built using local materials.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of Protection possible.



## George Postans' Cottage (fmr)



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Postans' Cottage Group	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	233 Hope Valley Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Hope Valley	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot 241	P245456
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	25318	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	City of Kwinana Heritage List included in TPS2 1992. National Trust of Australia (WA), 1990. Register of the National Estate, 1982.	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	FARMING/PASTORAL: Homestead	
<b>Present Use:</b>	VACANT/UNUSED:	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Ruin	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	c1882	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Local East Rockingham limestone. Timber frame with corrugated iron	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Ruinous
<b>Integrity:</b>	Low
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Low
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	PEOPLE DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY OCCUPATIONS: Early Settlers Settlements Rural industry & market gardening

## Physical Description:

The site was not accessed in 2021.

The place comprises the ruin of a limestone cottage and other farm buildings surrounded by native and introduced vegetation. The east facing cottage comprises four rooms, including two with fireplaces. The kitchen contains a fireplace and a large brick oven. An addition has been added to the southern end of the cottage. No roof structure remains except in a section of the southern addition. There is considerable potential for archaeological deposits to be present across the site.

## Historical Notes:

George Postans arrived in Western Australia as a convict aboard the Scindian in 1850. Convicted of housebreaking at 16, he received his ticket-of-leave by 1851. Postans married Harriet Green, widow of Edwin, in 1854 and was granted a full pardon in 1858.

Postans worked in the Murray District and Pinjarra as a labourer, small farmer, and bricklayer. In the 1850s, he jointly worked on a farm in North Dandalup of 15 acres with his friend, William Pollard. He is also recorded as having employed five ticket-of-leave men in Toodyay, which may also have been while working with William Pollard. By 1880, he and his wife had saved enough to settle their large family, by then numbering fifteen, on 100 acres of land in what was to become Hope Valley.

A plan of the property in a surveyor's field book (name of surveyor illegible) is dated August 1880. The plan, drawn to scale, shows a 100 acre block of land attributed to George Postans, with two fields, one approximately 10 acres and 'under cultivation' in the southern half of the allotment. The survey plan was drawn during the very early settlement of the allotment, prior to the official transfer of title of land to George Postans in 1882. There are two other small features noted on the plan, in approximately the middle of the block, which may illustrate the presence of a dwelling or other structures.

In 2014, descendants of the Postans and de San Miguel families identified an extant structure located at 233 Hope Valley Road (Lot 241, P245456) as the original Postans' homestead, built by George Postans. This structure corresponds with the general location of the Postans' Homestead indicated in the 1880 plan.

In 1900, 28 acres of the original Cockburn Sound Location 241 allotment was transferred to George and Harriet's son Frederick. George Postans retained the remaining 72 acres, in addition to the extra 100 acres he acquired in 1887. Frederick Postans' Cottage, Hope Valley is located in the south-western corner of the property located at 41 Hendy Road.

## Associations:

The place has significant associations with the Postans family.

## References:

Palassis Architects, Hope Valley Wattleup Redevelopment Project, European Heritage Study, 2003.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.  
inHerit database Place 25460

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place has aesthetic value as a picturesque ruin of a limestone cottage dating from the 1880s, with remnant European plantings, and the remnants are representative of a simple, limestone rural cottage of modest proportions, built using local materials.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the Postans family, including George and Harriet Postans, early settlers who established Hope Valley as an area for market gardening, and who are believed to have named the area, Hope Valley.</p> <p>The place reflects the expansion of settlement in the Hope Valley area during the turn of the century.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	<p>The place has the potential to yield information contributing to a wider understanding of the European occupation of the locality and of the State, through comparison of the archaeology of the place with other archaeological and heritage sites that represent different phases of Western Australian settlement from the nineteenth to twentieth century.</p> <p>The archaeology of the place is representative of archaeological deposits and surface finds associated with dwellings and farming properties from the late nineteenth and early twentieth century in Western Australia.</p>
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The remnants of the structures are representative of simple, limestone rural cottages of modest proportions, built using local materials.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of Protection possible.

## Mortimer House - site



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Moine	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	309 Hope Valley Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Hope Valley	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot 501	P72707
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	8582	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	RESIDENCE: Single storey residence	
<b>Present Use:</b>	VACANT:	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Heritage Site	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1913; demolished 2008	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY: Settlements

## Physical Description:

N/A

## Historical Notes:

An early Hope Valley settler was John William Mortimer, whose father, James Taylor Mortimer, had arrived in 1842 as a juvenile from a British correctional facility, sent to the Swan River Colony to boost the labour force. After working on a pearling lugger at Broome, in 1880, John Mortimer married George Postans' eldest daughter, Emma, then nineteen years of age. After their marriage, the couple lived in Fremantle, selling milk from a few cows and saving for land.

In 1884, John and Emma Mortimer acquired Cockburn Sound Location 305, comprising 40 acres of land on the southern end of Long Swamp. Once settled at Hope Valley, John and Emma began the task of clearing their land for a market garden, supporting themselves and their nineteen children (two of whom died young) by cutting jarrah 'knees' for shipbuilders and splitting sheoak shingles. In 1886, the Mortimers purchased an additional 100 acres of land (Lot 7/1525) on the northern and eastern boundaries of his Lot 305.

With such a large family, the Mortimer's were undoubtedly concerned with the provision of education in the Hope Valley area and in 1894, John Mortimer donated two acres of Lot 305 as a site for a school. The school was built that same year by John Mortimer and George Postans and was attended by their children, as well as the de San Miguel children.

In 1911, Margaret O'Connell came to Hope Valley as a teacher, and by 1913 was married to James Mortimer, the third of John and Emma's children. Soon after James and Margaret's marriage, the Mortimer House was built for them by family members, located on land near where George Postans' Location 241 and John Mortimer's Lot 7/1525 shared a common boundary. A subdivision of the area in 1915 shows that the land belonged to the Colonization Assurance Corporation of England, with neither George Postans or John Mortimer holding title to the land on which Mortimer's House was situated. The title for the land, being Lots 578 and 603 (being part of Cockburn Sound Location 16), was eventually transferred to Helene Margaret Mortimer in 1921.

The house was constructed with rubble limestone and had a timber shingle roof (most likely the work of John Mortimer), with the rims of wagon wheels apparently used in the windows.

The shingle roof was most likely removed during the 1940s, when ownership of the place was transferred numerous times.

In 1958, Lot 578 was subdivided, the resultant parcel totalling 16 acres and encompassing the homestead building. The place had numerous owners in the subsequent decade, including Dr. Edwin Alexander Dewar, who kept trotting horses on the property, and the Diamond family, who began restoring the place in the 1990s. In 1997 the place was transferred to Alcoa.

With regard to the name of the place, Mortimer's House is also referred to as 'Moine'. As it was a large home by local standards, and its position on a rise gave it prominence, visitors to the district often asked whose house it was. James Mortimer would reply "moine", his pronunciation of 'mine'.

## Associations:

The site is associated with the Mortimer and Postans family.

## References:

Palassis Architects, Heritage Farm, Hope Valley, Archival Documentation, 1998;  
Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.

**SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:**

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The site is associated with early settlers the Mortimer family who built the former residence.
<b>Social Value:</b>	N/A
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

DRAFT

## Hope Valley School - site



### OTHER NAMES:

### LOCATION:

**Address:** McLaren Avenue  
**Suburb:** Hope Valley

### LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot 521	P300764

**HCWA DATABASE NO:** 12121

### HERITAGE LISTINGS:

### USE:

**Original Use:** EDUCATIONAL: Primary School  
**Present Use:** VACANT/UNUSED:

**Other Use:**

### DESCRIPTION:

**Place Type:** Historic Site  
**Construction Date:** 1894; demolished 1955  
**Construction Materials:** N/A  
**Architectural Style:** N/A

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Education and Science
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
N/A	

## Historical Notes:

In 1884, John and Emma Mortimer acquired Cockburn Sound Location 305, comprising 40 acres of land on the southern end of Long Swamp. Once settled at Hope Valley, John and Emma began the task of clearing their land for a market garden, supporting themselves and their nineteen children (two of whom died young) by cutting jarrah 'knees' for shipbuilders and splitting sheoak shingles. In 1886, the Mortimers purchased an additional 100 acres of land (Lot 7/1525) on the northern and eastern boundaries of his Lot 305.

With such a large family, the Mortimer's were undoubtedly concerned with the provision of education in the Hope Valley area and in 1894, John Mortimer donated two acres of Lot 305 as a site for a school. The school was built that same year by John Mortimer and George Postans and was attended by their children, as well as the de San Miguel children.

The first teacher listed at the school was E. Kershaw, then the following year, 1895, J. Thompson was shown as teacher, although the school was listed as 'Provisional'. In Education Department records, the school is not listed at all in the next two years, however in 1898 both Walter and Hannah Burns were listed as teachers. In the eight years from 1902, there were eight different teachers at Hope Valley School.

In 1911, Margaret O'Connell came to Hope Valley as a teacher, and by 1913 was married to James Mortimer, the third of John and Emma's children. Margaret Mortimer taught at the school continuously until 1924. The Hope Valley School continued to operate until the end of 1927, and a new Hope Valley school was opened on a different site in 1934.

In the early 1950s, the land on which the original Hope Valley School was situated was resumed by the State Electricity Commission, with another parcel of land on Armstrong Road provided in exchange. The original school building on the site was demolished for the construction of an electrical sub-station.

It is understood Hope Valley Primary School, which documentary sources suggest was known for a time as the Naval Base Primary School, moved to the Armstrong Road-McLaren Avenue site in the early 1960s. Timber framed classroom blocks may have been relocated to this new site as the re-use of facilities was a common practice at the time.

In the early 2000s, the redevelopment of Hope Valley and Wattleup for mixed industrial and commercial uses and the relocation of residences away from the area by the State Government, contributed to declining school enrolments and the closure of the Hope Valley Primary School at the end of 2003. Some of the school buildings were relocated out to the Magenup Community Centre at Wandi and re-opened in November 2006.

## Associations:

The place has significant associations with the Postans, Mortimer and de Miguel families.

## References:

Palassis Architects, Hope Valley Wattleup Redevelopment Project, European Heritage Study, 2003.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.



## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with both the Postans and Mortimer families, early settlers in the Hope Valley area who made significant contributions, individually and collectively, to the development of the district, including the construction of the Hope Valley School.</p> <p>The place is associated with the establishment and development of the Hope Valley region.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	The place is valued by the community as the site of the original Hope Valley School, as evidenced by the placement of a commemorative plaque honouring the achievements of the early pioneers who established the school.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



Hope Valley School, 1950s. Courtesy 'Third Time Lucky', p. 90.

## Wells Park



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Kwinana Beach Reserve	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Kwinana Beach Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Kwinana Beach	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
24575,	Lot 1836	DP404489
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12101	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Present Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Urban Park	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	N/A	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Sport, recreation and entertainment

## Physical Description:

The place comprises a large public foreshore park at Kwinana Beach, bounded on its southeast boundary by Rockingham Beach Road.

The park comprises a large expanse of grass, interspersed with mature tuart trees and Canary Island Date palms. There are also a number of Norfolk Island Pine trees, peppermints and sheoaks occurring in clusters throughout the park.

Steel-framed shade structures incorporating fixed table and chair seating are located throughout the park, as are brick gas bbq's and rubbish bins.

A large sandy childrens' playarea is located close to the parking area and ablutions block close to where the grassed area meets the sandy beach. A hard playing court is located to the northern end of the park.

Recent improvements include a brick and iron ablutions block, paving and other amenities, and is in good condition.

The section of beach adjacent to the park is noteworthy as the only designated swimming beach in the town of Kwinana, and features the wreck of S.S. Kwinana, and a short jetty and boat ramp.

Heavy industry surrounds the park on all sides.

## Historical Notes:

In 1966, Kwinana Councillor Charles Mitchell put forward a motion that the beach front reserve adjacent to the Kwinana wreck should be named Wells Park in honour of Clara Wells, the well-known post-mistress who in 1922, rather flippantly scrawled the words 'Kwinana Wreck' across the mail bags to be despatched from her nearby store. The park was finally named in December 1970, after Kwinana Beach residents agreed that the resting place of the Kwinana wreck should be called Wells' Park. The name was formally adopted in 1974.

This area had been an informal park from the 1950s when Kwinana was a popular holiday destination. The land on the opposite side of Kwinana Beach Road was the location of a caravan park and guest houses. The Rockingham Road Board established a playground on the site in 1951 and it continues to be maintained by the City of Kwinana, and its preceding authorities, the Shire of Kwinana and Kwinana Road Board. The reserve was formally created in 1956 for public utility and is now designated for public recreation.

Aerial photographs indicate that one of the initial facilities on the park was a tennis court built in the early 1960s. A large area of carparking was provided from the late 1960s parallel to the beach which was modified in mid 2012 to create the current paved pathway across the park. These works created more landscaped areas north of the pathway.

## Associations:

The place is associated with Clara Wells, the postmistress of Kwinana Beach.

## References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
The West Australian, 24 January 1951, p. 4.  
Reserve Report for 24575, Landgate.



## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place is an attractive urban park, in a prominent location along Kwinana Beach, and features a number of mature trees including tuarts, palms and pines, which contribute to the appearance and amenity of the place.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place is associated with the period of time in which Kwinana beach was a holiday destination.  The place is associated with Clara Wells, the former postmistress who first marked mailbags 'Kwinana Wreck' at her nearby store when the old ship drifted ashore.
<b>Social Value:</b>	The place is valued by the community as a public park adjacent to the beachfront of the main swimming beach at Kwinana.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The place is a typical suburban park with a well maintained landscaped area that has developed over the decades it has been in use.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES





## S.S. Kwinana - Shipwreck



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Kwinana Wreck	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Kwinana Beach Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Kwinana Beach	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
24575,	Lot 1836	DP404489
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12109	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS: Water	
<b>Present Use:</b>	MONUMENT:	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Other Built Type	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1922	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Poor
<b>Integrity:</b>	Low
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Low
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	TRANSPORT & COMMUNICATIONS TRANSPORT & COMMUNICATIONS: River and Sea transport Mail Services

## Physical Description:

The place comprises the rusted remnants of a steel ship hull, which has been cut down to water level and filled with concrete to form a platform.

The pointed form of the hull is still evident at the northern end of the jetty, although there is more concrete and stone indicating the shape than steel. The shape of the wreck can be clearly seen in aerial views.

The structure extends out into the bay of Kwinana Beach for a length of approximately 5 metres. A jetty is located immediately south of the wreck, extending from the slight promontory that connects the two structures.

## Historical Notes:

Originally named 'Darius' when built in 1892 by William Doxford and Sons at Sunderland, England, for three Melbourne ship owners, the 3,295 tons vessel was renamed 'Kwinana' when purchased by the Western Australian Government and registered in Fremantle on 26 SEPTEMBER, 1912. The name Kwinana is believed to originate from an aboriginal language in the Kimberley region meaning 'fair maiden', although no source material was found to confirm this.

As the S.S. Darius, the ship was mainly used to transport horses to the Imperial forces in India, however as S.S. Kwinana it was used primarily to transport cattle from the north west of WA to Robb Jetty. It also made occasional voyages overseas, transporting WA timber to New Zealand, South Africa and China.

Between 1912 and 1922, when the S.S. Kwinana finally sank, the ship encountered numerous incidents which left it damaged, including scraping the bottom of the hull, hitting rocks, and a fire in the coal bunkers. Having been almost completely gutted by fire in 1921, it was decided to escort the ship to Fremantle to be made seaworthy again, however during this voyage, the S.S. Kwinana collided with S.S. Port Stephens and eventually had to be towed into the harbour. Upon arrival, the restoration of the S.S. Kwinana was deemed uneconomical, and the ship was stripped of any fittings of value. After an unsuccessful attempt to sell the ship, it was decided to tow S.S. Kwinana to Careening Bay, Garden Island, however it was this voyage that was her last. During May 1922, following a northwesterly gale, S.S. Kwinana broke her moorings and was blown across Cockburn Sound to her final resting place, now known as Kwinana Beach.

In 1941, the rusting hulk of the 'Kwinana' was partly destroyed with explosive, then in 1959 the Fremantle Harbour Trust cut the hulk down to low water level. Later the centre was filled with limestone to form a platform.

The place name 'Kwinana' was adopted in a rather jocular manner by local post-mistress, Mrs Clara Wells, who marked the mail bags 'Kwinana Wreck' to identify the location of her store, which was located just east of the shipwreck.

The name was formally gazetted as the 'Kwinana Townsite' in 1937, but in November 1955, the Kwinana Progress Association requested that the area be re named 'Kwinana Beach' to prevent confusion with the townsite of Kwinana being established by the State Government.

Aerial photographs show that a jetty has been present adjoining the wreck from the early 1960s. Initially the jetty had an 'L' shaped form which was changed c1974 to a simple straight structure. By 1977, the jetty had a 'T' shaped form and the entire structure was removed in mid 2016.

## Associations:

The place is associated with the State Shipping Service and Postmistress Clara Wells.

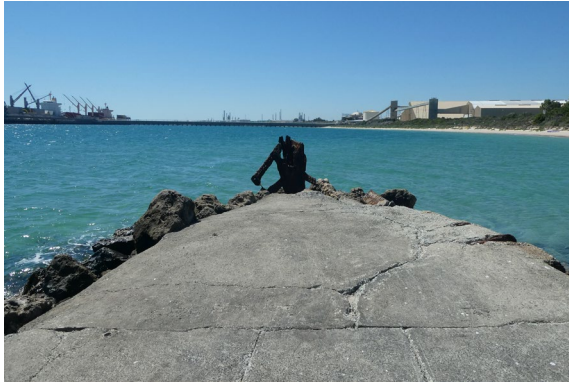
## References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Kwinana, Historical Suburb Names, Landgate, <https://www0.landgate.wa.gov.au>  
Kwinana, ex Darius (1922) Western Australian Museum Shipwrecks Database,  
<http://museum.wa.gov.au/maritime-archaeology-db/wrecks/id-274>

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The remains of the ship's hull, whose form is clearly evident despite being filled with limestone, forms an interesting structure on the promontory of Kwinana Beach, and is a well-known landmark.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place marks the final resting site of the S.S. Kwinana, a former State Shipping Vessel that was driven ashore in 1922 after breaking its moorings at Garden Island and being blown across Cockburn Sound.</p> <p>The name of the ship was embraced as the name of the new satellite town of Kwinana when it was developed in the 1950s, although the area had long been known as 'Kwinana Wreck', ever since the local post-mistress, Clara Wells, scrawled this name across the mail bags.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	As a well-known and publicly accessible landmark, the place contributes to the community's sense of place.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The place demonstrates an innovative approach to the reuse of a shipwreck to create a public viewing and fishing platform.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of protection possible.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



State Library of Western Australia

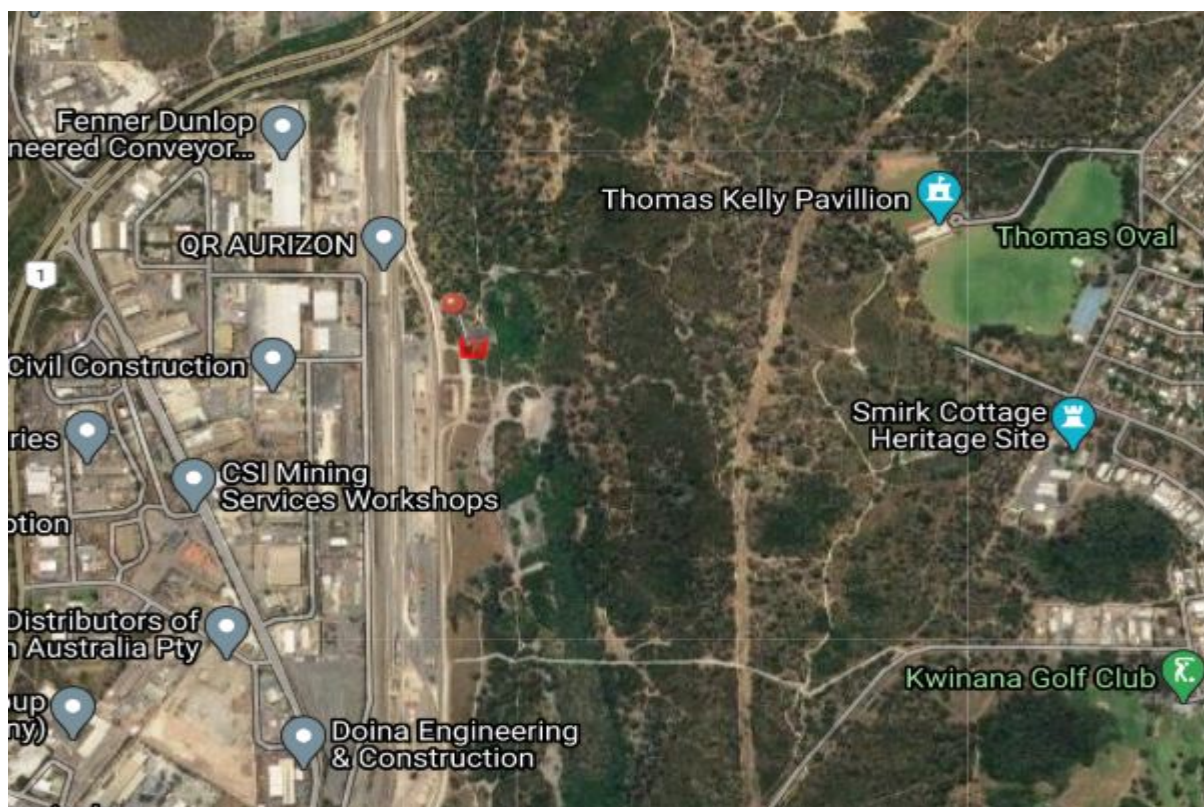
SS Kwinana, 1922. Courtesy SLWA image 041,400PD.



SS Kwinana, 1922. Courtesy SLWA image b2958158\_1.



## Pines Cottage



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Thorpe's Cottage Thomas Cottage	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
Address:	Kwinana Marshalling Yards	
Suburb:	Kwinana Beach	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
41462,	Lot 511	P41203
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12089	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	City of Kwinana Heritage List included in TPS2. National Trust of Australia (WA), Classified, 2002. Part of East Rockingham Heritage Precinct Place 03841.	
<b>USE:</b>		
Original Use:	RESIDENTIAL:: Single storey residence	
Present Use:	VACANT/UNUSED: Ruin	
Other Use:		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
Place Type:	Individual Building or Group	
Construction Date:	c1854	
Construction Materials:	Local East Rockingham limestone. N/A	
Architectural Style:	Victorian Georgian	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Ruinous
<b>Integrity:</b>	Low
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY OCCUPATIONS:: Settlements Rural industry and market gardening

## Physical Description:

The place comprises the ruins of a former limestone dwelling, consisting of predominantly walls remnants, most of which little more than stubs and some of which are totally obscured by masonry rubble. Building materials and rubbish are scattered across the site. Walls extant in 2008 no longer stand.

The ruin site is marked by a pair of mature and distinctive Norfolk Island pine trees, while other plantings include some remnant garden and orchard plants. A scattering of archaeological material, mainly domestic refuse of colonial date, is located approximately 40 metres west of the ruined dwelling. Concentrations of artefacts may be found on the track leading from the site to the marshalling yards.

The place is in ruinous condition, having suffered from vandalism and the ravages of a coastal environment.

## Historical Notes:

Ben and Jane Thorpe, with three children, Edwin, Anne and Mary, came to Western Australia in 1831, on the Eliza. John was the first child born to them after their arrival in the colony, and he later became the first settler named Thorpe at East Rockingham. In 1854 he married Mary Ann Barry and in the same year, John's elder brother, Edwin, purchased Lot 58 comprising 10 acres and gave it to his brother and sister-in-law to start their married life. John and Mary subsequently built the cottage using local building materials including limestone and sheoak, and a number of salvaged items, including nails and five-foot high doorways believed to have come from sailing ships.

John and Mary raised ten children in the cottage, and were responsible for clearing most of the land for the planting of fruit trees. In 1867, with Edwin acting as his agent, John acquired a further twelve acres, being lot 139, adjacent to his first block. Other improvements included the addition of a windmill in 1900, which was located near the cottage and was used to pump water from the nearby well, and the planting of the distinctive Norfolk Pine trees, c.1925. John and Mary both died in 1902, and ownership passed onto their two sons Ebenezer and James. Descendants of the Thorpe family continued to occupy the cottage until the late 1930s, and in 1943, following a period of vacancy, the place was purchased by Mr. Riseley, who made additions to the house.

In 1953, the land was resumed for the development of Kwinana, however the cottage remained occupied by tenants. In 1975, the roof of the cottage was destroyed by fire, and since this time has rapidly deteriorated to become a ruin.

## Associations:

The place has close associations with early settlers, the Thorpe family.

## References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Palassis Architects, Study of Conservation Options for Thorpe, Thomas and Bell Cottages, 1997.  
Nora Taggart, Rockingham Looks Back, a history of the Rockingham district, 1829-1982  
Rockingham District Historical Society, c1984.

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

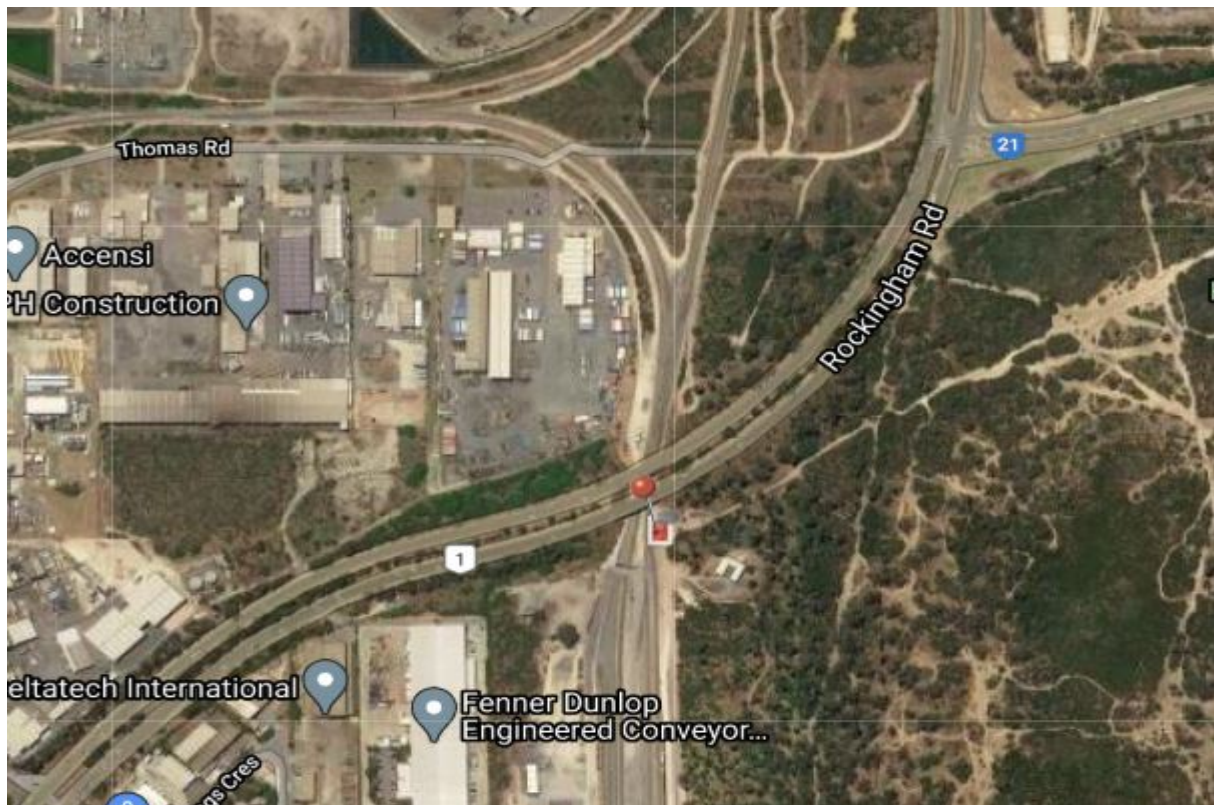
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	<p>The place has aesthetic value as a picturesque ruin of a limestone cottage dating from the 1850s and the remnants are representative of a simple, limestone rural cottage of modest proportions, built using local materials.</p> <p>The mature Norfolk Island pine trees are highly visible elements in the landscape and form a distinctive landmark in the cleared area of the marshalling yards.</p>
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the Thorpe family, particularly John and Mary Thorpe, who established the cottage and whose family continued to occupy it for over 80 years.</p> <p>The place is historically significant as one of the earliest land grants in the area, and combines with other remaining homes such as Lealholm, Smirk's Cottage, Key Cottage and Paradise Cottage to form a precinct that represents the early settlement of the East Rockingham district.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	The place has potential archaeological value in revealing the way of life of early settlers in an isolated rural community.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of protection possible.
<b>ADDITIONAL IMAGES</b>	



Thorpe Cottage, 'Pines' 1900, Courtesy 'Third Time Lucky', p. 92.



## Kwinana Signal Box



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Koojedda Signal Box Kwinana Box 'B' Kwinana Railway Yard Signal Cabin	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Kwinana Marshalling Yards	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Kwinana Beach	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot 511	P41203
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	3112	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	State Register of Heritage Places. National Trust of Australia (WA), 2001.	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS:: Rail	
<b>Present Use:</b>	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS:: Rail	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1959; 1967	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Timber framed weatherboard and asbestos Corrugated fibrous cement	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	Post War International	



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Fair
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	TRANSPORT & COMMUNICATIONS: TRANSPORT & COMMUNICATIONS:: Rail & light rail transport Technology & technological change

## Physical Description:

The Kwinana Signal Box comprises an elevated signal cabin with an enclosed stairway and two floors, located within the Kwinana marshalling yards, adjacent to the Rockingham Road overpass. It is isolated from other buildings on the site, being immediately adjacent to the tracks, although two small buildings are located at its base, housing the relays and a standby power unit.

The building is elevated upon steel supports, modular with braced trusses, allowing views across the rail tracks as well as over the road bridge. Most of the building is clad with asbestos sheeting, including the skillion roof, which overhangs on each side to form wide eaves that are lined with timber battens. The building has a number of small windows, some of which have louvres. At the upper level there are windows on all sides. The stairway, located on the southwest corner of the building, is semi-enclosed and of metal construction, with a painted finish.

The signal cabin comprises two rooms; the lower floor, called the interlocking room, houses the mechanical and electro-mechanical equipment; the top floor is called the operating floor of the signal cabin.

In 2021, the place is extant, with evidence of deteriorating building elements, vandalism and graffiti.

## Historical Notes:

The Kwinana Railway Marshalling Yard was established in response to the development of industry in the area. Construction of earthworks for the yard and siding access commenced in April 1966 to ensure that the railway was ready for haulage of iron ore from Koolyanobbing to Kwinana that was due to commence in 1967. Train movements were expected to reach a level that would require a road bridge over the railway to replace the ground level Thomas Road, as well as extensive signalling in the yard itself. A small temporary signal box was installed at the Thomas Road end of the yard, but once the roadbridge was planned it was realised that visibility would be obscured. There was a clear need for a high level signal cabin containing a large lever frame to be insitu before the completion of the Rockingham Road

overpass in 1967. The replacement signal box came from the recently redundant old Eastern Railway, in particular the Koojedda servicing depot, which had a relatively new signal cabin.

The cabin was built there in 1959 (for a cost of £3,920) to replace the original 1936 cabin, and was constructed by Esslemont & Co. to the same design as the new Perth 'A' cabin adjacent to Melbourne Road in Perth. The new cabin at Koojedda had been opened in June 1959 when earlier signals were replaced by a modern three-aspect colour light signalling system.

The relocation of the cabin, which was carried out in a period of less than 6 weeks due to the urgent timeframes, was most likely undertaken by WAGR itself and was in place by April 1967. Officially the signal cabin was known as Kwinana Box 'B' as the title 'A' was already given to an enclosed ground frame located at the Wellard end of the yard.

## Associations:

-----

## References:

Heritage Council of Western Australia, Assessment Documentation Place No. 03112 Kwinana Signal Box, 2001.

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place has landmark value by virtue of its distinct form, elevated position and prominent location adjacent to Rockingham Road.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is one of the few surviving signal cabins in Western Australia and the only one still operational and, as such, is representative of the multitude of signal cabins that were once common across the Western Australian Government Railways system.</p> <p>The place has historic links with the development of the Kwinana Industrial Area, particularly the Marshalling Yards which were instrumental in the transportation of goods in and out of Kwinana.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	The place has scientific value as a geological site, and is believed to have been identified by the Geological Society of Australia (WA) in 1979 as one of the most significant geological sites in the metropolitan area.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The signal box is representative of the methods used in the second half of the 20th century in rail transport.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of protection possible.

## Paradise Cottage



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Thomas' Cottage	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Kwinana Marshalling Yards	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Kwinana Beach	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
41462,	Lot 511	P41203
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12088	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	City of Kwinana Heritage List included in TPS2. National Trust of Australia (WA), Classified, 2002. Part of East Rockingham Heritage Precinct Place 03841.	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	RESIDENTIAL:: Single storey residence	
<b>Present Use:</b>	VACANT/UNUSED: Ruin	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	c1870	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Local East Rockingham limestone. N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	Victorian Georgian	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Ruinous
<b>Integrity:</b>	Low
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY OCCUPATIONS:: Settlements Rural industry and market gardening

## Physical Description:

Paradise Cottage comprises the ruins of a single-storey masonry cottage with a steeply pitched hipped roof, incorporating skillion lean-to additions to the rear and a skillion verandah to the front elevation, both of which have subsided. The remaining walls are constructed with coursed limestone blocks, with brick quoining to the external openings. The roof is clad with corrugated galvanised iron, and has dispersed within the ruin. There is also general rubble associated with previous cement block and corrugated iron additions.

Around the building are a number of notable landscape features including a well with a rubble limestone lining located 11 metres south of the building, and a row of mature tuart trees on the buildings west side.

In 2015 the extant portions of the place comprised the rear wall with chimney, rear skillion additions, low wall remnants and building materials collapsed across the site. At least two walls extant in 2008 no longer stand.

The place is in ruinous condition, having suffered from vandalism and the ravages of a coastal environment.

## Historical Notes:

In 1867, Joseph W. Thomas, the second son of Captain John Thomas, married Amelia Key, the daughter of Edward Key from Mona's Mount, and two years later gained title to 40 acres of land at Cockburn Sound – Lot 139.

It is believed that he constructed Paradise Cottage the following year, in 1870. In 1878, Joseph Thomas acquired another 7 acres, namely Lot 146, and by the 1930s, the Thomas family land holding had considerably expanded. In the 1950s, as land was being resumed for the creation of the residential suburbs of Kwinana, the cottage was occupied by tenants, but it was vacant by the 1990s when ownership of the place was transferred to the Commissioner of Railways.

## Associations:

The place has close associations with early settlers, the Thomas family.

## References:

Nora Taggart, Rockingham Looks Back, a history of the Rockingham district, 1829-1982

Rockingham District Historical Society, c1984.

Palassis Architects, Study of Conservation Options for Thorpe, Thomas & Bell Cottages, 1997.



## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	<p>The place has aesthetic value as a picturesque ruin of a limestone cottage dating from the 1870s and the remnants are representative of a simple, limestone rural cottage of modest proportions, built using local materials.</p> <p>The remnant landscape features, particularly the stone well and row of mature tuart trees, contributes to the character of the building and represents all that remains of the early rural setting of the place.</p>
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the Thomas family, particularly Joseph and Amelia Thomas, who established the property c.1870 and continued to occupy it for at least 60 years.</p> <p>The place is historically significant as one of the earliest land grants in the area, and combines with other remaining homes such as Lealholm, Smirk's Cottage, Key Cottage and Pines Cottage to form a precinct that represents the early settlement of the East Rockingham district.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	The place has potential archaeological value in revealing the way of life of early settlers in an isolated rural community.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of protection possible.

## East Rockingham School - site



### OTHER NAMES:

### LOCATION:

**Address:** Wellard Road  
**Suburb:** Kwinana Beach

### LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot 500	P70490

**HCWA DATABASE NO:** 16042

**HERITAGE LISTINGS:** Part of East Rockingham Heritage Precinct Place 03841.

### USE:

<b>Original Use:</b>	EDUCATIONAL: Primary School
<b>Present Use:</b>	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS: Road/ Service Station
<b>Other Use:</b>	

### DESCRIPTION:

<b>Place Type:</b>	Historic Site
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1865; demolished c1966
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL AND CIVIC ACTIVITIES: Education and Science

## Physical Description:

N/A

## Historical Notes:

Many of the families living within the East Rockingham district during the 1860s had young children, the Meads for example had four, the Days had seven, the Bells eight, the Thorpes six and the Smirks about five. For schooling, the families initially paid William Hymus sixpence a week to teach them, and the government paid a further three shillings and sixpence per week. The Hymus House was used as the schoolroom, but quickly became too small. A petition was sent to the Government requesting help in the building and staffing of a school. This eventually came in the form of a grant, and through the work of a busy bee, the East Rockingham school was built, consisting of one school room and one room for the teacher's quarters. Bishop Hale notes in his diary that the school was begun in 1865. As the labour was voluntary, and as much of the skilled work had to be done by tradesmen such as James Bell and William Day, it is probably that it was not until the end of 1865 that it was opened.

The first teacher at the school was Mr. Chamberlain, who was replaced temporarily by Fanny Hymus while he was away prospecting in 1868. Chamberlain returned to teaching at the school in 1871, followed again by Mrs. Hymus in 1873, then Mrs. Cobb in 1874, Mrs Devenish in 1875 and Mrs. Hymus in 1876. Miss Ramsay was also a teacher at East Rockingham School before marrying a farmer in 1886, followed by Miss Simpson, who taught locally for approximately 30 years, at first exclusively at East Rockingham, then later at Rockingham School. When the port declined after 1902, the Rockingham School closed and the children were obliged to attend at East Rockingham.

As well as being a schoolroom, the building was also used regularly by Tom Smirk to conduct Sunday services.

Located on the corner of Wellard and Mandurah Roads, the place was a picturesque building constructed of limestone. Following significant damage suffered during a fire in 1966, it was demolished and a replacement school built diagonally opposite, on the corner of Office Road.

## Associations:

The place is associated with the early settlers of the East Rockingham who made significant contributions, both individually and collectively, to the development of the district, including the construction of the East Rockingham School.

The place is associated with the various teachers who taught at the school, including Mr. Chamberlain, Mrs. Hymus, Mrs. Cobb, Mrs. Devenish, Miss Ramsay and Miss Simpson.

## References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Town of Kwinana MHI, 1997.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place has historic value as the site of the former East Rockingham School, which was established in 1865 to facilitate the education of the children of the local early settlers and was the first school in the district.
<b>Social Value:</b>	The site is valued by the community as the site of the original East Rockingham School, as evidenced by the placement of a commemorative plaque honouring the achievements of the early pioneers who established the school. Descendants of the early settlers of the East Rockingham district value the place as the site where many of the settlers' children, their forebears, received their education.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



East Rockingham School pre 1960s. Courtesy Rockingham District Historical Society.



## Key Cottage



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Mona's Mount	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	1045 Wellard Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Kwinana Beach	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot 50	D12216
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	3316	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	City of Kwinana Heritage List included in TPS2. National Trust of Australia, (WA), 2002. Part of East Rockingham Heritage Precinct Place 03841.	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	FARMING/PASTORAL: Cottage	
<b>Present Use:</b>	RESIDENTIAL: Two storey residence	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	c1854	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Local East Rockingham limestone Timber frame with corrugated iron	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	Victorian Georgian	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY: Settlements

### Physical Description:

The place comprises a mostly single-storey building, evidently constructed over a number of stages using different materials, with sections built of the local Rockingham limestone, rendered masonry, timber-framing clad with fibro cement, and face brick. The building presents different forms to each elevation, but has a rendered masonry core, with a hipped corrugated iron roof (a recently-constructed first floor room with dormer has been installed into the roof space, in which can be observed timber shingles under the metal roof sheeting), and a skillion verandah across three elevations.

A timber-framed gable bay is attached to the southwest corner of this main core, and attached to that, facing south, is a lean-to section constructed with random coursed limestone blocks. A late twentieth-century face brick extension housing utility rooms has been added to the east side of the building. Despite the various additions and materials, the building presents well and has a distinct and picturesque character. The residence is situated on a raised mound overlooking surrounding farmland, with a stone and concrete retaining wall to its perimeter.

A large stone well, approximately 3 metres in diameter is located on the southwest corner of the building, which appears to be in continuous use. Other early structures include a rendered masonry shed located south of the residence, on the east side of the entry driveway. There are various other sheds and horse stables located throughout the site.

Currently, the place is a private family residence and continues to be well maintained.

### Historical Notes:

Edward Key (1807-1882) and his wife Isabella, nee Kermode (1809-1884) arrived in the Swan River Colony in 1841. Edward Key worked as a baker and merchant before purchasing 10 acres of land on this site in September 1854 to establish a farm and home for his family which included four children. A month later his son, Edward Jnr (1839-1879), purchased another 10 acres. At that time the property lay beside the sandy limestone track to Armadale, approximately half way between the Thorpe and Mead farming properties. It is currently [2021] on the north side of what is now Wellard Road, near its junction with Mandurah Road.

The cottage, known as 'Mona's Mount', was built of the distinctive local 'vuggy' limestone as were many buildings in the region during this period. The stone was either quarried on site or nearby. The Key family occupied the property until the mid 1890s.

Samuel Dvoretzky (1862-1942), born in Belarus then part of the Russian Empire, settled in Australia in the 1890s. In 1898, he purchased the Key farm property and settled there with his wife Mary and their five children. Dvoretzky who left Russia as a wood cutter, later became a well-known local businessman who served as Chairman to the Rockingham Road Board for 17 years and consistently supported the advancement of the roads leading to Fremantle, Armadale and Serpentine. An obituary on his death in 1942 stated he was 'one of pioneers in of tractor farming in Western Australia and had extensive agricultural interests in several districts.'

Rose (1900-1979), the youngest child and only daughter of the Dvoretzky's became an art collector and gallery owner in Perth with her third husband Joe Skinner. The Skinner galleries were influential in the promotion of the visual arts in Western Australia and the promotion of local artists.

Aerial photographs from the mid 20th century show that the form and extent of the cottage have not changed significantly since that time.

### Associations:

The place has significant associations with the Key and Dvoretzky families who were prominent in the East Rockingham community.

#### References:

Nora Taggart, Rockingham Looks Back, a history of the Rockingham district, 1829-1982  
Rockingham District Historical Society, c1984.  
Wise's Post Office Directory 1894-1949.  
Australian Electoral Rolls, 1903-1980.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.  
Erickson, Rica [comp] The Bicentennial Dictionary of Western Australians pre-1829-1888, UWA Press, 1987, Vol 3, p. 1737.  
Philippa O'Brien, 'Skinner, Rose (1900–1979)', Australian Dictionary of Biography, National Centre of Biography, Australian National University, <https://adb.anu.edu.au/biography/skinner-rose-11707/text20925>, published first in hardcopy 2002, accessed online 18 March 2021.  
The Western Mail, 20 August 1942, p.52.

#### SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The building demonstrates the form and has some remaining detail of the Victorian Georgian style executed in stone and corrugated iron. The late additions have not significantly altered the original cottage.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the Key family, who established the property in the 1850s, and whose family was one of the first to settle in the area and occupied the property for over 40 years.</p> <p>The place is associated with the Dvoretzky family who were prominent farmers in the East Rockingham community and the wider farming industry of WA.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	The place has potential archaeological value in revealing the way of life of early settlers in an isolated rural community.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	<p>The place is representative of the type of home constructed by the early settler families using the local East Rockingham stone in the mid 19th century.</p> <p>The later additions are typical of the tradition of expanding an existing cottage to meet the needs of a growing family and business.</p>
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of Protection possible.

# Lealholm



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Mead Homestead	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Mead Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Leda	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
51658,	Lot 9001	P30556
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	2327	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	City of Kwinana Heritage List included in TPS2. State Register of Heritage Places. Part of East Rockingham Heritage Precinct Place 03841.	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	FARMING/PASTORAL: Homestead	
<b>Present Use:</b>	VACANT/UNUSED:	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1895; 1960s	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Local East Rockingham limestone. Timber frame with corrugated iron	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	Victorian Georgian	



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Poor
<b>Integrity:</b>	Low
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY: Settlements

### Physical Description:

Mead Homestead comprises an early farming property located south of the East Rockingham cemetery and east of the railway line. Access is via a gated entry off Gilmore Avenue. The place includes the early homestead, remnants of the dairy, ruins of the associated cottages and remnant orchard, all set within the setting of cleared pasture. The site also includes a raised mound believed to be the site of the first cottage, a raised pathway between the dairy and homestead and a number of trees including peppermint, fig trees, mulberry tree and a large gum known as the "killing tree".

The building complex comprises the main house with a verandah across the rear and south side, a free standing kitchen building attached by covered walkway and a free standing limestone toilet. Two timber framed fibro clad cottages stood to the south of the homestead which are now in a dilapidated or ruinous condition. The remnants of the dairy are located to the east of the homestead at the far end of the site. New sheds have been constructed to the north of the homestead for its current function as a horse riding facility.

The homestead is constructed of local limestone (vuggy lacustrine limestone) with lime mortar with later alterations constructed of brick with cement mortar. A timber framed hipped roof extends across the main house but is severely damaged with rusted and missing corrugated galvanised iron sheeting. Window and door openings to the limestone section of the property have red brick quoining. The majority of the original openings have been altered. Windows are timber framed casements.

The dairy is in a ruinous condition with no roof and only partial limestone walls remain extant.

### Historical Notes:

In c1857, William Mead (1826-1892) established Lealholm farm on this site and a large surrounding landholding. The name was chosen in recognition of the town in Yorkshire UK where William was born. In 1860, William's wife Frances, nee Thompson (1829-1866) and their three children joined William on the property where a new stone cottage had been built. The cottage was built of the local vuggy limestone by William and other local settlers.

The Mead family developed the property for mixed farming including a large orchard of figs. In 1895, a larger stone house was built for William and Frances' daughter Sarah (Hannah) and her husband George and their eight children. This house is the remaining house on the property. Other farm buildings were constructed at this time but all are now demolished.

In the 1920s, the farm was developed as a dairy, and a butchering business was also established by the family. By the 1950s, the dairy closed and the land was used for grazing stock and horse breeding.

In the 1960s, the 1895 farmhouse building was extensively remodelled and the original 1860s cottage was demolished after being used for some years as a feed store and pig pen.

The Mead family, owned the property until 1989 and during the 20th century the extent of the landholding steadily diminished as portions were sold or resumed for government use. During its last period of private ownership the house was still occupied and the land used for agistment.

Following the transfer of the property to the state government the place was occupied by tenants but gradually fell into disuse and then was extensively vandalised and a fire caused significant damage.

In 2014, the property was leased to Peel Riding for Disabled (HorsePower Peel Group) and grant funds were secured from the State Government for conservation works and rebuilding. These

funds have enabled the construction of buildings and groundworks for the group to establish a thriving organisation however no works have been undertaken on the former homestead.

#### **Associations:**

The place has associations with early settlers of the region, the Mead family and through marriage the Thorpe and Pollard families.

#### **References:**

Mead Homestead, Mead Road, Leda Conservation Management Plan Prepared for Peel Riding for the Disabled Association May 2018, Hocking Heritage Studio.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.

### **SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:**

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	<p>Mead Homestead has aesthetic value as a cultural environment for the remaining evidence of a collection of vernacular farm buildings of the 19th century within a cleared pasture setting surrounded by native bushland. The close proximity of Lake Cooloongup further enhances the setting of the place.</p> <p>Despite its deteriorating condition and loss of the outbuildings the place still presents as a vernacular farm building of the 19th century within a cleared pasture setting surrounded by native bushland.</p>
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>Mead Homestead is historically significant for its part in the settlement of East Rockingham, being one of the earliest land grants in the area and for many years one of the area's more prominent farms.</p> <p>Mead Homestead was closely associated with farming properties on the foothills at Serpentine and Mundijong which was a phenomenon which typified East Rockingham.</p> <p>The place has considerable importance for its long standing association with the Mead family who were early settlers in this region.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	<p>Mead Homestead has social significance due to interest and support for its retention from the City of Kwinana, the Mead family and members of the local community.</p> <p>The recent occupancy of the place by Horse Power Peel Group has brought more members of the community to the place who have actively sought to preserve and restore it.</p>
<b>Research Value:</b>	<p>The place has some potential archaeological value for revealing the way of life of early settlers in an isolated rural community.</p>
<b>Representativeness:</b>	<p>Mead Homestead demonstrates the principal characteristics of early rural settlement in East Rockingham. The remaining buildings are mainly constructed of local stone, and the setting is one of open pasture bordered by native bushland and dotted with remnants of the native vegetation.</p> <p>The remnant dairy buildings demonstrate aspects of settlement and farming which were typical in East Rockingham during the interwar period developed as a dairy. The ruined state of the dairy is evidence of the demise</p>

of dairying in this area which occurred in the early post-World War II period.

**LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:**

Exceptional

**MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:**

A - Highest level of Protection possible.

**ADDITIONAL IMAGES**





## Sloan's Cottage



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	The Woodlands	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	1204 Wellard Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Leda	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
25132,	Lot 1876	DP218082
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	1434	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	City of Kwinana Heritage List included in TPS2 1992. National Trust of Australia (WA), 1981. Register of the National Estate, 1982. Part of East Rockingham Heritage Precinct Place 03841.	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	RESIDENTIAL:: Single Storey Residence	
<b>Present Use:</b>	SOCIAL/RECREATIONAL:: Other community centre	
<b>Other Use:</b>	EDUCATIONAL:: Museum	
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1911	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Local East Rockingham limestone. Timber frame with corrugated iron	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	Victorian Georgian	



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Fair to good
<b>Integrity:</b>	Moderate to high
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY: Settlements

### Physical Description:

Sloan Cottage comprises a simple rectilinear building with a traditional cottage form, featuring rubble limestone walls, a hipped corrugated iron roof, a symmetrical arrangement of windows either side of the central entry door on the main elevation, and a timber-framed skillion verandah that extends across the front (west) elevation. The verandah is raised approximately 1200mm above ground level, with a timber-framed floor supported on stone foundations. Timber steps provide access to the verandah, and are located opposite the central front door. A simple timber handrail to the stairs is continued to form the verandah balustrade.

A lean-to addition is located to the rear (east) of the cottage, partly enclosing the rear verandah, which has timber posts and timber floor. The enclosed (southwest) section is constructed with stone and pre-finished corrugated iron, while the northern wall is timber framed, with a vertical timber lining to the exterior. A small water tank and timber-framed pergola are located on the northwest corner of the lean-to.

The building is set within an attractive cottage garden, the result of improvement works carried out since the early 1990s, and also incorporates a number of mature trees including Cape Lilacs, Jacarandas, peppercorn trees and a large ficus located to the northeast of the cottage. The garden is bounded by a timber post and rail fence with chain link fencing. Remnants of an early post and wire farm fence is also still extant within the garden.

Sloan Cottage is located within a large reserve, with Heritage House located to the north of Sloan Cottage. The reserve forms part of the Kwinana Loop Trail.

### Historical Notes:

In 1889, George Samuel Sloan (1851-1918) purchased 40 acres of land on Cockburn Sound Location No. 279, being a section of land between Thomas Peel's Estate and the coast. George married Emma Eliza Smith (c1856-1950) in 1880 and the couple had nine children. George Sloan built a residence on the property c.1885, which was later replaced by the existing structure, built in 1911, with the assistance of his sons, most likely David, Percy and Len.

Their farm, known as 'The Woodlands' was used to produce a variety of fruits and vegetables; onions and pumpkins were sent to Fremantle markets and other crops were sold or bartered locally.

George Sloan died in 1918 as the result of being thrown from a sulky. Emma lived on at the house under the care of her son Len who never married. Because of her increasing age, Emma left the relatively remote house, but Len lived on there until his death in 1959.

In the 1960s, the house was occupied by Mr Ingham (1961-65) and then Mr Gilbert (1968-69) before becoming vacant.

The house remained unoccupied for a number of years, and was badly vandalised in this time. During 1973-78, the Deputy Mayor of Kwinana, Wally Prockter, invested much personal effort to ensure the preservation and conservation of the building and stabilisation works were undertaken following receipt of a Commonwealth Grant. Improvements to the building and its site have continued to take place since the 1970s, with the involvement of a number of community groups.

In 2014, a conservation management strategy was prepared for the place. The report found that the place was generally in fair condition, but a number of defects were discovered, generally related to vandalism, damp and general maintenance. Conservation works were undertaken and since that time the place continues to be well maintained.

### Associations:

The place has significant associations with the Sloan family and the Smirk family and with the Kwinana Heritage Group.

#### References:

Palassis Architects, Sloans Cottage Conservation Plan, 1993.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.  
Information from Sloan family member, William John Eborall.  
Birth Deaths and marriage Online search.  
The West Australian, 23 November 1950, p. 35.  
South West Advertiser, 13 April 1918, p. 2.

#### SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	<p>The place is a simple stone building with a traditional cottage form.</p> <p>The various landscape features, particularly the mature trees, interspersed throughout the cottage-style garden, represent early plantings on the site and combine with the cottage to create pleasing environs.</p> <p>The place is a well-known local landmark, with a high degree of visibility from the roads that border the eastern edge of Sloans Reserve, and also from within the Reserve.</p>
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the Sloan family, who were early settlers in the district with family connections to other settlers (such as the Smirks) and occupied the site for over 60 years.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	<p>The place is among a number of significant sites in the area which provide the district with a sense of history and permanence. This is further evidenced by ongoing community efforts to ensure its preservation and conservation.</p>
<b>Research Value:</b>	<p>The place has potential archaeological value in revealing the way of life of early settlers in an isolated rural community.</p>
<b>Representativeness:</b>	<p>The building is significant for its form and simplicity of construction and represents an early type of building form which once characterised the rural setting of the area.</p>
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of Protection possible.

#### ADDITIONAL IMAGES



## Radio Communication Centre



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Concrete Bunkers Radio Communication Centre	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
Address:	Wellard Road	
Suburb:	Leda	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot 8010	P69486
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12090	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
Original Use:	MILITARY: Other	
Present Use:	VACANT/UNUSED: Ruin	
Other Use:		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
Place Type:	Individual Building or Group	
Construction Date:	1939-1945	
Construction Materials:	Local East Rockingham limestone. Concrete	
Architectural Style:		
<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>		
Condition:	Fair	
Integrity:	Low	
Authenticity:	Moderate	



**Historic Themes:**

DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY  
OCCUPATIONS: Settlements  
Rural industry and market gardening

**Physical Description:**

Located on the south side of Wellard Road, on an elevated spot known as Parrot Bush Hill, are three concrete bunker structures and remnants of radar towers and a collection of other remnants that formed the former Radio Communication Centre.

The bunkers are almost identical and are characterised by their semi-circular vaulted form. The structures are approximately 4.2 metres wide and 5.1 metres long with each having a single narrow doorway at one end, and a centrally placed window at the other. A tower is located at the rear of each of the bunkers.

Internally, some timber framing to openings is still intact, suggesting the window had fixed louvres (no longer intact). The walls and vaulted walls/ceiling have a distinct striped appearance as a result of the timber formwork used to create them insitu. The interior floor is also concrete, and contains a narrow rectangular pit, currently filled with litter, which would have housed the generator and engine.

A rusted radar tower remains extant close to the third bunker with footings of a second tower also remaining extant.

The buildings are generally in good condition but have been subject to vandalism and graffiti. A commemorative plaque has been placed at the site (over the doorway to the easternmost hut) by RAAF Radar Veterans, RAAFA Aviation Museum and the Town of Kwinana.

In 2021, the huts are vacant, but in generally fair condition, although heavily graffitied.

**Historical Notes:**

The Cockburn Sound area played an important role in Australia's coastal defence system, comprising an almost land-locked Sound protected by the placement of coastal gun batteries on Garden Island, Rottnest Island and the mainland.

The RAAF 228 Radar Station was formed at Subiaco on 24 May 1943 and transferred to East Rockingham on 20 August 1943. It went to reduced operations (one watch) on 2 May 1944 and operations ceased on 2 February 1945. The unit then went into care and maintenance. It officially closed on 17 September 1945 and was disbanded on 10 May 1945.

Staff at the station comprised both RAAF and WAAAF but was predominantly female as the employment of WAAAFs (Women's Auxiliary Australian Air Force) released male personnel for overseas service. During the operating period the station was under the command of Plt Officers A.W. Read; P.L. Beetson; A.W. Read; A.T. Carmody; and H.A. Strickland.

The Light Weight Air Warning Radar operated at 42.05 MHz and was located at 32° 15' 2"S 115° 47' 30"E at an elevation of 100 feet.

The two structures were believed to have been constructed during World War II and have been identified as Radar Detection Huts, operated by personnel who were stationed at the nearby campsite on Gentle Road (no longer extant). It is unclear what other facilities were located at the site for the operation of the station. Similar radar units were located at Cannington and Yanchep.

Aerial photographs of the site since the mid 20th century indicate there has been little change to the structures or the surrounding bushland.

**Associations:**

-----



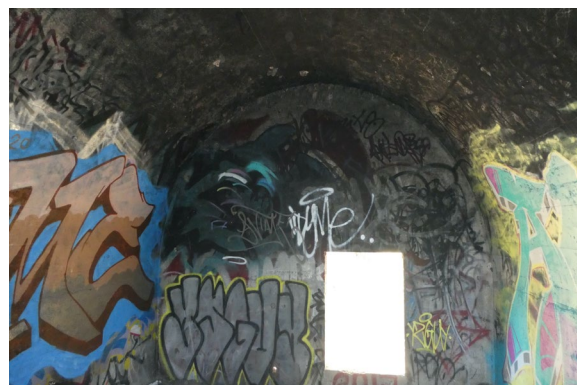
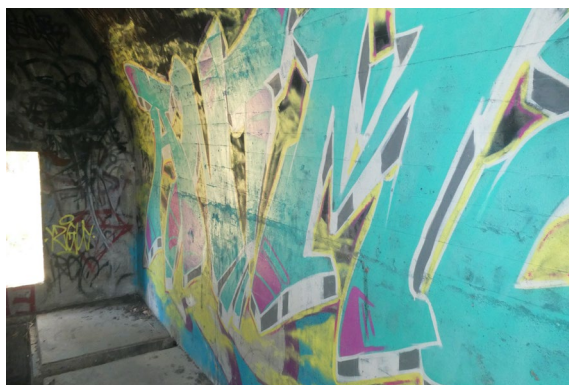
## References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Palassis Architects, Study of Conservation Options for Thorpe, Thomas and Bell Cottages, 1997.  
Nora Taggart, Rockingham Looks Back, a history of the Rockingham district, 1829-1982  
Rockingham District Historical Society, c1984.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.

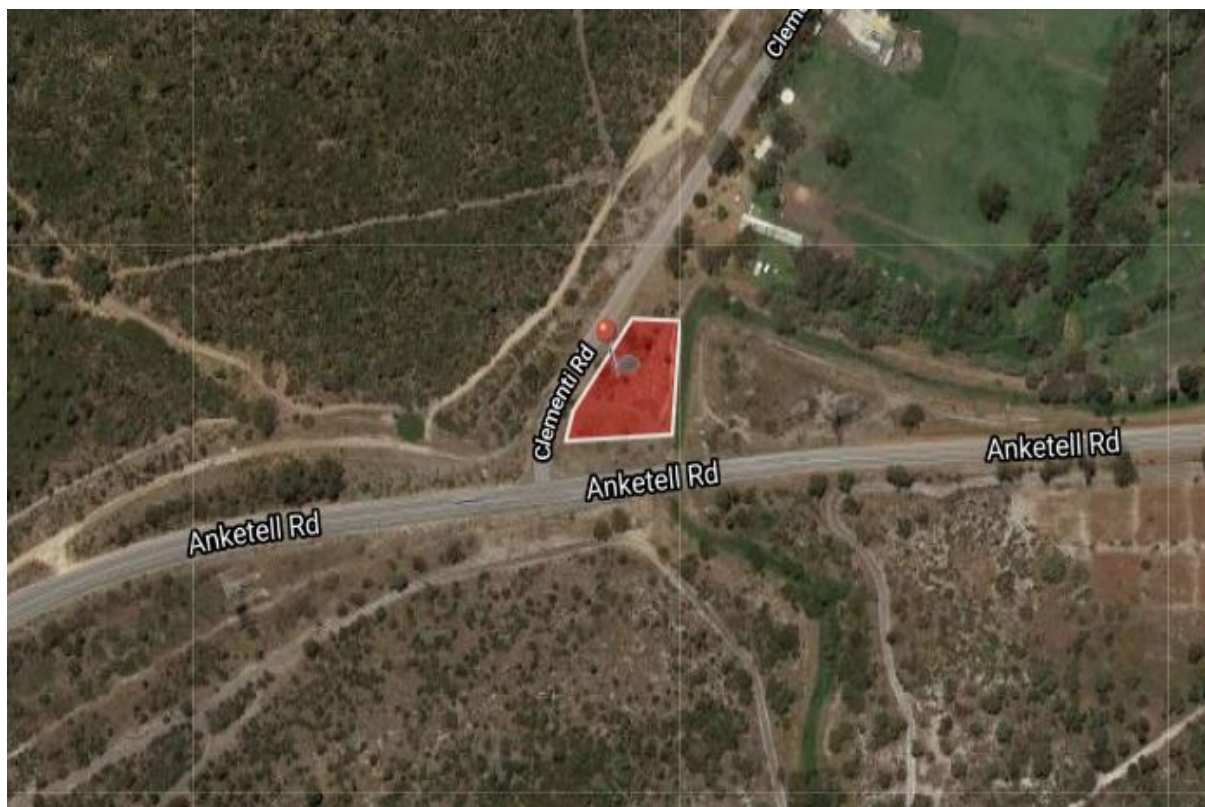
## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The concrete structures have visual interest due to their distinct vaulted form, and as free-standing elements located in otherwise uncleared bushland, have a high degree of visibility when viewed from Wellard Road.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place is associated with Australia's coastal defence system erected in response to external threats during World War II.
<b>Social Value:</b>	The former communication huts have value for the former members of the RAAF 228 Radar Station who served there during World War Two.
<b>Research Value:</b>	The place has potential archaeological value to reveal evidence of military occupation during the second World War.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The huts and communications tower are typical of the structures built to military design and specification across Australia.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



## Balmanup Post Office - Site



### OTHER NAMES:

### LOCATION:

**Address:** 511 Clementi Road

**Suburb:** Mandogalup

### LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
24051,	Lot 87	P202769

**HCWA DATABASE NO:** 12116

### HERITAGE LISTINGS:

### USE:

**Original Use:** TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS: Post Office

**Present Use:** PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve

**Other Use:**

### DESCRIPTION:

**Place Type:** Historic Site

**Construction Date:** N/A

**Construction Materials:** N/A

**Architectural Style:** N/A

### DESCRIPTION NOTES:

**Condition:** N/A

**Integrity:** N/A

**Authenticity:** N/A

**Historic Themes:** TRANSPORT & COMMUNICATIONS: Mail Services

### Physical Description:

N/A

### Historical Notes:

The area of Wellard and Mandogalup was previously known as Balmanup, and was considered ideal for dairy farming and became part of the larger Peel Estate scheme.

This site is understood to be the location of the first Post Office in the area constructed in the early 1920s.

In the mid 1920s, the post office was relocated further east where the majority of the community services were located at the junction of Anketell Road and Mandogalup Road.

The name Balmanup was gazetted in 1923 for the townsite and amended to Mandogalup in 1926.

Typical of many simple and temporary buildings of the period the post office is believed to have been a small weatherboard and iron building raised on stumps.

### Associations:

-----

### References:

Town of Kwinana MHI, 1997.

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.

Mandogalup Townsite Plan SROWA Cons\_5698\_Item\_1063 MANDOGALUP

### SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

#### Aesthetic Value:

N/A

#### Historic Value:

The site is valued for its association with the 1920s establishment of the farming community in the region and the subsequent Peel Estate Settlement.

The site is valued for its association with the provision of mail services to the community by the state and federal government.

#### Social Value:

-----

#### Research Value:

-----

#### Representativeness:

-----

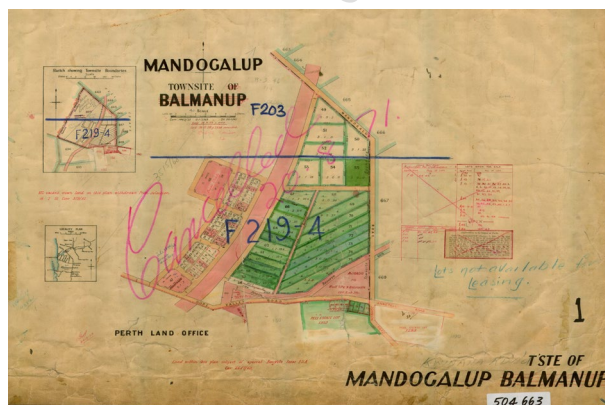
#### LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:

Historic site

#### MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:

E - Recognise and interpret if possible

### ADDITIONAL IMAGES



Townsite Plan Courtesy SROWA,  
Cons\_5698\_Item\_1063



## Mandogalup Hall Reserve - site



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Mandogalup Pioneer Reserve	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	7 Mandogalup	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Mandogalup	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
18839,	Lot 76	P211720
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12100	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	SOCIAL/RECREATIONAL: Community Hall	
<b>Present Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Historic Site	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	N/A	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES: Sport, recreation and entertainment

## Physical Description:

The place comprises a small public reserve, Mandogalup Pioneer Reserve, located on the northwest corner of the intersection of Mandogalup Road and Anketell Road.

A large granite boulder fixed with a metal plaque is located on the site, facing Mandogalup Road, commemorating the former location of the Mandogalup Hall and the Mandogalup townsite.

A number of elements are located in the immediate vicinity of the granite boulder, including a small bitumen carpark, and a pair of elevated tanks. A tennis court is located to the west, along with a brick toilet block and fire station buildings. A picnic area shaded by mature sheoak trees is located further north, directly adjacent to the fire station buildings.

## Historical Notes:

The townsite of Mandogalup was gazetted in 1923 as 'Balmanup' and the population showed a steady increase. A meeting was therefore held at Mrs. Dove's boarding house, at which it was decided to raise money to build a hall, and a

committee was formed, of which Mr. George Foster was the Secretary. A grand concert was held in the Rockingham Hotel Hall, which Mr. George Grigg kindly lent for the occasion. It was a great success, and a considerable sum of money was raised. Other entertainments followed, and soon there was enough to pay the initial deposit to the State Saw Mills.

The building comprised a very long weatherboard structure. The settlers were very proud of it and were determined to open it befittingly. A dinner was held on 26 June 1926, at fifteen shillings a double ticket, including free drinks, followed by a supper dance. The Premier, Mr. Phillip Collier, was invited, as was the Minister for Works, Mr. A. Mc Callum, and several Members of Parliament.

A piano was purchased for the hall by the Parents and Citizens Association, and dances were held regularly. A screen for projecting films was bought and occasionally the place operated as a cinema. For a short time the hall was the social heart of Mandogalup, but with the mass exodus of settlers during the 1930s following the failure of the Peel Settlement Scheme, the place was eventually deserted. With fewer people attending the infrequent dances and social, it became more difficult to raise the money to meet the instalments still owing and finally the State Saw Mills foreclosed and put the hall up for sale. It was bought by Mr. Dave Sparks, who relocated it near the corner of Penguin Road and Safety Bay Road in Rockingham. In this location it was used as a General Store and Tearoom, and then later leased to Jack Bidstrup who used it as a picture theatre.

By 1953, the site was cleared and by 1965 a new community building was on the site and in the 1970s tennis courts were laid. The fire brigade buildings were built on the site in the 1980s and 1990s.

## Associations:

The place is associated with early settlers who organised and fundraised to build the hall, specifically George Foster.

## References:

- Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.
- Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.
- The Western Mail, 1 July 1926, p. 11.

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place has historic value as the former site of the Mandogalup Hall, constructed in 1926 as part of the original townsite, and associated with the initial growth and demise of the Mandogalup settlement.
<b>Social Value:</b>	The site is valued by the local community for its association with past events at the site and its ongoing use for the recreation.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



## Mandogalup School (first) and Quarters - site



### OTHER NAMES:

### LOCATION:

Address: 90 Mandogalup Road

Suburb: Mandogalup

### LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot 665	P202618

HCWA DATABASE NO: 12111

### HERITAGE LISTINGS:

### USE:

Original Use: EDUCATIONAL: Primary School

Present Use: RESIDENTIAL: Single storey residence

Other Use:

### DESCRIPTION:

Place Type: Historic Site

Construction Date: N/A

Construction Materials: N/A

Architectural Style: N/A

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES: Education and Science

## Physical Description:

N/A

## Historical Notes:

Constructed in 1921, the Mandogalup school and quarters was housed in a small timber framed building, being the first settler's cottage to be erected on the Peel Estate and the pattern upon which all group settler houses were subsequently built.

The building housed both the school room and the teacher's quarters, with the traditional dividing wall between the two front rooms of the cottage omitted to create one large room used for teaching, and the front verandah serving as a shelter to the children in wet weather. The living quarters were located in the back room, a space 12ft x 10ft, and back verandah, which had been enclosed with hessian and served as a kitchen and living room. For water supply, there was a 400 gallon water tank and windmill adjoining the building. School and living furniture was provided by the Public Works Department and the school became operational when the first school teacher, Mr. George Forster, arrived in late 1921.

Mandogalup School was the first school on the Peel Estate and the first students included Elizabeth Parkey, Grace Maltby, Margery Shaw, Alf Burt, Roy Bell, Ronald Shaw, Frank Sayers, Charley Lee, Margery Parkey, Lily Harris, Ethel Sayer, David Harris, Alf Bolas and Hilda Burt. In 1922, the school building was replaced by a newer one built further south.

Early photographs of the school dating from the 1920s clearly show the row of pine trees near the building, although they are already well established, indicating it is unlikely they were planted by the children during 1921 as previously thought, but instead pre-date the school building itself.

## Associations:

The place is associated with George Forster the first teacher on the Peel Estate.

## References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.

Town of Kwinana MHI, 1997.

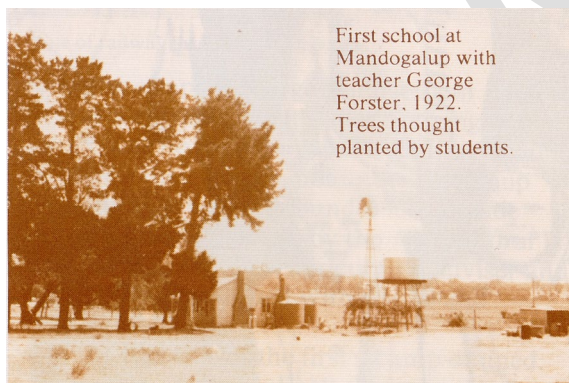
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.



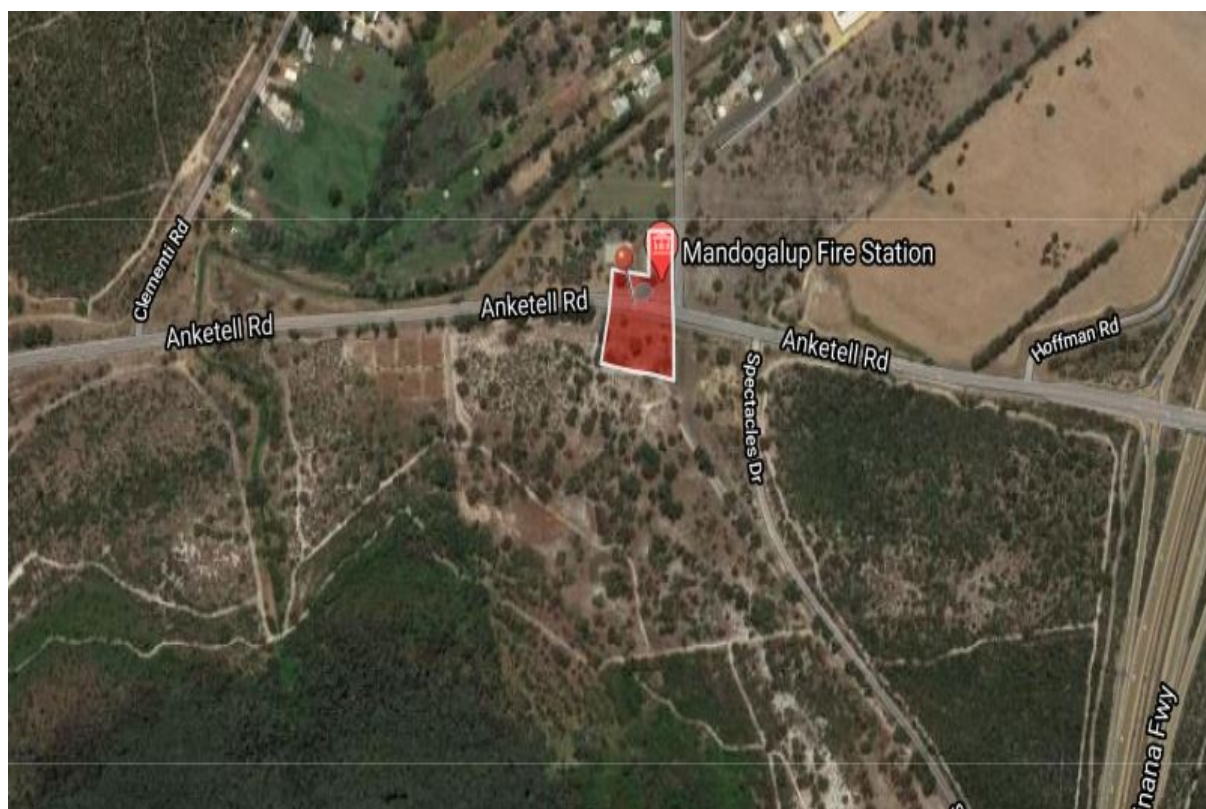
## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place has historic value as the site of the first Mandogalup School and Teacher's Quarters established in 1921, which was also the first school on the Peel Estate.</p> <p>The place has historic value as the first settler's cottage to be erected on the Peel Estate and the pattern upon which all group settler houses were subsequently built.</p> <p>The place is associated with Mr. George Forster, the first school teacher on the Peel Estate who taught at the various Mandogalup schools for over 15 years.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	Descendants of the early settlers of the Mandogalup district value the place as the place where many of the Peel Estate children, their forebears, received their education.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



## Seven Mile - site



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Sevvy	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	7 Mandogalup Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Mandogalup	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
18839,	Lot 76	P211720
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12130	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS: Rail	
<b>Present Use:</b>	VACANT/UNUSED:	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Historic Site	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1920s	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A	
	N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	TRANSPORT & COMMUNICATIONS: Rail and light rail transport

## Physical Description:

Documentary evidence indicates the former stopping place known as Seven Mile is located on the western side of Mandogalup Road, opposite the intersection with Anketell Road. This area is currently occupied by the Mandogalup Community Hall and Fire Station.

## Historical Notes:

During the 1920s development of the Peel Estate, a light railway line was constructed from Jandakot, running southwards to the swampy area of Mandogalup, which was to be the first area drained. Mandogalup was first known as the Six Mile, then as the Seven Mile, the mileage being reckoned as the distance by rail from Jandakot. Later the line was extended across the Hope Valley Road, and the Seven Mile was named Mandogalup. The line followed the course of Johnson Road almost due south to the Nine Mile, where Johnson Road meets Thomas Road, then to the Eleven Mile, finishing at the Thirteen Mile, subsequently called Wellard. At the Nine Mile, a branch line ran parallel to Thomas Road as far as Berriga Brook, mainly for the benefit of firewood cutters.

In April 1921, a number of Group Settlers and ex-servicemen had applied for land at the Six and Seven Mile, and were living in tents near the Mandogalup lakes. At this time, the Six Mile stop was used to transport water and supplies to those living in the settlers' camps.

Approximately half a mile past the settler's camp at the Six Mile was the Mandogalup School and Teacher's Quarters, being the first building erected on the Peel Estate, and the prototype of most of those constructed in the following years. By the end of 1921, most of the settlers had built their homes, comprising small unlined weatherboard cottages of four rooms.

Once dairy farming was established in the area, many farmers brought their milk and cream to the Seven Mile, where it was picked up by the train.

## Associations:

-----

## References:

Nora Taggart, Rockingham Looks Back, a history of the Rockingham district, 1829-1982  
Rockingham District Historical Society, c1984.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place has historic value as the stopping place for the light rail travelling between Jandakot and Wellard, and was regularly used by local dairy farmers as a depot for bringing their milk and cream to be picked up by the train.</p> <p>The place is associated with the development of the region through the Peel Estate Agricultural Scheme.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES





## Lake Wattleup / Sayer Road Swamp



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Beeliar Regional Park Mandogalup Swamp	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	350, 380 Mandogalup Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Mandogalup	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
	Lot 3 500	D40865 D65347
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12106	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	Register of the National Estate (Interim) 1997.	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Present Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Other Use:</b>	FARMING/PASTORAL: Other	
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Large Conservation Region	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	N/A	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Sport, recreation and entertainment
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
Lake Wattleup comprises a small permanent wetland which provides a link between the northern and southern Beeliar wetlands. Most of the surrounding vegetation has been cleared and the land is used for farming, however there are some remaining paperbarks and flooded gums marking the edges of the swamp.	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
The Beeliar Regional Park is an important remnant of ecosystems which were previously more widespread, and the wetlands are considered to form one of the most important systems of lakes and wetlands remaining in the Perth metropolitan region.	
<b>Associations:</b>	
<b>References:</b>	
Register of the National Estate, Place Details, Beeliar Regional Park, 1997.	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place has aesthetic value as a small but attractive remnant wetland, distinguished from the surrounding cleared farming land by its distinctive paperbarks and flooded gums.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	As part of the Beeliar Regional park, the place is an important component of one of the most important systems of lakes and wetlands remaining in the Perth metropolitan area. In particular the wetland is an important summer refuge for birds.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The remaining wetland is representative of the indigenous fauna and landscape prior to farming.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Some
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	C - Retain and conserve if possible.

**ADDITIONAL IMAGES**





## Jolly's Bridge



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>		
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Mandogalup Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Mandogalup	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot -----	-----
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12114	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS: Road Bridge	
<b>Present Use:</b>	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS: Road Bridge	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Other Built Type	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	c1921	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	



<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Low
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	TRANSPORT & COMMUNICATIONS: Road Transport
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
<p>The place comprises a simple road bridge crossing the open drain that extends southwest from Mandogalup. Culverts on either side of the bridge are constructed with concrete, and a circular channel runs beneath the road, providing free flow for water in the drain. The drains constructed during the Inter-War period can be clearly seen on either side of Mandogalup Road, comprising narrow but deep drains, characterised by their mounded earth banks.</p>	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
<p>The area east of Mandogalup was the starting point for the Peel Estate drainage project which commenced in the 1920s, whereby lowland swamps were drained to reveal more fertile soil than the surrounding dry land could provide. The drains were designed by engineer-in-charge, Richard Anketell, and the main drain started east of Mandogalup, passing through Beenyup, The Spectacles, Bollard Bulrush Swamp, Baldivis and Folly Pool, onto Mandurah where it discharged into the sea.</p> <p>The crossing at Mandogalup Road, known as Jolly's Bridge, was most likely first constructed in the 1920s as part of the Drainage scheme works, and was originally a timber bridge. It was named after Jack Jolly, who was the foreman of house building for the Peel Estate in the 1920s. The earlier bridge structure was replaced by the existing concrete culvert construction in 1991.</p>	
<b>Associations:</b>	
<p>The place is associated with Jack Jolly and engineer Richard Anketell.</p>	
<b>References:</b>	
<p>Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979. Town of Kwinana MHI, 1997.</p>	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with local resident, Jack Jolly, who was foreman for the Settlement Scheme house building in the 1920s.</p> <p>The place is associated with the Peel Estate drainage project, which involved draining lowland swamps to open up new tracts of land for farming.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	<p>The place is a well-known crossing of the main Mandogalup drain and contributes to the community's sense of place for its presence in the landscape since the 1920s.</p>
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Some
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	C - Retain and conserve if possible.

**ADDITIONAL IMAGES**



## Soldier Settler Homes



27 Mandogalup Road

<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>		
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	27, 31, 45 Mandogalup Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Mandogalup	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot 70, 73, 74	P202769
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12092	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	RESIDENTIAL: Single Storey Residence	
<b>Present Use:</b>	RESIDENTIAL: Single storey residence	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1920s-1930s	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Timber framed weatherboard Corrugated metal sheeting	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	Inter War Californian bungalow	



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Moderate-High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY: Settlements

### Physical Description:

The place comprises a scattered group of three single-storey residences, each located on the west side of Mandogalup Road. Two of the residences, No. 27 and No. 31, are characterised by their simple rectilinear form, with large gable roofs incorporating timberframed verandahs across the front elevation. No. 45 has a slightly different form, with a single room projecting from the main building form, creating a gable bay facing the street. Each of the buildings is clad with timber weatherboards and has a corrugated iron roof.

No. 27 has been renovated and extended and is set within attractive landscaped grounds incorporating a number of mature trees. The front verandah has criss-cross balustrading (not original) and the door and window openings appear to have been modified or removed. The face-brick chimney is still evident on the north side.

No. 31 is mostly concealed from the road by large plantings, but its original building form is still clearly evident and the place appears to be largely intact, retaining its original timberframed windows and dark-coloured weatherboards.

No. 45, also known as 'Rhondarosa' is also mostly concealed from the road by vegetation, however the main building form appears to be intact. The windows appear to have been replaced with aluminium-framed windows.

### Historical Notes:

After the First World War, rehabilitation of returning soldiers posed a major Commonwealth problem, particularly in the United Kingdom where hundreds of thousands of returned soldiers were unable to find employment. To combat the problem, and also potentially populate the vast undeveloped areas of Western Australia, the Group and Soldier Settlement Scheme was implemented. The government resumed or purchased large estates and these were then subdivided. The Peel Estate was such an example. Most farmlets were approximately 100 acres in size, and were established for dairy farming because of the rich land surrounding the swamp areas.

The settlement of each ex-serviceman was financed by the Agricultural Bank, with an initial loan made to them to enable them to build a small, four-roomed unlined weatherboard house, to clear and fence their property, and to prepare pasture land to feed their stock. A supervisor from the bank was appointed to help them with advice and instruction, and a Bank Inspector visited them periodically to assess the work they had done before making any further loans.

Unfortunately for the Soldier Settlers, most of whom had no previous farming experience, the cost of producing the milk was generally greater than the price they received for milk. Some settlers sought new avenues of revenue and combined pig raising and poultry farming with dairying, but that rarely provided a real solution to the problem and the majority of settlers were forced to walk off their lots.

The homes constructed on the Soldier Settlement lots were generally smaller than the Group Settlement homes, and typically consisted of four rooms and a verandah. Each cottage had a wood fired stove and a 1,000 gallon rainwater tank and cost approximately £40 to build.

The house at No. 31 was believed to have been built by Jack Jolly, who was foreman of house building in the early 1920s and retired to Mandogalup in 1931/32.

In 2021, all three residences are extant and appear to be in good condition.

### Associations:

The place has close associations with the Soldier Settlement Scheme and with local resident and builder Jack Jolly.



## References:

Nora Taggart, Rockingham Looks Back, a history of the Rockingham district, 1829-1982  
Rockingham District Historical Society, c1984.  
Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	With their simple building forms, weatherboard cladding and corrugated iron roofs, the residences combine to produce a recognisable precinct of buildings and contribute to the streetscape of Mandogalup Road.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The houses are associated with the implementation of the Soldier Settlement Scheme on the Peel Estate in the 1920s, which, although generally considered a failure, contributed to the early development of farming and settlement at Mandogalup.</p> <p>One of the remaining houses is associated with local resident, Jack Jolly, who was foreman for the Settlement Scheme house building in the 1920s.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	The houses demonstrate the form and detail of housing which were typical for working families.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	This group of three cottages demonstrate government planning of rural settlements, through their location together and the style and size of the homes. The differences between the homes demonstrate how the settlers could express their individuality.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

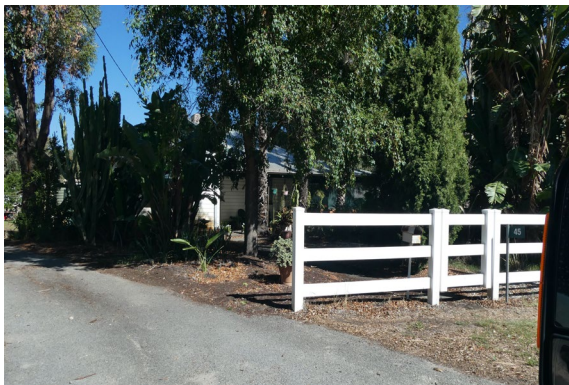
**ADDITIONAL IMAGES**



*31 Mandogalup Road*



*45 Mandogalup Road*



*45 Mandogalup Road*

## Mandogalup Townsite (fmr)



### OTHER NAMES:

### LOCATION:

**Address:** Mandogalup Road  
**Suburb:** Mandogalup

### LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot Various	Various

**HCWA DATABASE NO:** 12125

### HERITAGE LISTINGS:

### USE:

<b>Original Use:</b>	OTHER: Other
<b>Present Use:</b>	OTHER: Other
<b>Other Use:</b>	

### DESCRIPTION:

<b>Place Type:</b>	Historic Town
<b>Construction Date:</b>	c1920s
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	Low
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY OCCUPATIONS: Settlements Grazing, pastoralism & dairying

## Physical Description:

A few residences and the ruins of the Mandogalup Post Office is all that remains of the early Mandogalup townsite, which was centred around the intersection of Mandogalup Road and Anketell Road.

The extant houses are predominantly located on the west side of Mandogalup Road and typically comprise single-storey residences on large rural blocks. These include the three remaining Soldier Settler homes, namely no.'s 27, 31 and 45 Mandogalup Road.

The Pioneer Reserve is located on the northwest corner of the intersection, incorporating a grassed open space edged with bushland, as well as the more recently constructed Fire Brigade buildings, playing court and picnic area, marking the location of the former Mandogalup Hall.

The Post Office ruins are located on the south side of Anketell Road, opposite the intersection.

The identified places associated with the former townsite are

Soldier Settlement Homes

Balmanup Post Office - Site

Mandogalup Post Office (fmr)

7 Mile - Site

White Bridge

Jolly's Bridge

Mandogalup Hall Reserve

## Historical Notes:

The crossroads of Anketell Road and Mandogalup Road where originally the centre of the tiny township of Mandogalup, a Soldier's Settlement that was established early in 1921. The settlers ranged from ex-servicemen, the unemployed, temporary PWD workers and British migrants. When they first arrived, the settlers lived in a communal camp near that of the Public Works Department workers, in tents with a communal corrugated iron shelter for cooking. Many new arrivals found work with the PWD, which was then surveying the area and draining the swamps to open up new areas for farming. The income assisted many new settlers to help pay for their houses, with only the ex-servicemen being financed by the

Agricultural Bank. By July 1921, the first house had been built by Mr. William McLaughlan, an ex-regular of the British Army. By the end of 1921 the local drainage and road works were almost finished, and most of the settlers already there had built their homes, small unlined weatherboard cottages. The area was dotted with houses and there were a few roads. The Hope Valley Road ran eastwards from Hope Valley to Mandogalup, crossed the railway line at Seven Mile, and after about a mile, turned north and continued on to Jandakot as the Anketell Road. The Mandogalup Road ran north along the western side of the railway line from the Seven Mile to the Six Mile, past the McLaughlan and Harris, as far as Norkett Road. On the southern side of the Hope Valley Road, Mandogalup Road continued as Johnson Road, and went as far as the Spectacles. Northwest of the Mandogalup Road there were only bush tracks, to the farms of the Sayers, Barns, Freckletons and the Wilcots, all soldier settlers. Deep in the bush to the west were the Clementis and the Vallis. Nearer the tiny township were the Brittons, Miles and Bolases, and four miles away were the Hills.



The townsite consisted of a number of shops, including; the house and shop (including Post Office) built by Percy Britton; a ramp, where the milk and cream cans were loaded onto the train; a butcher's shop; and a boarding house. The school was built in 1922, about a mile up Anketell Road, while the Hall was constructed in 1923.

In 2021, the place comprises the Post Office ruins, Hall Reserve, the fire station and community hall, and the houses along Mandogalup Road, including the three Soldier Settler homes.

**Associations:**

-----

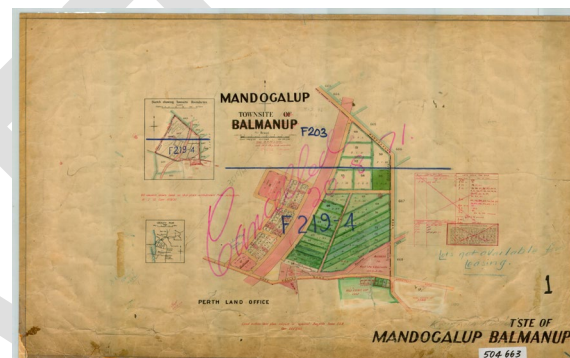
**References:**

Nora Taggart, Rockingham Looks Back, 1984.

**SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:**

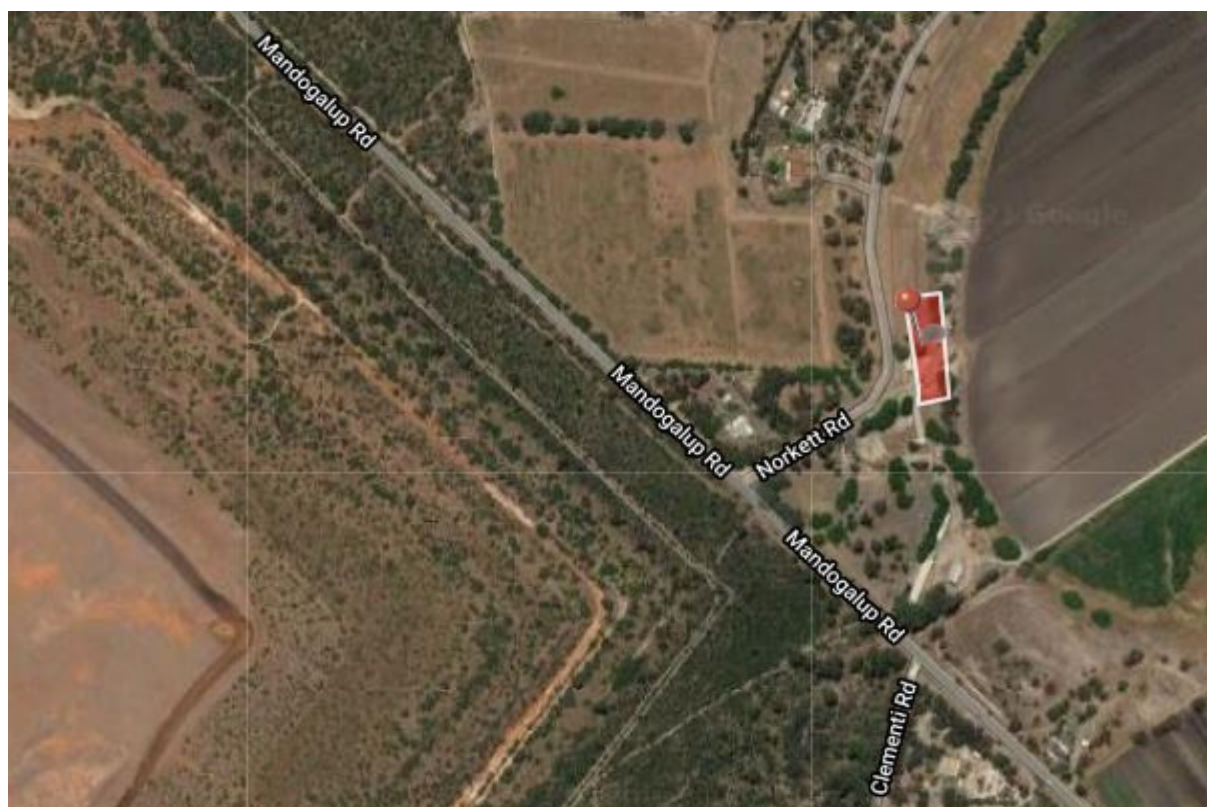
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The remaining soldier settler homes, combined with the hall site and the post office and store ruins, reveal the layout and character of the early buildings that formed the focus of Mandogalup townsite, and combine to represent a historic precinct.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place has historic value as the site of the Mandogalup townsite, which was established as a Soldier's Settlement in 1921.
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



Mandogalup Townsite Plan, Courtesy SROWA  
Cons\_5698\_Item\_1063

## Six Mile - site



### OTHER NAMES:

### LOCATION:

Address: Norkett Road

Suburb: Mandogalup

### LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot 663	P202790

HCWA DATABASE NO: 12129

### HERITAGE LISTINGS:

### USE:

Original Use: TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS: Rail

Present Use: VACANT/UNUSED:

Other Use:

### DESCRIPTION:

Place Type: Historic Site

Construction Date: 1920s

Construction Materials: N/A  
N/A

Architectural Style: N/A

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	TRANSPORT & COMMUNICATIONS: Rail and light rail transport

## Physical Description:

N/A

## Historical Notes:

During the 1920s development of the Peel Estate, a light railway line was constructed from Jandakot, running southwards to the swampy area of Mandogalup, which was to be the first area drained. Mandogalup was first known as the Six Mile, then as the Seven Mile, the mileage being reckoned as the distance by rail from Jandakot. Later the line was extended across the Hope Valley Road, and the Seven Mile was named Mandogalup. The line followed the course of Johnson Road almost due south to the Nine Mile, where Johnson Road meets Thomas Road, then to the Eleven Mile, finishing at the Thirteen Mile, subsequently called Wellard. At the Nine Mile, a branch line ran parallel to Thomas Road as far as Berriga Brook, mainly for the benefit of firewood cutters.

In April 1921, a number of Group Settlers and ex-servicemen had applied for land at the Six and Seven Mile, and were living in tents near the Mandogalup lakes. At this time, the Six Mile stop was used to transport water and supplies to those living in the settlers' camps.

Approximately half a mile past the settler's camp at the Six Mile was the Mandogalup School and Teacher's Quarters, being the first building erected on the Peel Estate, and the prototype of most of those constructed in the following years. By the end of 1921, most of the settlers had built their homes, comprising small unlined weatherboard cottages of four rooms.

## Associations:

-----

## References:

Nora Taggart, Rockingham Looks Back, a history of the Rockingham district, 1829-1982

Rockingham District Historical Society, c1984.

Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.



**SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:**

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place has historic value as the stopping place for the light rail travelling between Jandakot and Wellard, which was used to transport water and supplies to the Peel Estate settlers' camps.</p> <p>The place is associated with the development of the region through the Peel Estate Agricultural Scheme.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

## Smirk Cottage



OTHER NAMES:		
LOCATION:		
Address:		4 Beacham Crescent
Suburb:		Medina
LAND INFORMATION:		
Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot 115	P189850
HCWA DATABASE NO:		1433
HERITAGE LISTINGS:		City of Kwinana Heritage List included in TPS2 1992. National Trust of Australia (WA), 1985. Register of the National Estate, 1998. Part of East Rockingham Heritage Precinct Place 03841.
USE:		
Original Use:		RESIDENTIAL:: Single Storey Residence
Present Use:		EDUCATIONAL: Museum
Other Use:		
DESCRIPTION:		
Place Type:		Individual Building or Group
Construction Date:		c1902
Construction Materials:		Local East Rockingham limestone. Timber frame with corrugated iron
Architectural Style:		Victorian Georgian

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

**Condition:**

**Integrity:**

**Authenticity:**

**Historic Themes:**

PEOPLE  
OCCUPATIONS  
OUTSIDE INFLUENCES  
OCCUPATIONS: Early Settlers  
Rural industry & market gardening  
World Wars & other wars  
Grazing, pastoralism and dairying

## Physical Description:

Smirk Cottage comprises a single-storey limestone cottage, set within attractive landscaped grounds (Smirk's Heritage Site) that incorporate a range of other small structures, as well as numerous mature trees and a cottage garden.

The building is oriented south to face the lower lying swamp area and bushland to the south, although the north elevation (facing Beacham Crescent) acts as the main visitor entry and is adorned with an early painted sign reading "T.S. 'Tom' Smirk".

The building has a simple, rectilinear form, with a hipped corrugated iron roof and timber-framed verandahs on both the north and south elevations. The south verandah is raised approximately 600mm above ground level, with rendered masonry steps providing access to the timber floor, which has limestone foundations. The verandah has simple square posts supporting a separate low-pitched skillion roof, and timber balustrades to each of its sides. The northern (rear) verandah is incorporated under the main roof, and has similar posts and balustrades, although a retaining wall along its northern edge has the verandah floor set approximately 400mm below the ground level of the adjoining garden.

The cottage has rubble limestone walls, with cream-coloured pointing concealing most of the stonework itself and brick quoining surrounding some of the door and window openings. Brick is also used in the tall masonry chimneys, located at the east and west ends of the building. Several additions to the original fabric are evident, the first stage is delineated by the areas with brick quoining and reveal linings. The lean-to addition on the northeast corner of the building is most likely an early section of the fabric.

The interior of the cottage, which has been furnished to represent the typical layout and appearance of a settler's cottage, is quite intact, with rendered and painted masonry walls, timber lined ceilings and timber joinery, including timber floor boards, skirtings and architraves.

## Historical Notes:

Thomas Stirk arrived in the Colony in 1851 as a convict aboard the Mermaid. Within approximately 3 months he received his ticket-of-leave and was eventually pardoned in 1853.

Smirk first worked in John Hardy's vineyard on the Swan River at Maylands until he married Eliza Hymus in 1855. Thomas and Eliza set up home at Wheatfield Cottage, where they had fourteen children. Their eighth child, William remained at Wheatfield Cottage until 1902, when he married Johanna Kavanagh and moved into the home he had built on Lot 617, one of

numerous landholdings that were originally purchased by Thomas Stirk in 1895. The first stage of the cottage was built c.1902-1905 and comprised two rooms. It was located near the site of an earlier building built by Thomas Smirk c.1855. The date of subsequent additions is unknown.

In the 1950s, with the development of the residential suburbs of Medina and Calista, Smirk's original holding was partly resumed, with the cottage surviving. It was used as a residence by a former council works foreman until the Kwinana Town Council decided to demolish it in 1985. This decision was overturned following considerable community campaigning and the

building was restored in 1991 by the Kwinana Heritage Group, who continue to occupy the building and use it as a local history museum.

#### Associations:

The place has significant associations with the Smirk family and with the Kwinana Heritage Group.

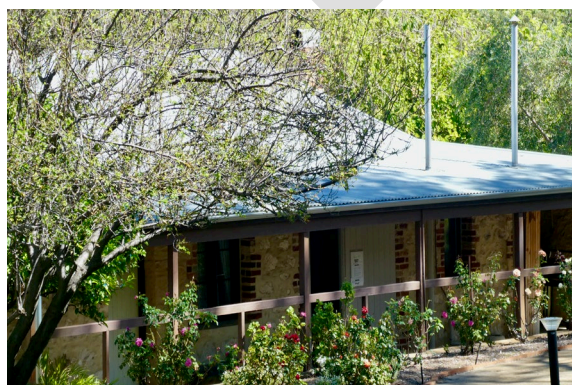
#### References:

Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.

### SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place has aesthetic value as a modest but attractive cottage characterised by its simple form, limestone rubble walls with contrasting brick quoining, and its timber-framed verandahs across two elevations.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>This place is associated with a number of early pioneers of the district including Thomas and Eliza Smirk, who first purchased the land, and their son William, who built the cottage and lived there with his family.</p> <p>The place is historically significant as one of the earliest land grants in the area, and combines with other remaining homes such as Key Cottage, Lealholm, Paradise Cottage and Pines Cottage to form a precinct that represents the early settlement of the East Rockingham district.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	The place is among a number of significant sites in the area which provide the district with a sense of history and permanence. This is also evidenced by the ongoing efforts of community volunteers to retain and restore the building.
<b>Research Value:</b>	The place has potential archaeological value in revealing the way of life of early settlers in an isolated rural community.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The design of the building, which began with only two rooms and was later expanded, represents the tradition of expanding cottages into more substantial farmhouses suited to the size of the family and their farming operations.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of protection possible.

#### ADDITIONAL IMAGES





## Harry McGuigan Park



OTHER NAMES:		
LOCATION:		
Address:	Bound by Medina Avenue, Wheelock Road, Harley Way and Hoyle Road	
Suburb:	Medina	
LAND INFORMATION:		
Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
24172,	Lot 571	DP69680
HCWA DATABASE NO:	12105	
HERITAGE LISTINGS:		
USE:		
Original Use:	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
Present Use:	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
Other Use:		
DESCRIPTION:		
Place Type:	Urban Park	
Construction Date:	1953	
Construction Materials:	N/A	
	N/A	
Architectural Style:	N/A	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Sport, recreation and entertainment

## Physical Description:

Harry McGuigan Reserve is located to the north of the Medina Shopping Centre and opposite the Salvation Army and is bounded by Medina Avenue to the west, Hoyle Road to the north, Wheelock Road to the south and housing to the east.

The place comprises a large public reserve demonstrating a slightly undulating topography incorporating a gentle rise to the centre before dropping off towards the east and west. The reserve comprises open parkland interspersed with clusters of remnant bushland including mature tuarts, sheoaks, Christmas bushes, banksias and blackboys.

Playground equipment is positioned at various locations throughout the park, within purpose-built sand pits. A series of winding concrete paths extends through the parkland, connecting the roadway footpaths to the main play areas.

## Historical Notes:

On the 18th December 1953, the Western Australian Government passed the Kwinana Road District Act, severing the requisite land for industry and housing from the Rockingham Shire and placing the entire responsibility for the satellite town of Medina and its environs under the direction of one man, Commissioner Harry Lester McGuigan. In his capacity as Commissioner, Harry McGuigan was employed to administer the local government affairs for the first five years, with the Minister for Local Government having the authority to extend the commissioner's term of office to seven years.

Commissioner McGuigan found himself to be in a challenging situation, on the one hand he was to be the mediator between a huge international petroleum company and the Western Australian Government, while on the other hand he was confronted with the social problems of a new community made up of men and women of different professions, trades and nationalities, transplanted into what was then a new and remote location. The success with which McGuigan carried out his task, until being replaced by the constitutionally elected Road Board in 1961, made him a well-respected local identity and an obvious choice for honouring with the naming of a local bushland reserve.

When Medina was designed, 16% of the town site was retained and set aside as natural bush reserves, creating an aesthetically pleasant area in an otherwise urban centre. These reserves, which also include Ridley Green and Oakley Hollow have come to characterise the area.

## Associations:

The place is associated with Harry McGuigan.

## References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.



## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place has aesthetic value as an attractive urban park characterised by its undulating sand dunes and remnant bush vegetation, and contributes to the townscape of Kwinana.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place is associated with Harry McGuigan, its namesake, who was the Commissioner of Kwinana from 1953-1961 and who administered the local government affairs of Medina and its environs.
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	The place is valued by the community as a long-standing public open space and recreational reserve.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



# Chalk Hill



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Chalk Hill Lookout	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Chalk Hill Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Medina	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
31256,	Lot 166	P175000
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	24535	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Present Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Other Use:</b>	FARMING/PASTORAL: Other	
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Large Conservation Region	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	N/A	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES: OCCUPATIONS:: Sport, recreation and entertainment Rural industry & market gardening

## Physical Description:

Chalk Hill comprises a large limestone ridge, with a lookout at its highest point, surrounded by acres of natural bushland. The place forms a natural buffer between the residential townsite of Kwinana, and the heavy industrial area located to the west.

The lookout can be accessed via a bitumen and limestone gravel path leading up from the parking area at Beacham Crescent.

The lookout at the top of the hill is generally of limestone rubble construction with steps leading up to a circular platform edged with tubular steel railing. The lookout allows panoramic views in all directions, over bushland, residential and industrial sites.

The place is in fair condition although the steps are in dangerous condition towards the top.

## Historical Notes:

There is documented evidence that Medina and the surrounding area was an area of indigenous occupation, in particular the limestone ridge known as Chalk Hill, which divides Medina from the industrial area, was once an indigenous campsite. The area is part of a trail of fresh water lakes and natural springs running north-south along the greater metropolitan coastal strip used by the Whadjuk Nyoongar for hunting and gathering.

Chalk Hill was part of the land owned by Thomas and Eliza Smirk, who purchased Lot 617, also incorporating the future townsite of Medina, in the 1850s. The Smirks operated a dairy farm and market garden on the property.

In the 1950s, as with much of the land around East Rockingham, the site was resumed by the Government for the development of Kwinana. The town was the largest purpose-built industrial town in Western Australia, and was originally planned to be located north of the industrial area that was developing along the coast of Cockburn Sound. However, with the prevailing winds being westerly and the summer breezes south westerly, the town planner, Margaret Feilman, ensured the place was built south of Thomas Road, where it would be protected by the limestone ridge known as Chalk Hill. A large area of bushland around Chalk Hill was also retained as a buffer, or 'green belt', protecting the town from fumes and other undesirable effects of the nearby heavy industrial area.

During the 1950s and 60s, Chalk Hill was a camping ground for the local Aboriginal families. Some of these people worked in the BP Refinery but were not eligible for housing until after the 1967 referendum, when Aboriginal people were given improved access to government facilities.

The place has continued to be an important part of the Kwinana townsite, and a small limestone lookout is located at its highest point, allowing panoramic views in every direction of the distinctly contrasting scenery.

Aerial photographs from the mid 20th century indicate that the landscape has become more heavily wooded and the access road to the crest of the hill was built in the late 1960s.

## Associations:

The place is associated with early settlers, the Smirk family.

## References:

National Trust of Australia (WA) Assessment Documentation, 2006.

Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	As the highest point of a limestone ridge, the place is a pronounced landmark, which combined with the surrounding natural bushland, contributes to the townscape of Kwinana.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place was integral to the original town plan for Kwinana, providing access to the summer breezes, while also protecting the town from fumes and other undesirable effects of the nearby heavy industrial area.</p> <p>The place is documented as a traditional camping ground for Aboriginal people, and is also significant in more recent Aboriginal history.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	The place is valued as a public lookout, allowing panoramic views in every direction and contributing to the community's sense of place.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The landscape of this hill is typical of the limestone ridge located in a north south alignment on the metropolitan coast line.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of protection possible.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



## Army Camp (fmr)



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Ding Dong Nightclub	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Gentle Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Medina	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
	Lot 977 978	P157953
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	16043	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	MILITARY: Other	
<b>Present Use:</b>	VACANT/UNUSED:	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Historic Site	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1939-1945	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	Low
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Low
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	OUTSIDE INFLUENCES: World wars and other wars

### Physical Description:

There are building remnants on both side of Gentle Road, at Lots 977 and 978. To the west, a low concrete circular formation is attached to a small concrete archlike structure, with stone cladding. The circular formation is clearly visible in aerial maps. To the east, at the same point on Gentle Road is a low hummock that appears to contain building remnants, largely concrete pieces. Adjacent to this, at a lower level is a larger remnant, comprising concrete footings and floor slab, with a small portion of brick wall, and concrete steps from floor level down to ground level. There are remnant non-native bushes and trees.

Beyond these remnant pieces is thick bush, and as the place is fenced off, inspection was only available from the roadside.

### Historical Notes:

The location of the Army camp appears on early maps as a pair of narrow road reserves within a Commonage or Common Reserve 1485 – a large reserve that extended roughly between Wellard Road and Anketell Road. This section of town common land was utilised by the army during WW1 and WW2, as well as the open spaces of unoccupied bushland to the east of the township, which was considered a good training ground for both men and horses.

The artillery also made use of the bare sandhills around Warnbro Sound as a practice ground, and left there many unexploded shells, not retrieved until the 1980s.

The Radar Detection Huts located nearby (on the south side of Wellard Road) are associated with this army camp, and it is believed that the place was a campsite for the military personnel who operated the radar surveillance site.

During the 1950s and 1960s the site was occupied by a nightclub, the Ding Dong.

### Associations:

### References:

Town of Kwinana MHI, 1997.



## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place is associated with Australia's coastal defence system erected in response to external threats during World War II, and is one of a number of camps that was established in the unoccupied bushland east of Rockingham.
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	There is some potential for the site to have archeological finds relating to former occupants.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Some
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	C - Retain and conserve if possible.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



# Medina Education and Employment Hostel



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Moorditj Koort	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	148-150 Gilmore Avenue	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Medina	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot 978, 977	P206196
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	18580	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	Anglican Church Inventory	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	RESIDENTIAL: Single storey residence	
<b>Present Use:</b>	GOVERNMENTAL: Administration	
<b>Other Use:</b>	RESIDENTIAL: Institutional housing	
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1960s	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Painted Brick Terracotta tile	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	Post War International	

<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Community services and Utilities
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
<p>The single storey painted brick building is of a simple rectilinear form with a terracotta tile roof. Generous timber framed windows are located across the front elevation and feature combinations of fixed pane and hopper style.</p> <p>The main entrance on the north of the building is likely to have been the former carport, now enclosed with glass to create additional office space. A large paved parking area is located on the northern side of the building and the front yard features mature plantings and grass.</p>	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
<p>This place was originally built for the Anglican Church as a residence. It is now used as an administration office for a not-for-profit organisation for the health and wellness of Aboriginal people.</p>	
<b>Associations:</b>	
<p>The place is associated with the local Aboriginal Community who are proactive in managing the health and well being of the community.</p> <p>The place is associated with the Anglican Church.</p>	
<b>References:</b>	
<p>Anglican Church Inventory of Places Moorditj Koort website Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.</p>	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place has some value for its demonstration of the Post War international style.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place is associated with Anglican Church and for the relationship with the local Aboriginal community.
<b>Social Value:</b>	The place is valued by the local Aboriginal community for its role in promoting health and access to services.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Little
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	D - Photograph and interpret



## Medina Infant Health Centre - site



State Library of Western Australia

*Infant Health Centre, c1956. Courtesy SLWA image 238,261PD.*

<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Isabella House	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	7 Harley Way	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Medina	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot M1042	P163305
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	24437	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	HEALTH: Other	
<b>Present Use:</b>	SOCIAL/RECREATIONAL: Hall	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Historic Site	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	c1955; demolished 2012	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	



<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL AND CIVIC ACTIVITIES: Community services and utilities
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
N/A	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
<p>A sub-committee of the Infant Health Association first began servicing the Kwinana area in 1953, with fortnightly visits by the mobile unit to the local shopping centre on Pace Road. The Medina Infant Health Committee was formed not long after, with the purpose to “establish, conduct and maintain an infant health centre in co-operation with the Public Health Department”. The Infant Health Centre was eventually constructed on a site just east of the shopping centre in late 1955.</p> <p>By 1960, the Road Board Commissioner saw the sister-in-charge of the Medina Infant Health Clinic, and expressed concern over dwindling numbers of mothers with infants attending the centre. This was because not only were the number of births in the district falling, but also the pre-school clinic operated by the Public Health Department had the effect of taking children aged 1-5 away from the infant health centre.</p> <p>It is not known how long the centre remained in operation at the site. The building was demolished in December 2012 to enable the extension of the Medina Town Hall.</p>	
<b>Associations:</b>	
-----	
<b>References:</b>	
<p>Laurie Russell, Kwinana “Third Time Lucky”, 1979.</p> <p>Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.</p>	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>This site is associated with the provision of services to the community of Medina established in the 1950s.</p> <p>The construction of a Infant Health Centre was consistent with the government policy of the period which established infant health centres across the state for the provision of consistent advice and to gather demographic information.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	<p>The site was visited by the majority of families with children in Medina throughout the second half of the 20th century. It was one of the places in which families and particularly mothers met and exchanged information.</p>
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

## Kwinana Senior Citizens Centre



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Kwinana Hotel	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	17 Harley Way	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Medina	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----	Lot 1040	DP163305
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>		
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	COMMERCIAL: Hotel	
<b>Present Use:</b>	SOCIAL/RECREATIONAL: Senior Citizens Centre	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1955; 1963; 1972	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Timber framed weatherboard Corrugated galvanised sheeting	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	Post War International	
<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>		
<b>Condition:</b>	Good	
<b>Integrity:</b>	Moderate	
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High	
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	OCCUPATIONS	

SOCIAL AND CIVIC ACTIVITIES  
DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT AND MOBILITY: Hospitality  
Community services and utilities  
Government Policy

### Physical Description:

The Senior Citizens Centre is a single storey rectilinear timber framed building clad with weatherboard. It has a simple pitched roof with gables on either end and two small gable roof additions to the western elevation. The roof is clad with corrugated zincalume.

The original timber framed windows are pairs of sash windows grouped in pairs across the main elevation.

The main entrance is within a porch accessed by steps from the main parking area. The double entrance doors are timber framed glass with accompanying full height glass side panels. Alongside the main entrance are brick planter boxes and a vertical element projecting above the roof line defines the entrance.

Garden beds are located across the main elevation apart from the paved access to the main entrance from the parking area.

### Historical Notes:

The building which accommodates the Kwinana Senior Citizens Centre was built in 1955 as the hotel for the new community at Medina. Specifically it was a 'wet' canteen for the workers from the refinery. The State Government supported the venture as one of the 'State Hotels' that was an initiative of the Labor Scaddan Government from 1911.

The purpose of the State Hotels was to control the distribution and supply of alcohol in the state, particularly in mining or remote areas where sly grog was a problem. By the 1950s, they were few of these hotels remaining in the state. The revenue gained from the State Hotels was not significant enough to continue the venture particularly with a strong commercial hotel lobby group resisting the state role in the market.

In 1963, the business of the hotel was handed over to the Shire of Kwinana who continued to operate the place as a hotel, or 'canteen' and it proved to be a valuable source of revenue.

In 1972, the new Kwinana Hotel was completed and opened and the Shire lost a significant source of revenue. The Shire resolved to purchase the building from the state government and repurpose the place as a Senior Citizens Centre. The new centre was opened in 1972 after refurbishments.

Aerial photographs indicate that since that time there have been a number of additions to the place. In the early 1990s the asbestos roof cladding was replaced with zincalume and at the same time additions were constructed to the west and south elevations. In the late 1990s, the place was again extended on the north west corner.

Since that time there have been minor alterations and additions to the place but the extent and form of the place have remained largely unchanged. No access was provided at the time of this assessment.

### Associations:

-----

### References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Caroline de Mori, "Time, Gentlemen" A History of the Hotel Industry in Western Australia, Western Australian Hotels Association Inc, 1987.

### SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

#### Aesthetic Value:

The building is a simple but well-resolved example of the modern style of architecture typical of the 1950s, with a distinct building form that combines a simple rectilinear plan and stylish detailing.

	The building complements the style of surrounding residential and community buildings from the same era and makes a positive contribution to the streetscape of Harley Street.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the early development of the Kwinana town site, being one of the first buildings constructed to provide local facilities for the workers and residents of Medina and Calista.</p> <p>The place is associated with the State Government policy of managing the sale and distribution of alcohol from the 1910s.</p> <p>The place is associated with the initiatives of the Shire of Kwinana who took on the place as a hotel and then converted it to a Senior Citizens centre.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	The place has social value to the community who have attended the Senior Citizens Centre for activities and social events, or used the place as a hotel between 1955 and 1972.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The place is typical of the scale of small regional hotels from the 1950s.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

#### ADDITIONAL IMAGES



Opening 1972, Courtesy 'Third Time Lucky' p. 230.



## Medina Town Hall



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Queen Elizabeth Hall	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	7 Harley Way	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Medina	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot 1042	P163305
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	24441	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	SOCIAL/RECREATIONAL:: Community Hall	
<b>Present Use:</b>	SOCIAL/RECREATIONAL:: Community Hall	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1955	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Brick	
	Stone	
	Corrugated galvanised iron	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	Post War International	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Sport, recreation and entertainment

## Physical Description:

The place comprises a substantial community hall designed in the Post-War International style - distinguished by its characteristic curved roofs and contrasting rectilinear form, as well as its simple modern detailing. Although the building has been extended towards the south and alterations to the glazing of the porch has occurred, the Medina Town Hall presents with a high level of intactness.

The front elevation features projecting feature walls constructed with rounded blocks of limestone, positioned at right angles to each other to marking the front entry portico, and entry terrace.

The portico projects forward of the terrace, and has timber-framed and glazed walls and a curved roof to match the main building form.

Service rooms attached to the sides of the building also incorporated curved roofs.

The building has been extended to the south and north. The southern extension, rectangular in plan, has masonry to the lower portion of the wall, and the upper portions clad incorrugated sheet metal, and a flat roof. The northern extension, smaller in plan, projects from the front façade and is constructed of the same materials as the southern extension, but has a low curved roof to match the original building.

A mature white gum is located immediately adjacent to the front entry of the hall, and a large grassed terrace is located to the south, bounded on all sides by an open metal post and rail fence.

## Historical Notes:

The Medina Hall was first discussed at a meeting of the Kwinana Roads Board in February 1953, when Commissioner Harry McGuigan, health and building inspector Doug Waddingham and the residents in attendance discussed the civic facilities required for the fledgling town. Amenities requiring urgent attention were a public hall, a school, shopping centre, children's playground, playing fields, temporary bar, street signs and lighting.

During May 1954, the Australasian Petroleum refinery donated £250 to the Medina Resident's Association, towards the cost of purchasing a marquee to be used as a temporary hall for Medina. The marquee could hold up to 130 people and for a while was a popular community centre, however by October of the same year, Commissioner for the Road Board, Mr Harry McGuigan announced that, thanks to a substantial donation by the Australasian Petroleum Refinery Ltd, a permanent community halls would be built at Medina. The Board had originally arranged to finance the balance of the cost of the building and for the initial furnishings, however the oil company's architects, Summerhayes & Associates had prepared an attractive design which allowed for the use of the hall in conjunction with an outdoor terrace. Works started almost immediately by the builder, R.J. Davies, for a cost of £17,500. Interestingly, the wandoo flooring in the hall came from the University of Western Australia, where it had originally been constructed as an outdoor dance floor for the visit to the State of Her Majesty, Queen Elizabeth II in 1954.

Managing director of the oil company, Mr. A.E. Mason stated that his company would like the donation linked with the royal visit to Western Australia and so it had been decided to call the new building, 'Queen Elizabeth Hall'. The hall was officially opened on 18 June, 1955, with over 900 people attending the opening ceremony. At the opening it was also revealed that on top of the £15,000 pledged by the oil company, another £7,000 had been donated by an anonymous contributor.

The hall quickly became the focus of social events in Kwinana, such as the popular Coronation Ball, but was also used for more practical services by the district clinic nurse.

The place was altered and extended c.2012, on the site of the former Medina Child Health Centre, and continues to function as a Town Hall.

#### **Associations:**

The place has close associations with the Australasian Petroleum Refinery Ltd. and architects, Summerhayes & Associates.

#### **References:**

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.

#### **SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:**

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	<p>The place is an attractive and well-resolved example of a community hall designed in the Post-War International style and is distinguished by its characteristic curved roofs and contrasting rectilinear form, as well as its simple modern detailing and projecting feature walls. Later extensions complement the styling and colour palette of the original hall.</p> <p>The building complements the style of surrounding residential and community buildings from the same era and makes a positive contribution to the streetscape of Pace Road.</p> <p>The mature white gum located near the entry to hall, combined with the grassed terrace and hedges, forms a distinct setting for the hall and also provides an attractive contrast to the otherwise hard urban setting.</p>
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the early development of the Kwinana town site, being one of the first buildings constructed to provide much needed local facilities for the residents of Medina and Calista.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	<p>The place is valued by the community as a substantial public building whose construction was funded entirely by contributions donated by industry and local community members.</p>
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



War Memorial Dedication outside the hall  
1957, Courtesy 'Third Time Lucky', p.195.



## All Saints Anglican Church (fmr)



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Salvation Army Church	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	57 Medina Avenue	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Medina	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot 303	P206093
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	24503	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	RELIGIOUS: Church	
<b>Present Use:</b>	RELIGIOUS: Church	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	c1953	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Painted brick Corrugated fibrous panels	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	Post War International	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Religion

### Physical Description:

The place comprises a modest single-storey building located on the corner of Hoyle Road and Medina Avenue, an element of a complex of Salvation Army buildings.

The building has been constructed in at least two stages, with the southernmost part of the building, oriented east-west, being the main church hall, as distinguished by the small cross fixed to the apex of its gable roof. The secondary range running north south has followed a similar construction form and was built in the early 1970s.

The painted face brick walls of the hall have regularly spaced piers to the north and south elevations, with timber-framed sash windows in between. A wing extends northward, with a similar rectangular plan, low pitched gable roof and regularly spaced brick piers, although the windows between piers on this wing are metal framed.

The roofs of each wing are clad with corrugated metal cladding painted red.

### Historical Notes:

The Anglican residents of Kwinana held services as early as 1953 in the church house located on Medina Avenue. Rev M.R.H. Norton was appointed in April 1953 by the Archbishop of Perth to be in charge of the Rockingham district which included Medina and Kwinana.

Construction of the church building was discussed throughout 1953 however did not appear to progress immediately. The building was dedicated by Archbishop Moline on 8 June 1958 and designated as the Church of All Saints. The small church hall located to the east of the church, facing Hoyle Road, was built soon after to a design by honorary architect Milton J. Boyce. This information suggests that Boyce, who was architect with the City of Perth, was also the designer of the church.

The original church consisted only of the wing parallel to Hoyle Road. The porch addressing the Medina Avenue was built shortly after the construction of the church and the wing built from the north elevation parallel to Medina Avenue was constructed in the early 1970s.

The clergy stationed at Medina were:

- 1958 W.K. Elphick
- 1959-1963 G. Kingston
- 1963-1964 A.J. Scott
- 1964-1970 R.H. Langshaw
- 1970-1975 J.B. Bowyer
- 1975-1986 D.L. Prescott

In 1983, the property was sold to the Salvation Army and a new church built in Parmelia. The Salvationists re-opened the building on 11 February 1984 with Commissioner E. Burrows officiating. The church and hall continue to be part of the Salvation Army complex.

### Associations:

-----

### References:

The West Australian, 2 April 1953, p. 3.

Medina - The first Church of All Saints, Hoyle Road, by Fr Ted Doncaster (23 July 2010) held by the Anglican Archives.

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	With its simple form and modest finish, the building complements the surrounding residential buildings from the same era and contributes to the streetscape of both Medina Avenue and Hoyle Road.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place has historic value as the first Anglican church built for residents of Kwinana.
<b>Social Value:</b>	The church is valued by the congregation who regularly attend the church and for those members of the community who attend the place for social events.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The modest scale and form of the church is representative of suburban churches built in the 1950s.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Some
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	C - Retain and conserve if possible.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES





## Medina Avenue Trees



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Hill's Weeping Figs	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Medina Avenue	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Medina	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot Various	Various
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	24486	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	Other: Other	
<b>Present Use:</b>	Other: Other	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Tree	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1950s	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	



<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Community services and utilities
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
<p>The subject trees comprise all those growing in the nature strips along Medina Avenue, particularly those along the west side, which have not been pruned to allow for overhead powerlines. The trees are believed to be Hill's Weeping fig (<i>Ficus microcarpa</i> 'Hillii') and are characterised by their intricate trunk formations and impressive canopies that shade both the footpaths and the road.</p>	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
<p>Despite the emphasis on retaining large portions of natural bushland in the plan for Kwinana, a number of the residential streets, most notably Medina Avenue, were also planted with homogenous rows of feature trees, including Jacarandas, peppermints, Cape Lilacs, and Weeping Fig. These plantings have continued to be maintained and have prospered, contributing to the attractive appearance of many streets.</p> <p>The distinctive mature trees planted in a row through the Medina Shopping Centre carpark first appear on archival photographs in 1958 as young saplings, suggesting they were planted within four years of the opening of the shopping centre.</p>	
<b>Associations:</b>	
-----	
<b>References:</b>	
<p>Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979. Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.</p>	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	<p>Lining the main entry into what was once the residential core and focus of community life in Medina, the Medina Avenue trees make a significant contribution to the townscape of Kwinana.</p> <p>With their intricate trunk formations and impressive canopies, the Medina Avenue trees are attractive specimens that contribute to the distinctive streetscape of Medina Avenue.</p>
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The trees are associated with the original town plan of Medina, specifically the emphasis placed on balancing natural bushland with introduced species to provide pleasant green spaces amongst the suburban development.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	<p>The trees are valued by the local community and contribute to their sense of place.</p>
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of protection possible.

**ADDITIONAL IMAGES**





## First Municipal Roads Board Office



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	St John Ambulance Association Kwinana Sub-Centre	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	156 Medina Avenue	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Medina	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot 796	P206089
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12086	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATION:: Office Building	
<b>Present Use:</b>	VACANT/UNUSED:	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1954	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Timber framed weatherboard Terracotta tile	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	Post war International	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Fair to good
<b>Integrity:</b>	Moderate to high
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL AND CIVIC ACTIVITIES: Government and politics

### Physical Description:

The former Roads Board office comprises a single-storey timber-framed building clad with horizontal timber weatherboards. The roof is a simple gable form clad with terracotta tiles which continues down at the same pitch to form the canopy to the porch area.

The building has a simple rectilinear plan, incorporating an entry porch on its southeast corner which is distinguished by its pairs of timber columns and fascia (previously used for the attachment of signage).

External timber joinery is largely intact, including the timber fascias, eaves lining boards, the horizontal timber batten boards to the subfloor area and steps up to the entry porch. The original timber-framed casement windows and timber-framed glazed entry door are also intact. The windows are side hung casements with each casement being divided into four panes by horizontal glazing bars. The front entry door is of similar design being a timber framed door with a five-paned obscured glass panel divided by horizontal glazing bars.

The building is set back approximately 8 metres from the street boundary, where a large granite boulder is located. A historic plaque is attached to the boulder, inscribed with "Office – Used as the Commissioner's Office from 1954-1961, then used as the Roads Board Office until 1963. The state government appointed Mr H L McGuigan as the Commissioner for the (then) new Roads Board District."

### Historical Notes:

On the 18th December 1953, the Western Australian Government passed the Kwinana Road District Act, severing the requisite land for industry and housing from the Rockingham Shire and placing the entire responsibility for the satellite town of Medina and its environs under the direction of one man, Commissioner Harry Lester McGuigan. In his capacity as Commissioner, Harry McGuigan was employed to administer the local government affairs for the first five years, with the Minister for Local Government having the authority to extend the commissioners term of office to seven years.

Commissioner McGuigan found himself to be in a challenging situation, on the one hand he was to be the mediator between a huge international petroleum company and the Western Australian Government, while on the other hand he was confronted with the social problems of a new community made up of men and women of different professions, trades and nationalities, transplanted into what was then a new and remote location.

The First Roads Board Office was constructed in 1954, comprising a small State Housing dwelling adapted for use as an office. The place was used as the Commissioner's Office until 1961, at which time the district began to operate under a constitutionally elected Board, the Shire of Kwinana, and Commissioner McGuigan retired. In his outgoing speech, McGuigan identified that the offices were "temporary" and "may not meet the needs of the Board", however it continued to be used for this purpose until 1963, when the new Council offices were ready.

The St John Ambulance Association was first established in Medina in May 1956, following a public meeting at which a working committee of seven was elected. The committee was confronted with the problem of finding a building for the new sub-centre, and also laboured untiringly to acquire an ambulance. A vehicle was donated by BP in 1956 and it is believed that the Association moved into the former Roads Board Office in the late 1960s.

### Associations:

The place has significant associations with the Kwinana Road Board, Commissioner Harry McGuigan and the St John Ambulance Association



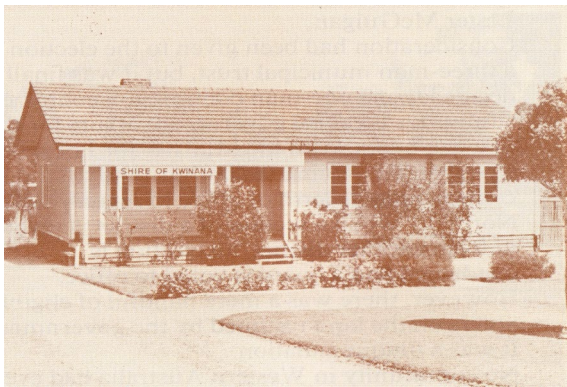
### References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.

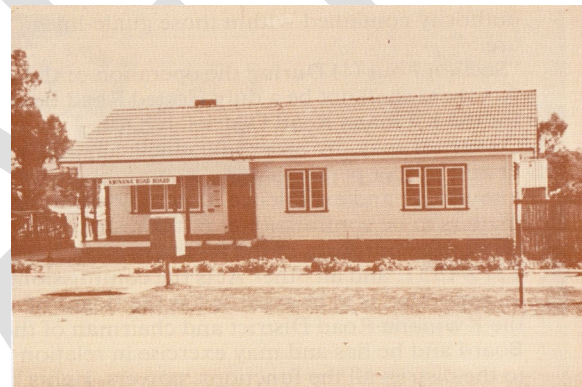
### SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place has some aesthetic value as a modest but highly intact weatherboard and tile building dating from the 1950s, being a standard State Housing Commission building adapted for use as an office.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the implementation of the Kwinana Road District Act of 1953, being the first office for the Road Board, and for with the Commissioner of the Kwinana Road Board, Mr Harry McGuigan, who was responsible for the development of Kwinana prior to the establishment of the constitutionally elected Board.</p> <p>The place is associated with the St John Ambulance Association, particularly the Medina branch, which was established in 1956 and operated from the building from the late 1960s.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	The place is valued by the community as the site of the first Roads Board Office, as evidenced by the placement of a historic plaque near the front of the building.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The building demonstrates the scale of administrative offices in the 1950s for a small local government authority.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



1954, Courtesy 'Third Time Lucky', p. 153.



1961, Courtesy 'Third Time Lucky', p. 153.

## Kwinana War Memorial



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Pace Road Memorial	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Pace Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Medina	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
42897,	Lot 309	P217955
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	11648	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	Monument Australia	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	MONUMENT/CEMETERY: Monument	
<b>Present Use:</b>	MONUMENT/CEMETERY: Monument	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Other Built Type	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1957	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Steel N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	OUTSIDE INFLUENCES: World wars and other wars
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
<p>The Memorial is comprised of a number of elements that are composed together to create a unified acknowledgment.</p> <p>A simple steel frame holds signage and two small figures representing service men. Under the framework is a rose garden, anchor, propellor and mounted plaques. Alongside this grouping is a flagpole and two conifers define the edges of the memorial. The memorial is denoted with brick paving and is located between two carparks in the central Medina shopping precinct.</p>	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
<p>This memorial was built in 1957 by the Kwinana RSL and was initially located on the verge outside the Town Hall. The simple structure has been used as the location of annual events to acknowledge Australian servicemen and women.</p> <p>The venue continues to be the location for these events until the present [2021] day.</p>	
<b>Associations:</b>	
-----	
<b>References:</b>	
RSLWA website <a href="https://www.rslwa.org.au/branch/kwinana/">https://www.rslwa.org.au/branch/kwinana/</a>	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The memorial has a simple utilitarian style.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The memorial has historic value for its association with service men and women who served in conflicts outside Australia.</p> <p>Its construction is reflective of the community attitude to acknowledge servicemen and women through structures to focus this contribution.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	The memorial is the location of regular ceremonial events which celebrate the contribution of the servicemen and women. These events, such as ANZAC Day are well attended.
<b>Research Value:</b>	The place is part of a wider movement to acknowledgement the services which as a group can provide an understanding of this wide spread phenomenon.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The memorial is representative of how many communities have come built small memorials of a range of designs to acknowledge the contribution of the Australian services.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.



## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



Dedication of the War Memorial, 1957.

# Medina Shopping Centre



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>		
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21 Pace Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Medina	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lots 2, 34, 25, 22, 39 42, 45, 48, 51, 54, 57	D24752, D40417, P08274, P08274, P14105, P14105, P14105, P14105, P14105, P14105, P14105
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12095	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	COMMERCIAL: Shop/Retail Store	
<b>Present Use:</b>	COMMERCIAL: Shop/Retail Store	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1954	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Painted brick Corrugated galvanised sheeting	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	Post War International	



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	OCCUPATIONS:: Commercial services and industries

### Physical Description:

The Medina shops comprises a range of single-storey brick units creating a row of 11 adjoining shops.

The building range is characterised by its simple, rectangular form and its skillion roof sloping away to the rear of the units. A cantilevered awning extends across its front (south) elevation which extends to shade the width of the footpath.

Each of the shopfronts is approximately 7 metres wide (except the tenancy on the western corner, which is wider) and incorporates a single entry door flanked on either side by glazed shop windows. The configuration and presentation of the shops has been modified, with the addition of new window frames replacing the original maple timber frames, new signage and security features. There is still evidence of some original tiling to sill height, angled pilasterds between the windows and the upper clerestory windows that run along the full range of the shops.

The awning is lined with a modern-profile pressed metal cladding and fascia, and like the brick walls, has been painted in bright colours.

Local up garages and store rooms were constructed to the rear of the shops.

The shopping centre is oriented parallel with Pace Road, and features a large bitumen carpark in the area immediately south of the covered walkway. Mature weeping fig trees (ficus benjamina) are planted in a row through the centre of the carpark, matching the nearby impressive specimens on Medina Avenue.

In 2021, the shopping centre is still extant with all shops tenanted.

### Historical Notes:

The Medina Shopping Centre was first discussed at a meeting of the Kwinana Roads Board in February 1953, when Commissioner Harry McGuigan, health and building inspector Doug Waddingham and the residents in attendance discussed the civic facilities required for the fledgling town. Amenities requiring urgent attention were a public hall, a school, shopping centre, children's playground, playing fields, temporary bar, street signs and lighting.

Following construction during 1953, the shopping centre at the top of the hill in Medina Avenue, on the north side of Pace Road, was opened by April 1954, when Norman Corker opened his delicatessen. Other shops included a butcher, café, newsagent, chemist, greengrocer, hairdresser and drycleaner, with a temporary post office. The shopping centre was an important commercial and social element which helped define the Medina town centre.

Prior to the construction of the Infant Health Centre, a sub-committee of the Infant Health Association arranged fortnightly visits by a mobile unit to the shopping centre.

By 1957, the Medina Shopping Centre was still the only local shopping facility for residents of Medina and Calista, and the Resident's Association requested additional facilities, claiming "the Perth housewife would pay 1/9 a pound for grilling chops while the price in Medina was 2/6. Pears and onions were selling in Perth for 3/- and 2/- for five pounds respectively whilst the local prices were 5/- and 3/4". Large shopping facilities were eventually provided in 1972 in the form of 'The Hub', constructed as part of the New Town Centre in Kwinana.

The distinctive mature trees planted in a row through the Medina Shopping Centre carpark first appear on archival photographs in 1958 as young saplings, suggesting they were planted within four years of the opening of the shopping centre.

### Associations:

-----

## References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.  
Medina Place Plan, City of Kwinana, 2020.

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	<p>The building is a simple but well-resolved example of the modern style of architecture typical of the 1950s, with a distinct building form that combines a simple rectilinear plan with projecting skillion roofs and stylish detailing.</p> <p>The building complements the style of surrounding residential and community buildings from the same era and makes a positive contribution to the streetscape of both Medina Avenue and Pace Road.</p> <p>The mature fig trees located in the carpark are attractive specimens that improve the amenity of the shopping centre and complement the avenue of similar trees along Medina Avenue.</p>
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the early development of the Kwinana town site, being one of the first buildings constructed to provide much needed local facilities for the residents of Medina and Calista.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	<p>The place has social value to the community as it was the first commercial premises in the district and provided a place for the new residents to meet and shop.</p>
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	<p>The group of shops are typical of 1950s shops that served a small community often within walking distance of their homes.</p>
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.



## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



State Library of Western Australia

Medina Shopping Centre, 1956, Courtesy SLWA  
image 238,260PD

## Kwinana Police Station (fmr)



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Little Bandits Child Care Centre Medina Police Station	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
Address:	25 Pace Road	
Suburb:	Medina	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot 546	P206127
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	3051	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
Original Use:	GOVERNMENTAL: Police Station	
Present Use:	COMMERCIAL: Other	
Other Use:		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
Place Type:	Individual Building or Group	
Construction Date:	1954	
Construction Materials:	Painted Brick Terracotta tile	
Architectural Style:	Post war International	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	Low
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES: Law and order

### Physical Description:

The former Kwinana Police Station is a single-storey timber-framed building of a residential scale and form. It has a low pitched gabled roof clad with terracotta tiles. A later addition, or enclosure, across the front of the building is painted brick with aluminium framed windows. The remainder of the building is weatherboard to dado height and fibrous board above. The door and window openings appear to be in the original locations although largely of a later aluminum manufacture.

The building is surrounded with a high brick wall and gates on the Harley Street frontage and paved parking on the Pace Road elevation. The adjacent house at 27 Pace road is part of the same child care complex and is likely to have been the former police officers quarters.

### Historical Notes:

As part of the establishment of the community in Kwinana (now Medina) in the early 1950s the state government provided essential services. The police station and quarters were built in 1954 in a style which was consistent with the adjacent homes.

The first officers at the station were Sgt Graham from Northam and Constable Eddy who was previously serving in Central Perth.

The police station functioned from this site until the mid 1990s when a new station was built on the corner of Sulphur Road and Meares Avenue. The former station and the adjacent former quarters were converted to use as a child care centre. Internal changes have not been viewed as part of this review.

Aerial photographs of the site since the mid 20th century show there have been minimal changes to the form and extent of the building although the construction of play equipment at the rear of the former quarters was an initial change that has been continued.

### Associations:

-----

### References:

Coastal Districts Star, 11 November 1954, p. 3.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.



## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The former station and quarters demonstrate the Post War International style applied to all the buildings constructed in Medina in the 1950s.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The construction of the police station and quarters demonstrates the state government commitment to establishing and developing the Medina community to support the creation of the industrial complex.
<b>Social Value:</b>	This place has been a consistent element in the streetscape since the mid 1950s which was well known by all sectors of the community, first as a police station and quarters, and in recent decades as a child care centre. The place is an element in the original townscape which is valued by large sections of the community.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The former police station is typical of small region police stations built in the
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Some
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	C - Retain and conserve if possible.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES





## Kwinana RSL Sub Branch



### OTHER NAMES:

### LOCATION:

**Address:** 27 Pace Road  
**Suburb:** Medina

### LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot M545	P206127

### HCWA DATABASE NO:

### HERITAGE LISTINGS:

### USE:

<b>Original Use:</b>	SOCIAL/RECREATIONAL: RSL Hall
<b>Present Use:</b>	SOCIAL/RECREATIONAL: RSL Hall
<b>Other Use:</b>	

### DESCRIPTION:

<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group
<b>Construction Date:</b>	c1972
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Timber framed fibrous sheet panels Corrugated painted metal sheeting
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A

### DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	OUTSIDE INFLUENCES: World wars and other wars

### Physical Description:

The RSL Hall is a simple timber framed, rectilinear building clad with fibrous panel sheeting. It has a simple pitched roof clad in corrugated sheeting. The form and detail are consistent with a construction date of the early 1970s.

The entrance addresses Pace Road and alongside the entry path is a paved area planted with roses and a small statue of a serviceman with a plaque which honors the many service men and women from the district.

Alongside the building is an area of paving and a small shelter shed, and two other sheds are located at the rear of the property.

### Historical Notes:

This building was constructed in the early 1970s, its form is consistent with the adjacent domestic scale architecture which originates in the post war development of Medina. The place is used for regular social events and has a small museum display.

### Associations:

-----

### References:

RSLWA website <https://www.rslwa.org.au/branch/kwinana/>

### SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

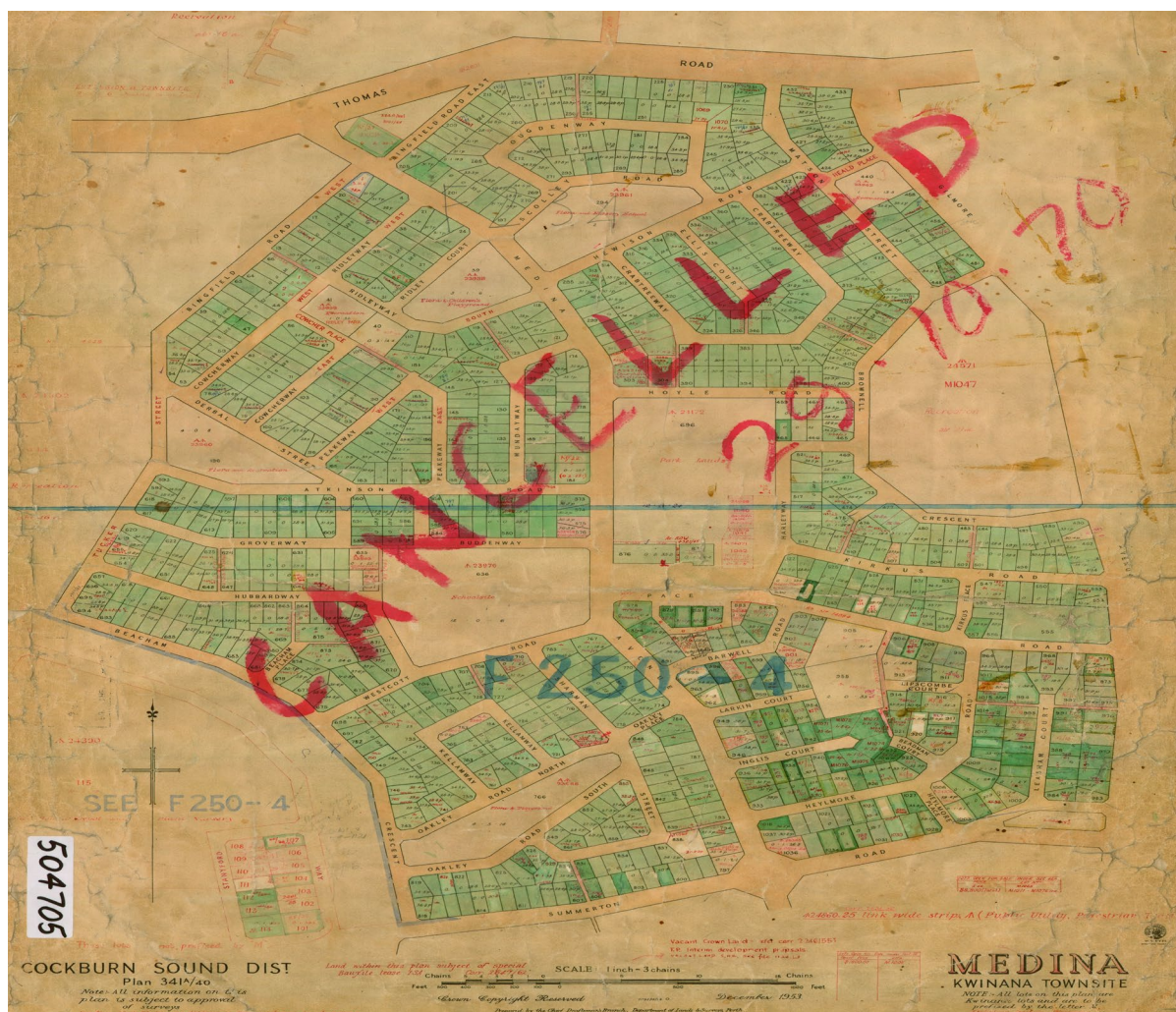
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place demonstrates the design and detail of the Post War International period.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	This place is associated with the RSL which supported local servicemen and women from the region, therefore connecting these local people with international events.
<b>Social Value:</b>	The place is the venue for regular events which contribute to the cohesion of the community.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The building is typical of simple construction from the early 1970s. It demonstrates how the RSL often uses modest buildings to pursue their goals.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Some
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	C - Retain and conserve if possible.

### ADDITIONAL IMAGES





# Medina Townsite



**OTHER NAMES:**

**LOCATION:**

**Address:** Various

**Suburb:** Medina

**LAND INFORMATION:**

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot Various	Various

**HCWA DATABASE NO:** 17306

**HERITAGE LISTINGS:**

**USE:**

**Original Use:** VARIOUS: Various

**Present Use:** VARIOUS: Various

**Other Use:**

**DESCRIPTION:**

**Place Type:** Historic Town or district

**Construction Date:** 1952

**Construction Materials:**  
N/A  
N/A

**Architectural Style:** Post War International

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Fair to Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY: Government Policy

### Physical Description:

The Medina Townsite layout is still largely consistent with its design from the early 1950s. Apart from the street layout, lot positions and designation of uses the remaining elements which have been identified of heritage value are:

First Municipal Roads Board Centre

Medina Shopping Centre

Anglican Church (fmr)

Medina Avenue Trees

Medina Town Hall

Chalk Hill

Harry McGuigan Park

Kwinana Police Station (fmr)

Medina State School

### Historical Notes:

The townsite of Medina was planned and built by the Western Australian State Government to support the BP oil refinery located on the coast at Kwinana. The government invested heavily to establish this industry in Western Australia and the provision of housing and services for the workers, many from overseas, was a key aspect of the scheme.

Commencing in 1952, by 1955, 653 homes were completed in Medina. The town was designed by architect and planner Margaret Feilman. Feilman was influenced by the principles of 'New Town' planning which had developed in Britain in the post war period. Broadly, the 'New Towns' were self sufficient and socially balanced. Feilman was also keen to incorporate the natural landscape into her designs and she was an early adopter of methods to manage the natural environment. She was an influential figure in Perth as an architect, town planner and educator.

The layout of the town was shaped by the landscape and its location was guided by the need to protect its residents from the worst of the fumes from the refinery.

The townsite designed by Feilman under the management of the State Housing Commission was initially limited in its services with a small group of shops and a school available to the new residents. Within a few years, other commercial premises were established and additional community facilities were constructed, such as the library, town hall, police station and infant health centre.

The places which remain from this first phase of works have been altered and added to, and others have been demolished. The record of the site of these former services together with the remaining structures demonstrate the initial form of the town.

Places identified within this broader parent listing are:

First Municipal Roads Board Office

Medina Shopping Centre

Anglican Church (fmr)

Medina Avenue Trees

Uniting Church

Medina Town Hall



Chalk Hill  
Medina Infant Health Centre - site  
Harry McGuigan park  
Medina State School

#### **Associations:**

The place is associated with prominent town planner Margaret Feilman.

#### **References:**

A Thematic History of Government Housing in Western Australia, prepared for the Department of Housing, Final Report November 2014, Clare Menck Historian.  
Margaret Feilman 'Obituary', The Feilman Foundation website, <https://feilmanfoundation.com.au/>

#### **SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:**

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	<p>The layout of the townsite is a sensitive application of design to the existing landscape with reference to 'New Town' principles.</p> <p>The houses remaining from the first phase of works in the early 1950s demonstrate the design intent of the time applied to modest workers homes.</p>
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The Medina townsite demonstrates the commitment of State Government to the establishment of an industrial complex in Kwinana. The town of Medina was planned and built by the State Government to provide housing for the workers at the oil refinery, the first element of the industrial complex.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	<p>The townsite has been home to generations of families who have seen the establishment and development of the community.</p> <p>The townsite is valued by large sections of the community who have established a heritage group to celebrate and educate about the townside.</p>
<b>Research Value:</b>	<p>The layout of the Medina townsite in relation to the landscape, and remaining built fabric from its earliest phases of works can potentially be used for a study of post World War II design and construction.</p>
<b>Representativeness:</b>	<p>The townsite design although compromised through later alterations still retains the basic form of New Town principles.</p>
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



© LISWA 2001 Battye Library All Rights Reserved

*Medina Street, 1953, Courtesy SLWA image 004032d.*



State Library of Western Australia

*Medina Shops 1956, Courtesy SLWA image 238,260PD*

# Medina State School



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Medina Primary School	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	2 Westcott Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Medina	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
23976,	Lot M636	P206128
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	24439	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	EDUCATIONAL:: Primary School	
<b>Present Use:</b>	EDUCATIONAL:: Primary School	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	c1954	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Timber framed weatherboard and asbestos Terracotta tile	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	Post War International	



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Education and science

### Physical Description:

The Medina Primary School is located on Medina Avenue and comprises three long, rectilinear buildings arranged in a U shape around a central bituminised quadrangle.

The southern and easternmost wings are connected and combine to form an L-shape, while a small covered walkway connects the L with the northernmost wing.

Each building wing is characterised by its simple rectangular plan that incorporates a row of classrooms or offices, connected by an external covered walkway, or verandah.

The buildings are all timber-framed with weatherboard cladding to sill height, and fibro cladding above. Vertically-proportioned timber-framed sash windows are located across the outward-facing elevations, while bands of smaller windows face the quadrangle.

The roofs are medium-pitched gables with overhanging eaves and wide timber fascias. The roofs are clad with corrugated metal cladding which resulted in the removal of the regular placed brick chimneys. An assembly building, square in plan, constructed from brick, with a corrugated metal roof. This building is from a later building campaign than the original school building.

More recent buildings include an administration/entry building and classrooms built along the southern side of the site, probably during the BER campaign. These buildings are single storey, constructed from face brick in two colours (red to the dado, salmon above) and simple hipped and gabled roofs with wide verandahs clad in corrugated metal sheeting.

Grassed play areas interspersed with shady trees characterise the spaces surrounding the main building form, and primary access to the site is off Medina Avenue and Budden Way.

### Historical Notes:

The Medina Primary School was first discussed at a meeting of the Kwinana Roads Board in February 1953, when Commissioner Harry McGuigan, health and building inspector Doug Waddingham and the residents in attendance discussed the civic facilities required for the fledgling town. Amenities requiring urgent attention were a public hall, a school, shopping centre, children's playground, playing fields, temporary bar, street signs and lighting.

The Medina School was eventually constructed in 1954, although there were initial concerns it would be immediately too small for the local population. The Medina Parents and Citizens' Association was formed in July 1954 and began raising money for equipment at Medina State School. Further fundraising took place over the following years, with the P&C also raising the majority of the money to fund improvements to the grounds and other work at Medina School during the 1950s.

Later building campaigns include an assembly building in the quadrangle, and administration and classroom buildings along the southern side of the site.

### Associations:

-----

### References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.

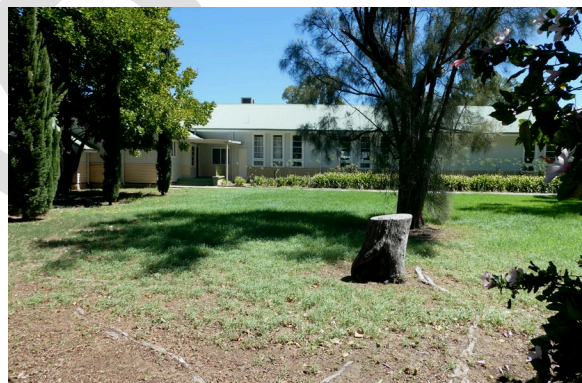
## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The original school buildings are characterised by their simple rectilinear forms arranged to form a U-shape, and their modest but pleasing expression typical of buildings
-------------------------	---



	<p>constructed during the 1950s. Later buildings are of a simple style and material palette and complement the original buildings.</p> <p>The school buildings have an attractive setting characterised by open grassed areas interspersed with shady trees and informal gardens.</p> <p>The school buildings complement the style of surrounding residential and community buildings from the same era and make a positive contribution to the streetscape of Medina Avenue.</p>
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place is associated with the early development of the Kwinana town site, being one of the first buildings constructed to provide much needed local facilities for the residents of Medina and Calista.
<b>Social Value:</b>	The school is valued by current and former students, teachers and members of the community who have attended the school or have associations with the school.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The school demonstrates the constant addition of new buildings and development of facilities as standards and requirements change.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

#### ADDITIONAL IMAGES



State Library of Western Australia

*Medina Primary School, 1956, SLWA image 238263PD*

## Armada-Rockingham Road (fmr)

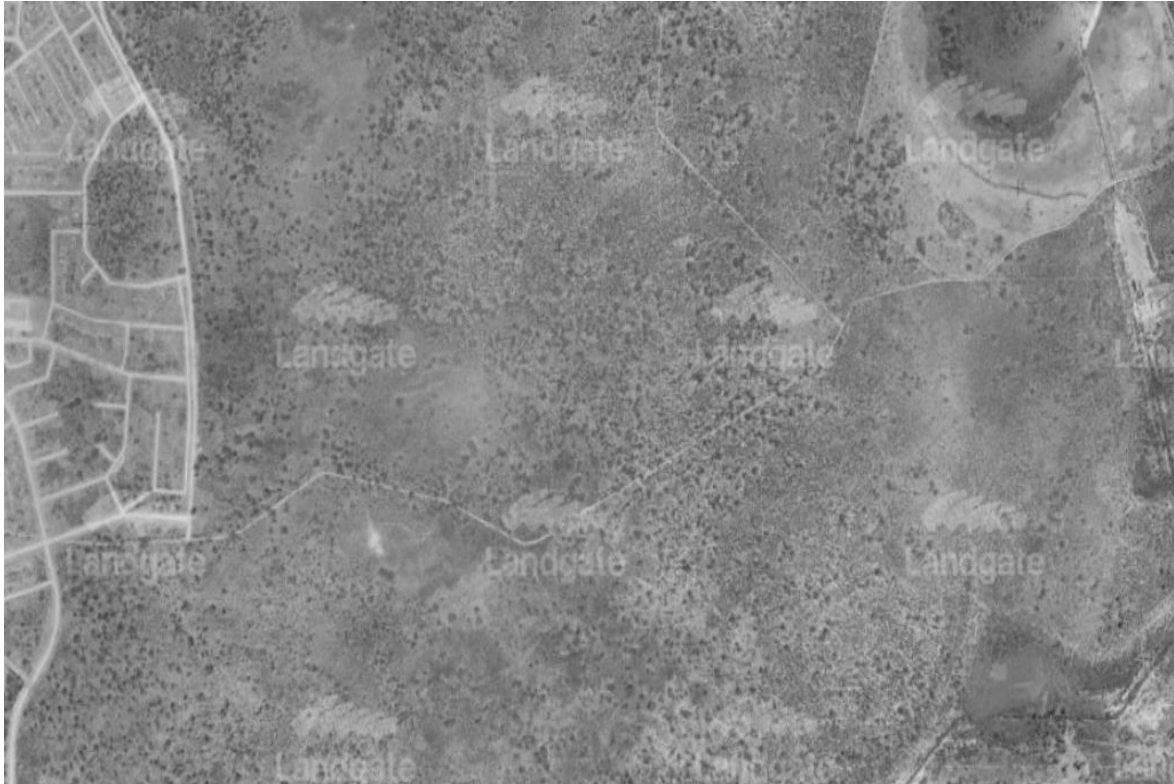


OTHER NAMES:		
LOCATION:		
Address:	Various	
Suburb:	Medina; Orelia; Bertram	
LAND INFORMATION:		
Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
24595, 38747,	Lot Various	Various
HCWA DATABASE NO:	12128	
HERITAGE LISTINGS:		
USE:		
Original Use:	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS: Road	
Present Use:	VACANT/UNUSED:	
Other Use:		
DESCRIPTION:		
Place Type:	Historic Site	
Construction Date:	1920s	
Construction Materials:	N/A N/A	
Architectural Style:	N/A	

<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	Fair
<b>Integrity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	TRANSPORT & COMMUNICATIONS: Road
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
Portions of the original Armadale-Rockingham Road are still extant in numerous locations, and are distinguished by the remains of limestone roadbase. A number of the sections are currently functioning as bushwalk trails or informal tracks.	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
<p>A road between Armadale and Rockingham began as early as the 1850s, when a winding, sandy track beginning near Key Cottage connected the two districts, however the roadway was formalised in the 1920s, when a compacted limestone base was laid. Sam Dvoretzky, Chairman of the Rockingham Road Board at this time, consistently supported the advancement of the roads leading to Fremantle, Armadale and Serpentine, knowing that these were necessary for Rockingham to develop as a desirable beach resort. The roads were also valuable adjuncts to his properties in all these areas, which by this time included Key Cottage.</p> <p>The alignment of the Armadale-Rockingham Road has been used as the basis for contemporary roads and currently [2021] the boundary between Orelia and Parmelia is largely on this former road alignment along Sulphur Road.</p>	
<b>Associations:</b>	
The place is associated with Sam Dvoretzky, chairman of the Rockingham Road Board who was influential in the construction of the road.	
<b>References:</b>	
<p>Nora Taggart, Rockingham Looks Back, 1984.</p> <p>Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.</p> <p>State Records Office of WA</p>	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The remaining sections of road within bushland have aesthetic value for their contrast to the surrounding dense and built up environment.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place has historic value as the remains of the original road between Armadale and Rockingham, which was formalised in the 1920s to encourage the development of Rockingham as a beach resort.
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	The remnant portions of the road may provide evidence of former road construction or potentially have archeological finds relating to former occupants.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The remaining road is typical of former road construction.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Some
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	C - Retain and conserve if possible.



## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



Aerial photograph 1953, Courtesy Landgate



## Mount Brown



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Brown Hill Booyeeanup	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>		
<b>Suburb:</b>	Naval Base Henderson	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
24243	Lot 1740	DP105140
25049,	1868	DP211206
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12103	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	Register of the National Estate (Interim) 1997.	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Present Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Large Conservation Region	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	N/A	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Sport, recreation and entertainment

## Physical Description:

The place comprises a portion of the Beeliar Regional park, in particular the highest point, Mt Brown which is approximately 60-70 metres high and is located on the border of the Local Government boundary between City of Kwinana and City of Cockburn.

The place comprises a large area of undulating limestone hills, vegetated by a woodland of tuart and banksia, as well as shrubland dominated by honey myrtle. Lake Mount Brown is located to the northeast of the peak and comprises a shallow saline wetland which usually dries out in summer. The lake is fringed by strands of paperbark and Tussock Sedge and supports a variety of water birds.

The area surrounding Mt Brown has numerous bushwalking trails and a lookout area and water tower is located at the peak.

## Historical Notes:

In June 1829, Mount Brown was named by the survey party on board the 'Challenger' under the command of Captain Fremantle. It is speculated that this area of the Western Australian coast was the first landing place for Captain James Stirling in 1829. Early survey plans also refer to the place as 'Brown Hill'.

In his report "A Glance at the Manners and Language of the Aboriginal Inhabitants of Western Australia: with a short vocabulary" in the Perth Gazette 23rd March 1833, Robert Menli Lyon's lists the name "Booyeeanup" as the name of the area known as Mount Brown. Lyon compiled his vocabulary through conversations with Noongar leader Yagan, whilst imprisoned on Carnac Island.

The earliest known settlers in the vicinity of Mount Brown, whose land transactions can be traced, include: Charles John Armstrong who acquired lot 47/263, a parcel of 10 acres just southeast of Mt Brown in 1881; Walter & Andrew Armstrong who jointly purchased lot 435, just south of Mt Brown in 1885; L.A. Manning purchased Lot 47/289 in 1884; and, Angel de San Miguel, who was issued with Lot 339, on the southeast corner of Mt Brown, in 1886.

Mount Brown is a trigonometrical station featuring a large survey marker, a reserve was created around the site for this purpose in 1955. An additional reserve was created for part of the site for the purpose of a pumping station and pipeline in 1958. These reserves reflect the provision of services to facilitate development of the region in the 1950s.

Aerial photographs from the mid 1950s demonstrate that there has been little change to the area apart from the increasing numbering of trails through the park.

## Associations:

-----

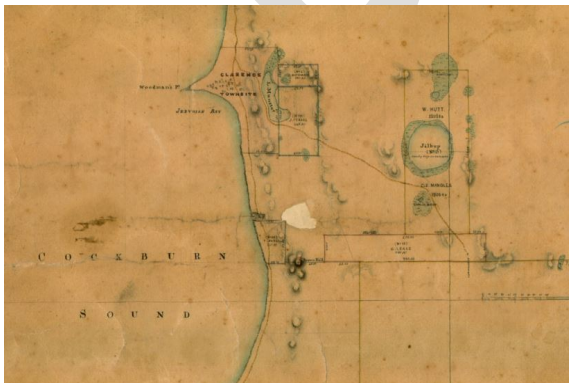
## References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.  
Landgate, Geographic Names committee, Topographic feature names.  
Reserve 24243 Report, Landgate.  
Reserve 25049 Report, Landgate.

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	By virtue of its elevated position, Mt Brown is a highly visible landmark and, when combined with the undulating limestone hills, the nearby lake and the bushland that surrounds it, the place is an attractive combination of features.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place is associated with the early development of the district, particularly those settlers who purchased lots surrounding Mt Brown in the 1880s.  The place is associated with survey and founding of the Swan River Colony in 1829.
<b>Social Value:</b>	The place is valued by the community as a popular place for recreation which has remained largely unchanged.
<b>Research Value:</b>	As part of the Beeliar Regional park, the place is an important component of one of the most important reserves remaining in the Perth metropolitan area.  There is potential for the place to provide information relevant to the habitat and lifestyle of indigenous fauna and flora.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES





# All Saints Church



OTHER NAMES:		
LOCATION:		
Address:	67 Bickner Way	
Suburb:	Parmelia	
LAND INFORMATION:		
Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot 1	D69453
HCWA DATABASE NO:	11606	
HERITAGE LISTINGS:	Anglican Church	
USE:		
Original Use:	RELIGIOUS: Church	
Present Use:	RELIGIOUS: Church	
Other Use:		
DESCRIPTION:		
Place Type:	Individual Building or Group	
Construction Date:	1984	
Construction Materials:	Brick Terracotta tile	
Architectural Style:	Late 20th century	



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Religion

### Physical Description:

The church is located on the south west corner of Bickner Way and Chisholm Avenue. The site is sloping and the building is located lower than street level. The church is a single storey brick and tile rectilinear building with a distinctive asymmetric roof line that includes celestary windows. The external elevations are broken by narrow full length timber framed windows in pairs at several locations. Access is on the Bickner Way elevation via solid double timber doors located within a small porch entry. Full length windows are located on either side of the entry doors.

A driveway is located alongside the building provides access to the entrance. The remainder of the corner lot visible from the street is grassed with mature trees.

### Historical Notes:

This place was built in 1984 for the Anglican Church and has been used for that purpose since that time.

### Associations:

Anglican Church

### References:

Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.  
Anglican Church Inventory.

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place has some value for its demonstration of the Late 20th Century style.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place is associated with the Anglican Church community and their role in the community since that time.
<b>Social Value:</b>	The place is valued by the Anglican community for its ongoing role in the community.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Little
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	D - Photograph and interpret

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



## DAFWA Medina Agricultural Research Station



### OTHER NAMES:

### LOCATION:

**Address:** 60 Abercrombie Road  
**Suburb:** Postans

### LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
26294,	Lot 501	P63535

**HCWA DATABASE NO:** 23654

### HERITAGE LISTINGS:

### USE:

**Original Use:** SCIENTIFIC: Research Station  
**Present Use:** VACANT/UNUSED: Ruin

**Other Use:**

### DESCRIPTION:

**Place Type:** Individual Building or Group

**Construction Date:** c1965

**Construction Materials:** Various  
Various

**Architectural Style:** Post War International

<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	Poor
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Education and science
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
This expansive site includes over 20 buildings, the majority are timber framed asbestos construction. The remainder of the site shows evidence of fields used for crops. Several of the buildings are fire damaged and the remainder show evidence of extensive vandalism.	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
This complex of buildings and infrastructure were established in 1964 by the Department of Agriculture. It is one of several research stations established by the Department of Agriculture established to provide expert advice and technical support to the agriculture industry.	
Medina Research Station was particularly focused on the pig industry and its facilities enabled 'research to provide detailed information of immediate practical value for both extensive and intensive pig production enterprises'.	
The site includes fields of pasture and crops which have changed over the decades in which the place operated. Information from the Department of Agriculture states that the place was closed in the mid 2010s. Since that time a fire destroyed 4/5 buildings and the remainder have been extensively vandalised. In 2012, the Heritage Council of WA determined that the place did not require further assessment for the State Register of Heritage Places.	
<b>Associations:</b>	
-----	
<b>References:</b>	
Department of Agriculture, Western Australia (1974) "The Medina Pig Research Station," Journal of the Department of Agriculture, Western Australia, Series 4: Vol. 15 : No. 3 , Article 3. Available at: <a href="https://researchlibrary.agric.wa.gov.au/journal_agriculture4/vol15/iss3/3">https://researchlibrary.agric.wa.gov.au/journal_agriculture4/vol15/iss3/3</a>	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place demonstrates the style and form of a range of agricultural buildings built in the 1960s.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the role of the state government in undertaking and advocating scientific research in the agriculture industry.</p> <p>The decision to locate the research station north of Medina indicates the growth of this area of the greater metropolitan area in the 1960s.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	The place has potential to reveal information about scientific research techniques and practice in the second half of the 20th century.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The group of buildings are typical of single storey utilitarian agricultural buildings of a range of size and use.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Little
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	D - Photograph and interpret



**ADDITIONAL IMAGES**





## Mandogalup Post Office (former)



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Ben Miles' Store, creamery and tank stand	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	554-560 Anketell Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	The Spectacles	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot 77, 78, 79, 80	P149931
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12087	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATION:: Post Office	
<b>Present Use:</b>	VACANT/UNUSED: Ruin	
<b>Other Use:</b>	COMMERCIAL:: Shop	
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Individual Building or Group	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1924	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	Local East Rockingham limestone. N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Poor to ruinous
<b>Integrity:</b>	Low
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	TRANSPORT & COMMUNICATIONS:: Mail Services

### Physical Description:

The site of the former Mandogalup Post Office can be seen from the south side of Anketell Road, across the road from the main Mandogalup townsite.

The site of the former Post Office comprises a number of built and landscape features including a small limestone structure, the remains of a brick chimney, and the limestone base of a former tank stand. Other remnants of the former Post Office building and associated structure may remain on the site but access to the site was not obtained.

There are numerous significant plantings located in the vicinity of the built structures, including a mature pine tree, a number of large fig trees, a variety of fruit trees, a pair of Cape Lilacs and a large deciduous tree.

The limestone building, believed to be a former creamery was located to the south east of the original Post Office building and is approximately 4m x 3m, with a simple rectilinear form. The structure has random coursed limestone walls, with a single door opening on its west side that retains its timber lintel. Earlier assessment noted that the building has what appears to be a reinforced concrete roof, with bricks forming a rounded plinth on top, presumably once supporting a water tank (no longer extant). The east wall has largely collapsed.

The stone tank stand is located north of the ruins, and northwest of the creamery, and comprises a circular stand with random rubble limestone walls, approximately 600mm high, and a smooth cementitious top.

### Historical Notes:

The crossroads of Anketell Road and Mandogalup Road were originally the centre of the tiny township of Mandogalup, and on the southwest corner stood a house and shop, built by Mr. Percy Britton, of saw-cut limestone. The store was partly subsidised by the Public Works Department, which employed upwards of 1000 men on the construction of the Peel Estate drainage scheme, but even so its prices were almost double those of Fremantle. The store and post office was run by local settler, Benjamin Miles, until the beginning of WWII, when it was taken over by the Brittons 'for the duration'.

A number of elements extant in 2008 (partial limestone building, W.C. remnant building materials and grape vine) have been removed.

In 2021, the structures evident in 2015 are still in place although degraded.

### Associations:

The place is associated with settlers and local businessmen Percy Britton and Benjamin Miles and their families.

### References:

Nora Taggart, Rockingham Looks Back, a history of the Rockingham district, 1829-1982  
Rockingham District Historical Society, c1984.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.



## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	<p>The limestone building ruins, despite being in a dilapidated state, retain evidence of skilled stonemasonry and have acquired an attractive patina consistent with their age and condition.</p> <p>The remaining archaeological material reveals the layout and characteristics of the earlier buildings that formed the focus of Mandogalup townsite, and combine to represent a historic precinct.</p>
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place has historic value as the site of the first Mandogalup post office and store, built by local settler Percy Britton in the 1920s, and is associated with the early development of the district.</p> <p>The place is also associated with local settler, Ben Miles who was also a storekeeper and postal officer at Mandogalup.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	The place has potential archaeological value in revealing the way of life of early settlers in an isolated rural community.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The remnant structures on the site are evidence of local business that were central to small regional communities in the Inter War and the period following World War Two.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES





## The Spectacles Wetland



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Beeliar Regional Park	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Bound by Thomas, McLaughlan and Anketell Roads	
<b>Suburb:</b>	The Spectacles Postans	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
53313,	Lot Various	Various
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12098	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	Register of the National Estate (Interim) 1997.	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Present Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Other Use:</b>	FARMING/PASTORAL: Other	
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Large Conservation Region	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	N/A	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Sport, recreation and entertainment

## Physical Description:

The Beeliar Regional Park and adjacent areas is an area of remnant bushland and wetlands in the area south of Perth. The Beeliar wetland system consists of two chains of lakes running roughly parallel to the coast for a distance of 25km south of the Swan River.

The Spectacles Wetland within the Beeliar Regional Park is a large permanent wetland in the Spearwood dunes and consists of two lakes, Large Eye and Small Eye, which are largely covered with paperbarks.

Bordering the lakes on the western and eastern sides are relatively undisturbed jarrah/banksia woodlands, while between the lakes and the woodland is a transition zone dominated by Flooded Gum (*eucalyptus rudis*). Some areas of the wetlands have been cleared, and introduced plants like veldt grass, pigface, cape weed and stinkweed have become established. A series of walk trails, cycle paths and boardwalks can be found through the wetland, with access via the vehicle parking areas off McLaughlan Road and Spectacles Drive.

## Historical Notes:

Lakes and wetlands within the Beeliar Regional Park, including the Spectacles, would have provided a rich food source for the local Whadjuk Noongar, and the place has ethnographic significance for Aboriginal people as the traditional source of abundant food throughout the year due to the permanence of the water supply.

Until the 1920s, when the Peel Settlement Scheme was established this area had minimal settlement. The 360 hectares of wetlands are part of the original scheme however the swamps in the centre of the land and the infertile leached quartz sands which surround them, led to early settlers walking away from the area. A rail line ran through the site, between Jandakot and Millar's timber line at Wellard, and the steam locomotives were able to fill their boilers with water from a spot on the east side of the Large Eye.

It was only after World War II that the Spectacles again attracted settlers. In the 1970s the Industrial Lands Development Authority and Alcoa of Australia purchased the land for future industrial use. However, when the land was evaluated for residue disposal purposes, it became clear not only that the wetland nature of the property made it unsuitable for this particular industrial use, but that the Spectacles wetland area had high conservation value.

In 1997, the place was evaluated for potential inclusion on the Register of the National Estate and it was determined that The Spectacles as part of the larger Beeliar Regional Park was an important remnant of ecosystems which were previously more widespread, and the wetlands are considered to form one of the most important systems of lakes and wetlands remaining in the Perth metropolitan region.

It was noted in the documentation that the area is important as a refuge and breeding site for native fauna.

Aerial photographs from the mid 20th century indicate that there has been minimal physical change to the wetlands apart from the construction of the Kwinana Freeway to the east of the wetlands in the early 1990s. Remaining evidence from the former use of the wetlands for farming, such as fencing through the wetlands appears to be diminishing.

## Associations:

The place is associated with the Millar's Karri and Jarrah Company Limited.

The place is associated with the Peel Estate Group Settlement Scheme.

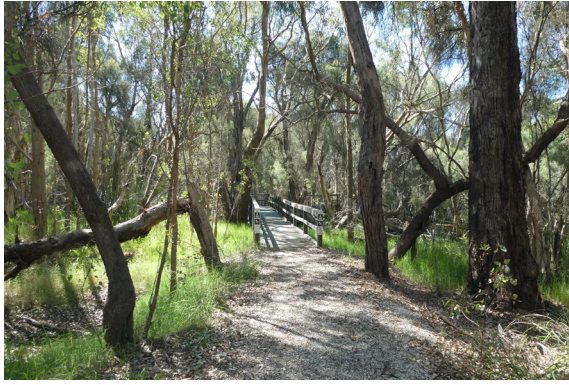
## References:

Register of the National Estate, Place Details – Beeliar Regional Park and Adjacent Areas, 1997.  
Laurie Russell, Kwinana “Third Time Lucky”, 1979.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.

### SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place is an attractive and prominent landscape feature which makes a significant contribution to the character of the area. In particular, the contrast between the dense paperbark forest which eventually opens out into the swamp, conveys varying feelings of isolation and spaciousness.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the Millar’s timber line, which passed through the site on its way between Jandakot and Wellard, and made use of the water in the Large Eye to refill the boilers of the steam locomotives.</p> <p>The place is associated with the implementation of the Group/Soldier Settlement Scheme on the Peel Estate in the 1920s, which, although generally considered a failure, contributed to the early development of farming and settlement at Mandogalup.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	<p>The place is valued by the community as a popular and educational site for bush-walking and bird-watching.</p> <p>The place is valued by the local Aboriginal community, who have an ongoing association with the site and who recognise its significance as a traditional source of abundant food.</p>
<b>Research Value:</b>	<p>The place has the potential to provide information about the life cycles and habitat of native fauna and flora.</p> <p>There is some potential for archeological finds relevant to the use of the place by settlers from the Peel Estate Scheme and for its longer ongoing use as a place occupied and valued by the Whadjuk Noongar.</p>
<b>Representativeness:</b>	<p>The Spectacles is a good example of large diverse wetlands. The area is important as a refuge and breeding site for native fauna, supporting breeding populations of scarlet robin, weebill, western thornbill, silvereye, Pacific black duck and rufous night heron. The black gloved wallaby, short nosed bandicoot and skinks, all species of conservation significance, are found around the wetlands.</p>
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of protection possible.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



*Survey of The Spectacles, in Cockburn Sound  
1989, Courtesy SROWA, Cons 3869.*

## Peel Estate Drainage Scheme



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Jolly's Bridge 9 Mile Dump Barber Bridge Mandogalup Townsite				
<b>LOCATION:</b>					
<b>Address:</b>					
<b>Suburb:</b>	Various				
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>					
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<table border="1"> <thead> <tr> <th>Lot/Location Number</th><th>Plan/Diagram</th></tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>Lot Various</td><td>Various</td></tr> </tbody> </table>	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram	Lot Various	Various
Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram				
Lot Various	Various				
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>					
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>					
<b>USE:</b>					
<b>Original Use:</b>	FARMING/PASTORAL: Other				
<b>Present Use:</b>	VARIOUS:				
<b>Other Use:</b>	TRANSPORT / COMMUNICATIONS: Road Bridge				
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>					
<b>Place Type:</b>	Large Conservation Region				
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1920s				
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A				
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A				



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Fair
<b>Integrity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	OCCUPATIONS: Grazing, pastoralism and dairying Rural industry and market gardening

## Physical Description:

The former Peel Estate Drainage Scheme covers a significant portion of the current suburbs of Mandogalup and The Spectacles. The evidence of the former drainage scheme are bridges, drains and the remnant dumps of fill, excavated to create the drains. Jolly's Bridge, Barber Bridge and the 9 Mile Dumps are the named places associated with the scheme.

## Historical Notes:

Establishment of the Peel Estate was part of the wider Group Settlement scheme enthusiastically promoted by Premier Sir James Mitchell during the inter war years. In 1921, pilot projects placed unemployed men on the land, and Mitchell concluded an agreement with the British government providing for 15,000 migrants. The scheme gained considerable publicity in Britain after Mitchell's one and only visit in 1922. But the migrants and their Australian foremen were often poorly chosen and lacked the skills and resources to clear hardwood timber and succeed as dairy farmers. When Mitchell left office in 1924, 42 per cent of the British settlers had already walked off the groups; but the scheme continued under his successors so that, at much human cost, a dairying industry was established in the South-West.

The Peel Estate Drainage Scheme was designed by engineer Richard John Anketell (1862-1928) of the Public Works Department.

Richard Anketell was born in Melbourne, and as a young man joined a survey team as a chainman with the Victorian Railways. He later qualified as a surveyor/engineer and completed the survey of various railway lines in Victoria and Tasmania.

Anketell came to Western Australia and was employed by the Public Works Department where he worked as resident engineer and as supervisor of the Southern Cross – Coolgardie Railway works. In 1901 he was a member of the preliminary team that surveyed the Western Australian section of the Transcontinental Railway. In addition to this work, he was supervisor of the enormous rabbit-proof fence project and chief surveyor of the Transcontinental Survey.

His last great project in the Inter War period, was the Peel Estate drainage scheme. Drainage of The Spectacles and the lowlying swamp area in the present suburb of Mandogalup was necessary to render the land suitable for farming by the settlers in the Group Settlement Scheme. The drainage scheme channelled water away from the swamps through a system of open and closed drains. Bridges, such as Jolly's Bridge and Barbers Bridge were constructed over the drains to enable movement around the area. 9 mile dump is associated with the excavation of the main drain and the Mandogalup townsite was the location of much of the workforce who oversaw the construction of the drainage scheme.

The scheme shaped the layout of the landholdings and they are still present in the lot boundaries today [2021].

## Associations:

The remaining elements and overall scheme layout has association with Premier Sir James Mitchell who actively promoted Group Settlement and Richard Anketell who designed the drainage scheme.

## References:

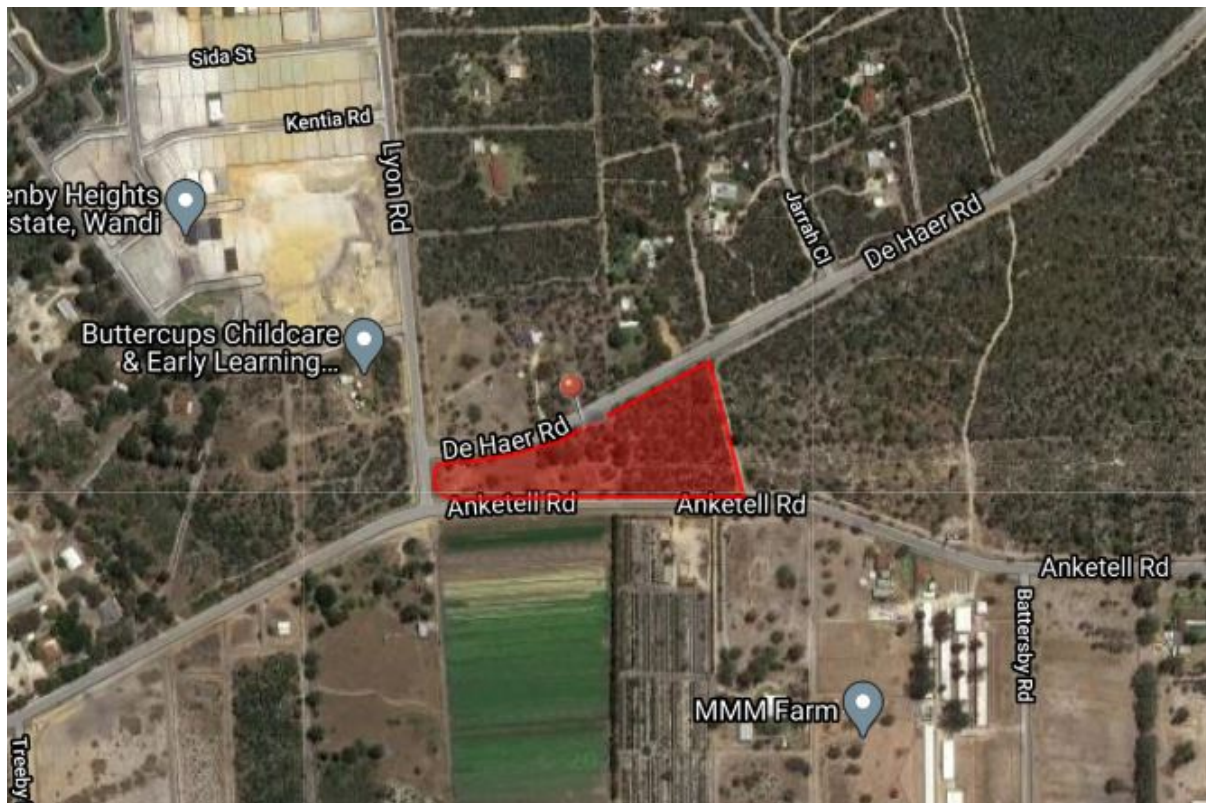
G. C. Bolton, 'Mitchell, Sir James (1866–1951)', Australian Dictionary of Biography, National Centre of Biography, Australian National University, <https://adb.anu.edu.au/biography/mitchell-sir-james-733/text13287>, published first in hardcopy 1986, accessed online 6 April 2021.

Richard John Anketell, surveyor. MCB walktrails, <https://www.mcb.wa.gov.au/our-cemeteries/karrakatta-cemetery/historical-walk-trails/15-richard-anketell>

**SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:**

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The remaining elements of the initial scheme are evidence of state government investment in the establishment of agriculture in the district during the Inter War period. The overall scheme is associated with engineer Richard Anketell who designed and oversaw the construction of the elements in the scheme.
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The decision to build a drainage scheme to establish agricultural land over existing swamps demonstrates the prevailing view of the Inter War period which prioritised agricultural land over the existing wetlands.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Some
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	D - Photograph and interpret

## Mandogalup School (second) - site



OTHER NAMES:	Balmanup School	
LOCATION:		
Address:	Anketell Road	
Suburb:	Wandi	
LAND INFORMATION:		
Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
17957,	Lot 1431	P220030
HCWA DATABASE NO:	12110	
HERITAGE LISTINGS:		
USE:		
Original Use:	EDUCATIONAL: Primary School	
Present Use:	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
Other Use:		
DESCRIPTION:		
Place Type:	Historic Site	
Construction Date:	1922	
Construction Materials:	N/A N/A	
Architectural Style:	N/A	

<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES: Education and Science
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
N/A	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
<p>The second Mandogalup School was constructed in 1922 to replace the earlier buildings located on the corner of Mandogalup and Norkett Roads. There was now a proper schoolroom and more commodious quarters for the school teacher, as well as a playground and shelter shed for the children. The new school building quickly became a social centre, hosting numerous dances before eventually being replaced by the purpose-built Mandogalup Hall located further west. George Forster, the first school teacher on the Peel Estate who began work at the first Mandogalup School, continued to teach at the new school, and was assisted by his wife, Mrs. Ernestine Forster until 1937 when they transferred to Rockingham Beach School. From 1937-1939, Mr William Tonkin was the school teacher, while Mr Edward Summerville taught from 1940-1944, after which time the school ceased operation.</p>	
<b>Associations:</b>	
-----	
<b>References:</b>	
<p>Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979. Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.</p>	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The site has historic value for its association with the establishment of the Mandogalup community as the location of the second school in the region.
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible



## Wandi Nature Reserve



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	'C' Class Reserve C36110	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	121 De Haer Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Wandi	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
36110,	Lot 1420	DP193136
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12104	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	Register of the National Estate (Registered) 1998.	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Present Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Urban Park	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	N/A	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

**DESCRIPTION NOTES:**

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Sport, recreation and entertainment

**Physical Description:**

Wandi Nature Reserve comprises a small urban bushland remnant. The vegetation on the reserve consists of firewood banksia, candlestick banksia and sheoak low woodland, with a dense understorey of well developed shrub, herb and sedge layers.

The understorey includes green stinkwood, spearwood and common woolly bush, along with blue boy, beard heath, spiked scholtzia and buttercups over grasses and sedges. Prickly bark and macarthuria australis are also present on the reserve.

**Historical Notes:**

Approximately 75% of Wandi was burnt in a summer wildfire in 1995-96. Prior to this it was in very good condition, particularly for a small urban bushland remnant, being long unburnt, free of dieback and with only a few non-aggressive weed species. Since the fire the site has regenerated well.

The place is believed to have significance to the local Aboriginal communities because of its location on the Bassendean dune system, and its proximity to the coast, watercourses, lakes and wetlands

**Associations:**

-----

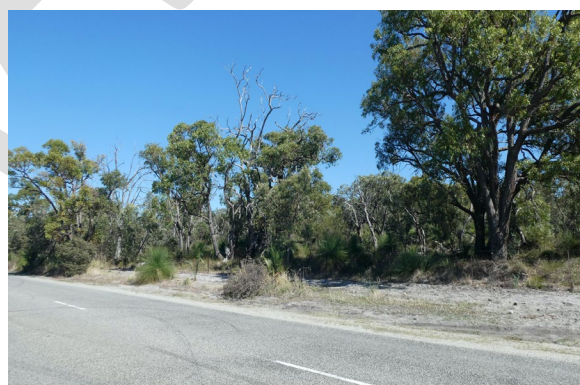
**References:**

Register of the National Estate, Place Details, Wandi Nature Reserve, 1998.

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place is an attractive and prominent landscape feature which makes a significant contribution to the character of the area.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Social Value:</b>	The place is believed to have significance to the local Aboriginal communities because of its location on the Bassendean dune system, and its proximity to the coast, watercourses, lakes and wetlands.
<b>Research Value:</b>	<p>The place is of biogeographical significance as remnants of plant communities which were once common on the Swan Coastal plain, but have been reduced by clearing for agriculture and urban development.</p> <p>The place has value locally as a teaching site, being a good example of remnant bushland in an increasingly urbanised area.</p> <p>The place is considered to have high species diversity, and contains a number of species uncommon in the region, as well as providing a valuable habitat for local birds and reptiles.</p>
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The remaining wetland is representative of the indigenous fauna and landscape prior to farming.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of protection possible.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES





## Hazel Glen Farm



### OTHER NAMES:

### LOCATION:

**Address:** 240 De Haer Road

**Suburb:** Wandi

### LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot 541	P52163

**HCWA DATABASE NO:** 12093

### HERITAGE LISTINGS:

### USE:

**Original Use:** FARMING/PASTORAL: Homestead

**Present Use:** RESIDENTIAL: Single storey residence

**Other Use:**

### DESCRIPTION:

**Place Type:** Individual Building or Group

**Construction Date:** 1920s-1930s

**Construction Materials:** Cement brick  
Corrugated galvanised iron

**Architectural Style:** Inter War Californian bungalow



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	OCCUPATIONS: Grazing, pastoralism and dairying

### Physical Description:

The place comprises a former farming property spread over two lots, each of which has a single-storey residence and a number of outbuildings. A pair of impressive stone pylons mounted with a timber sign "Hazel Glen Farm", identifies the property from DeHaer Road, and there is a row of mature eucalypts lining the eastern boundary of the residence on Lot 60 (the westernmost lot).

The house on Lot 541 appears to date from the 1930s, and is constructed with cement bricks typically used during that time period. The house has a sprawling bungalow form, incorporating verandahs on all four sides and a complex hipped corrugated iron roof incorporating a small window into the apex to the front.

### Historical Notes:

The Hill family were settlers in the area east of Mandogalup as early as 1921, with their farm located approximately four miles away from the tiny townsite. Other families in the area included the Sayers, Barns, Freckletons and the Wilcots, all soldier settlers located northwest of Mandogalup Road, deeper in the bush to the west were the Clementis and the Vallis, while nearer the townsite were the Brittons, Miles and Bolases.

The Hills were one of only a few families who managed to retain their farm following the failure of the Group Settlement Scheme and in 1933/34 were able to take advantage of changes to the regulations preventing a settler from buying more land to extend the property to a payable size.

The Hill family operated the property as a dairy farm for many years. From the 1980s, the property has been adapted for use as a riding school.

### Associations:

The place is associated with the Hill family.

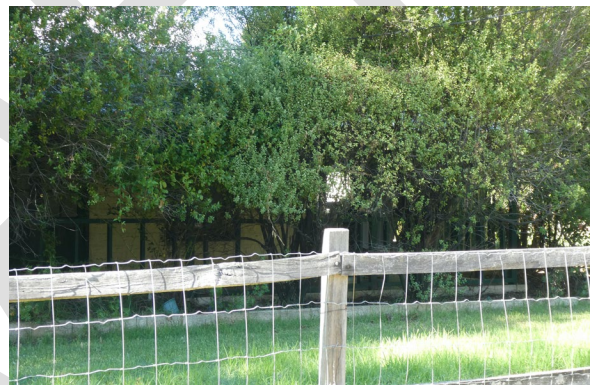
### References:

Nora Taggart, Rockingham Looks Back, a history of the Rockingham district, 1829-1982  
Rockingham District Historical Society, c1984.

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The farm buildings, stone entry pylons, mature trees and various outbuildings combine to represent an attractive cultural environment and represent the early layout of the farm.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place is associated with the Hill family, early settlers in the Mandogalup area, and part of the Group Settlement Scheme in the 1920s and 1930s.
<b>Social Value:</b>	The place is valued for its continuity of function as a dairy farm from the 1920s to the 1980s.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The farmhouse is typical of the soldier settlement farmhouse built in the Inter War years that has been enlarged and adapted as the farm prospered and the family grew.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



## Barber's Bridge



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>		
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Lyon Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Wandi	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot -----	-----
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12113	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS: Road Bridge	
<b>Present Use:</b>	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS: Road Bridge	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Other Built Type	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	c1920s	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A	
	N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Low
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	TRANSPORT & COMMUNICATIONS: Road Transport

### Physical Description:

The place comprises a simple road bridge crossing the open drain that extends southwest from Banjup Lake. Culverts on either side of the bridge are constructed with limestone blocks, and a pre-formed square concrete channel runs beneath the road, providing free flow for water in the drain.

The drainage system was constructed during the Inter-War period and can be seen from Lyon Road, comprising narrow but deep drains, characterised by their mounded earth banks, extending east and west of the road.

The western culvert appears to be of quite recent construction, possibly connected with the Honeywood residential development on the western side of Lyon Road.

### Historical Notes:

Lake Banjup was part of the Peel Estate drainage project which commenced in the 1920s, whereby lowland swamps were drained to reveal more fertile soil than the surrounding dry land could provide. The drains were designed by engineer-in-charge, R.J. Anketell, and the main drain started east of Mandogalup, passing through Beenyp, The Spectacles, Bollard/ Bulrush Swam, Baldivis and Folly Pool, onto Mandurah where it discharged into the sea. The Lake Banjup drain extended due south from the lake until heading west with numerous road crossings before it terminates at Mandogalup.

The crossing at Lyon Road, known as Barber's Bridge, was most likely first constructed in the 1920s as part of the Drainage scheme works, although it is believed to have been rebuilt in the 1940s. The existing culverts and channel are of recent construction. The place name was used by early settlers for identification of the crossing, and is believed to be named after a local settler.

### Associations:

### References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Town of Kwinana MHI, 1997.



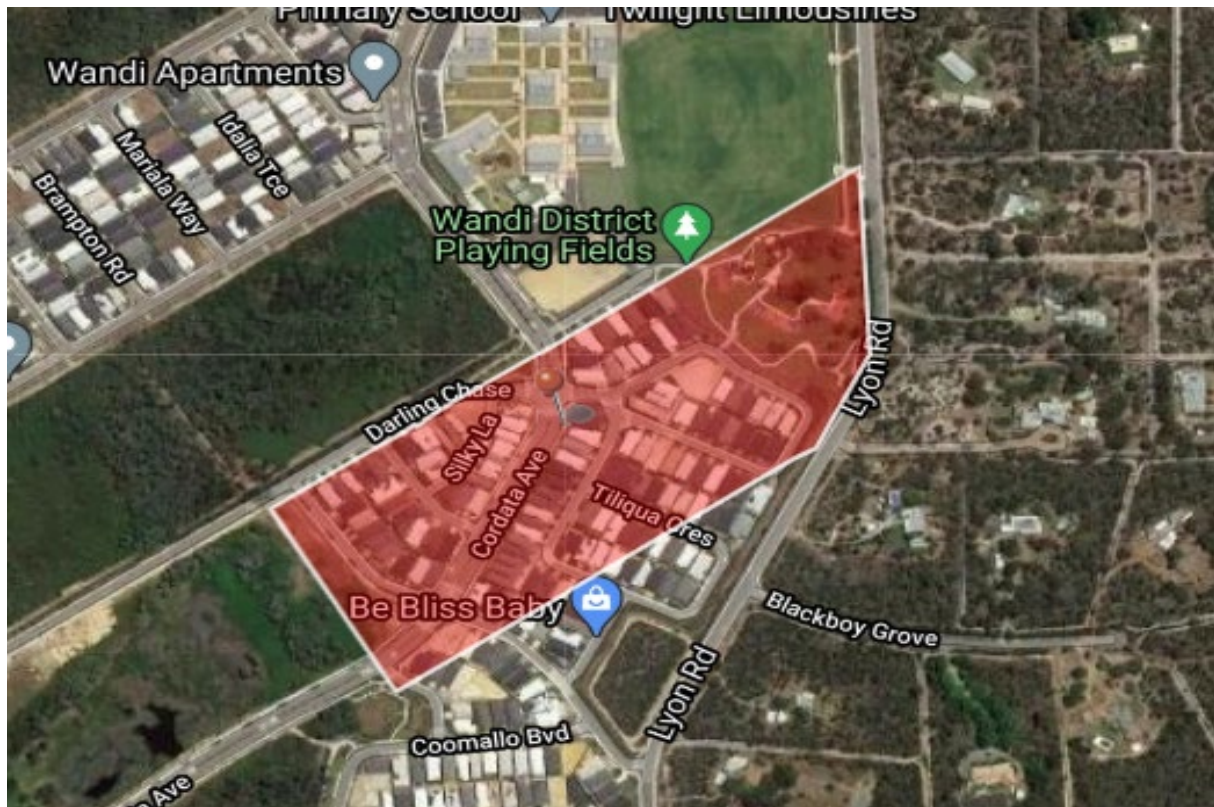
## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place is associated with the Peel Estate drainage project, which involved draining lowland swamps to open up new tracts of land for farming.
<b>Social Value:</b>	The place is a well-known crossing of the Banjup Lake drain and contributes to the community's sense of place.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The bridge is representative of the continual rebuilding and maintenance of road construction.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Some
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	C - Retain and conserve if possible.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



## Leslies Property - site



### OTHER NAMES:

### LOCATION:

Address: Lyon Road

Suburb: Wandu

### LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot Various	P403449

HCWA DATABASE NO: 12099

### HERITAGE LISTINGS:

### USE:

Original Use: FARMING/PASTORAL: Homestead

Present Use: RESIDENTIAL: Single Residence

Other Use: FARMING/PASTORAL: Shed

### DESCRIPTION:

Place Type: Heritage Site

Construction Date: 1920s, demolished c1980

Construction Materials: N/A  
N/A

Architectural Style: N/A

<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY: Settlements
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
N/A	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
<p>The former large property across this site was one of a number of places established in the Mandogalup area during the 1920s as part of Peel Settlement Scheme. It was established and occupied by the Leslie family.</p> <p>It was well known because of a fresh water spring located on the property. The water was used extensively for water irrigation and the place was maintained by the Water Authority for many years.</p> <p>An item in the local press from 1932 relating to the problems of the Group Settlement scheme referred to an interview with William Leslie (1870-1959) and his experience on the land. His observation was that the drains had silted up and the swamps sunk making his land too wet to work apart from 6 acres of cultivatable land. This he used for growing lucerne and fattening pigs. In 1937, Leslie is recorded as running sheep on the property and in 1947 Leslie was still riding a horse around the property at the age of 77.</p> <p>Aerial photographs show that the house was still evident although in poor condition until c1980 and was then demolished. Sheds were built in the north east corner of the property in the 1970s for egg production and these were demolished c2013 to enable the residential subdivision of the site.</p>	
<b>Associations:</b>	
The site is associated with William Leslie and the Group Settlement scheme.	
<b>References:</b>	
<p>The West Australian, 5 May 1932, p. 10; 27 April 1937, p. 9.</p> <p>The Daily News, 22 September 1947, p. 16.</p> <p>Wise's Post Office Directory 1894-1949.</p> <p>Australian Electoral Rolls, 1903-1980.</p> <p>Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.</p> <p>Archival Record of Leslie Farm, Lyon Road Wandi Hocking Heritage Studio, July 2013.</p>	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place has historic value for its association with the development of the region in the 1920s and its association with the Peel Group Settlement scheme.</p> <p>The place is associated with the Leslie family who established the farm on this site and contributed to the development of the community in the region.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible



## Sutton's Farmhouse



### OTHER NAMES:

### LOCATION:

**Address:** 661 Bertram Road  
**Suburb:** Wellard

### LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot 661	P68787

**HCWA DATABASE NO:** 12097

### HERITAGE LISTINGS:

### USE:

**Original Use:** FARMING/PASTORAL: Cottage

**Present Use:** VACANT/USED:

**Other Use:**

### DESCRIPTION:

**Place Type:** Individual Building or Group

**Construction Date:** 1921

**Construction Materials:** Timber framed weatherboard  
Corrugated galvanised sheeting

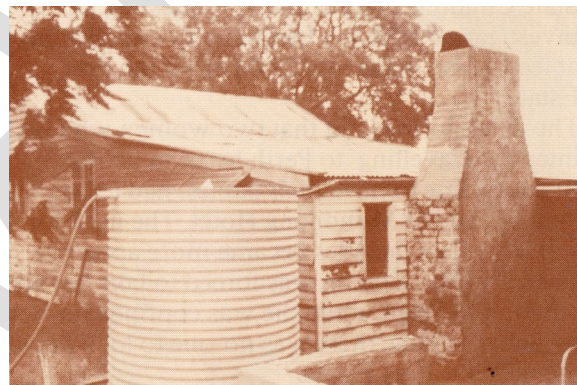
**Architectural Style:** Inter War vernacular



<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	Poor
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY PEOPLE OCCUPATIONS:: Workers Early settlers Grazing, pastoralism & Dairying
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
<p>The place comprises a single-storey weatherboard and iron dwelling located on the east side of Bertram Road, near the intersection with Challenger Avenue. The place is mostly concealed from the road by a number of overgrown plantings, including jacarandas, ficus and hibiscus, and there are remnant orchard plantings and various outbuildings to the east.</p> <p>The building has a distinct cottage form, comprising a simple rectilinear form with a gable roof that incorporates a timber-framed verandah across the front elevation. The walls are clad with horizontal timber weatherboards, areas of which are damaged, and it has a combination of aluminium-framed and timber-framed windows to each elevation.</p> <p>In 2021, the place is largely screened from street view by thick vegetation.</p>	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
<p>The now dilapidated Sutton farmhouse in Group 66, near Wellard, was one of the soldier settlement cottages erected in 1921. It was the prototype of the settlement dwellings, which consisted of four rooms and a verandah. Each cottage had a wood fired stove and a 1,000 gallon rain water tank, and cost about £40 to build.</p> <p>This place was originally occupied by William Sutton and his family, early settlers who stayed in the district until at least the 1940s.</p>	
<b>Associations:</b>	
<p>The place is associated with William (Bill) Sutton and his family who were part of the Group Settlement Scheme.</p>	
<b>References:</b>	
<p>Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979. Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.</p>	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	<p>The place is a modest example of a weatherboard and iron cottage dating from the 1920s, exhibiting characteristics typical of its kind, including a simple gable form that incorporates a front verandah, and timber-framed walls clad with horizontal weatherboards.</p>
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place has historic value as the surviving prototype of the Soldier Settlement dwellings, demonstrating the modest living conditions endured by many early settlers.</p> <p>The place is associated with the implementation of the Soldier Settlement Scheme on the Peel Estate in the 1920s, which, although generally considered a failure, contributed to the early development of farming and settlement at Wellard.</p>

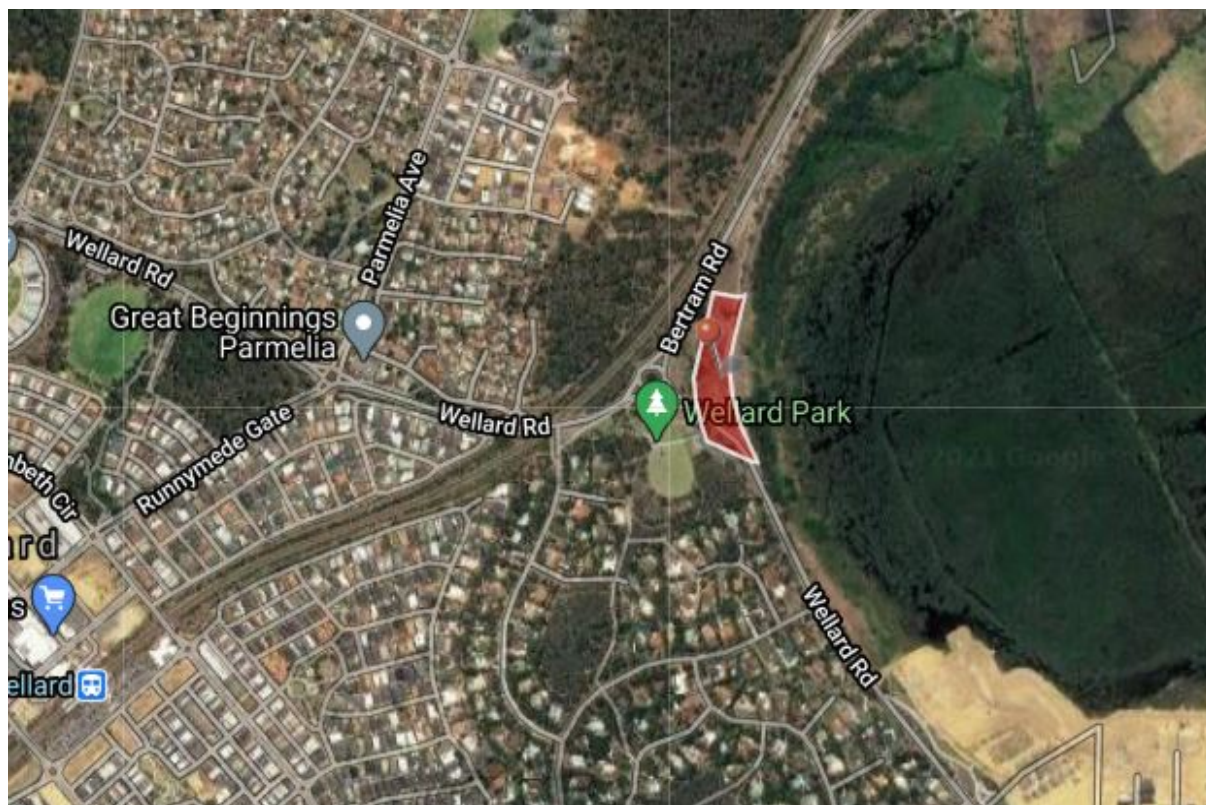
<b>Social Value:</b>	The house demonstrate the form and detail of housing which were typical for working families.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The farmhouse is typical of the soldier settlement farmhouse built in the Inter War years that has been enlarged and adapted as the farm prospered and the family grew.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

#### ADDITIONAL IMAGES



*Sutton's Farm 1978, Courtesy 'Third Time Lucky', p. 135.*

## Thirteen Mile



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Wellard	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Bertram Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Wellard	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
33897,	Lot E19	P213707
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12132	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS: Rail	
<b>Present Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE:	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Historic Site	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1920s	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A	
	N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	TRANSPORT & COMMUNICATIONS: Rail and Light rail transport
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
N/A	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
<p>During the 1920s development of the Peel Estate, a light railway line was constructed from Jandakot, running southwards to the swampy area of Mandogalup, which was to be the first area drained. Mandogalup was first known as the Six Mile, then as the Seven Mile, the mileage being reckoned as the distance by rail from Jandakot. Later the line was extended across the Hope Valley Road, and the Seven Mile was named Mandogalup. The line followed the course of Johnson Road almost due south to the Nine Mile, where Johnson Road meets Thomas Road, then to the Eleven Mile, finishing at the Thirteen Mile, subsequently called Wellard. At the Nine Mile, a branch line ran parallel to Thomas Road as far as Berriga Brook, mainly for the benefit of firewood cutters.</p>	
<b>Associations:</b>	
-----	
<b>References:</b>	
<p>Nora Taggart, Rockingham Looks Back, a history of the Rockingham district, 1829-1982 Rockingham District Historical Society, c1984. Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020. Town of Kwinana MHI, 1997.</p>	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place has historic value as the terminus for the light rail travelling between Jandakot and Wellard, which was originally used to transport water and supplies to the Peel Estate settlers' camps.</p> <p>The place is associated with the development of the region through the Peel Estate Agricultural Scheme.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible



## Wellard Swamp / Bollard Bullrush Swamp



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Beeliar Regional Park Richardson's Swamp	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Bound by Bertram Road, Wellard Road, Johnson Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Wellard	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot Various	Various
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12107	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	Register of the National Estate (Interim) 1997.	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Present Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Other Use:</b>	FARMING/PASTORAL: Other	
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Large Conservation Region	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	N/A	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	High
<b>Authenticity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Sport, recreation and entertainment

### Physical Description:

Bollard Bulrush swamp is the southernmost swamp of the eastern chain of wetlands, at the interface of the Spearwood and Bassendean dunes. The place has suffered some clearing and has been grazed, however there is still dense growth of paperbarks and flooded gums, with bulrushes through the very wet areas.

The drains constructed during the Inter-War period still pass through the swamp and can be seen on Bertram Road, comprising narrow but deep drains, marked by their mounded earth banks.

### Historical Notes:

Mr Alexander Robert Richardson, born in 1847, arrived in WA from Portland Bay, Victoria in May 1965. He was described as a farmer and grazier of 'Lowlands', Serpentine, when he gained certificates of title to 8,100 acres around the swamp east of Kwinana in 1898. The locality was generally referred to as 'Richardson's Swamp' from 1923, although the correct name, which had appeared on maps from around 1900, was 'Bollard Bulrush Swamp'. Richardson also owned 1,857 acres to the west of Bollard Bulrush Swamp, all of which was transferred to the Crown in 1922 and eventually became the site of Wellard townsite, surveyed in 1923.

Bollard Bulrush Swamp was part of the Peel Estate drainage project which commenced in the 1920s, whereby lowland swamps were drained to reveal more fertile soil than the surrounding dry land could provide. The drains were designed by engineer-in-charge, R.J. Anketell, and the main drain started east of Mandogalup, passing through Beenyup, The Spectacles, Bollard Bulrush Swam, Baldivis and Folly Pool, onto Mandurah where it discharged into the sea.

Bollard Bulrush Swamp was subject to farming as part of the Group Settlement Scheme during the 1920s and 30s, with a number of settlers known to have occupied lots adjoining the swampland such as Mr. A.J. White, who had 120 acres on the west side of the swamp, and George Foster who acquired Lots 71 and 93 from his brothers Robert and Alan, who had both given up farming them before him.

### Associations:

The place is associated with Mr Alexander Robert Richardson.

### References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.

## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place has aesthetic value as an attractive wetland, and combined with the drains used to channel water away from the swamp, combine to create distinct cultural environs.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the early settlement of the Wellard Area, particularly the Group Settlement Scheme which attracted numerous settlers to the area during the 1920s and 30s.</p> <p>The place is associated with the Peel Estate drainage project, which involved draining lowland swamps to open up new tracts of land for farming.</p> <p>The place is associated with Mr. Alexander Robert Richardson, who purchased the swampland in 1898, and was considered its namesake during the 1920s.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	<p>The place is valued by the community as a popular and educational site for bush-walking and bird-watching.</p> <p>The place is valued by the local Aboriginal community, who have an ongoing association with the site and who recognise its significance as a traditional source of abundant food.</p>
<b>Research Value:</b>	As part of the Beeliar Regional park, the place is an important component of one of the most important systems of lakes and wetlands remaining in the Perth metropolitan area. In particular the wetland is an important summer refuge for birds.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The remaining wetland is representative of the indigenous fauna and landscape prior to farming.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of protection possible.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES





## Wellard School - site



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Richardson Swamp School - site	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Johnson Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Wellard	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot -----	-----
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12122	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>		
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	EDUCATIONAL: Primary School	
<b>Present Use:</b>	RESIDENTIAL: Single Storey residences	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Historic Site	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1922; demolished 1944	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A	
	N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	



## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL AND CIVIC ACTIVITIES: Education and Science

### Physical Description:

The former school site was 5 acres and its location is approximately bound by Johnson Road, Breccia Parade, Moonstone Parkway and a line east west from Moonstone Parkway to Johnson Road that is on the northern boundary of 20 Ivory Way, which in 2021 is the location of the Bertram Family Practice.

### Historical Notes:

The Wellard School, or Richardson Swamp School, was established on this site in 1922 for the children of families who has settled here to farm, either as part of the government Peel Estate initiative, Soldier Settlers, or as independent settlers. Richard Anketell, senior engineer of the Peel Estate Drainage Scheme, made the observation during his tours of the region that there were a significant number of school age children and notified the Department of Education of the need in late 1921. Reserve 17956, of 5 acres was created on 24 March 1922 on Lot 155 which was located on the south east side of Richardson Swamp. Although the site was formalised it appears that there was no immediate action as in August 1922, resident H. McDonald wrote to the Education Department on behalf of the settlers requesting a school in the area. This application was supported by Richard Anketell in a letter to the department in October 1922 stating that he and Chief Inspector Klein of the Education Department had chosen the site and he was willing to supervise the construction of the buildings.

A standard school building and quarters were built in 1923 and the Richardson Swamp School was opened on 1st November 1923 by Head Teacher Percy Minchin. Minchin remained in that role until early 1924 and was replaced by William Matt Richardson (c1885-1948).

Descendants of William Richardson recall that two trees were planted by William Richardson in 1924 on the school property, or possibly nearby, when he was appointed to the position of Headmaster at the school.

In June 1925, Richardson wrote to the Department of Education suggesting that extra land adjacent to the school (on the swamp side and to the east) could be acquired, in part to enable the Head Teacher to keep a cow and therefore not have to rely on neighbours for paddocking. It seems this suggestion was not followed up.

In 1928, correspondence held by the Education Department relating to the condition of the school buildings and equipment noted that the building was used for dances and 'in such cases the furniture is roughly handled. This would account for the damaged desks'.

In the same year, Head Teacher of the Wellard School (J. Davis) wrote to the Department stating that 'the group on the Peel Estate is now practically finished and it is now common knowledge that when the Group settlers are sent away from round Wellard, the classification of the school would not be affected. ... there would still be an enrolment of 28 children'. J. Davis states this is because the Wellard School was built to serve the Soldier Settlement on Richardson Swamp. The two schemes appear to have quite different origins, members and purposes at that time.

In December 1943, the school building was destroyed by fire although the headmaster's quarters were saved. In the following school year 1944, classes were held in the Wellard Hall for a rental of 10 shillings/week. The hall by all accounts was unsatisfactory for the teacher and students. A proposal to relocate the Mandogalup School building to this site was refused by the Department in November 1944 because during war time there was limited labour and material available. It required a visit from local MLA Ross McLarty to the school in February 1945 to at least secure a water tank and a stove for the hall.

By February 1947, the numbers of children at the school was in a state of flux with many people moving in and out of the area but formally only 9 children were attending. On the advice of the

Head Teacher, James McKenzie, the school held in the Wellard Hall should be closed and the children transported to Baldivis School which had better accommodation than the Wellard Hall. The school was officially closed on 7 March 1947. No detail has been found in this research to determine whether the former quarters were demolished or relocated.

In January 1950, the Reserve allocated for the school was formally cancelled and the land transferred to the Conservator of Forests.

Since that time the place has slowly become more developed with a transition to dense residential subdivision evident in aerial photographs from c2009. During the late 1980s until the early 2000s the place was used for a plant nursery but all evidence of that function has been removed.

The pine trees associated with the site planted by William Richardson no longer appear to be present on the site. Pine Trees identified on the western side of Johnson Road appear to have been planted in the 1980s.

#### **Associations:**

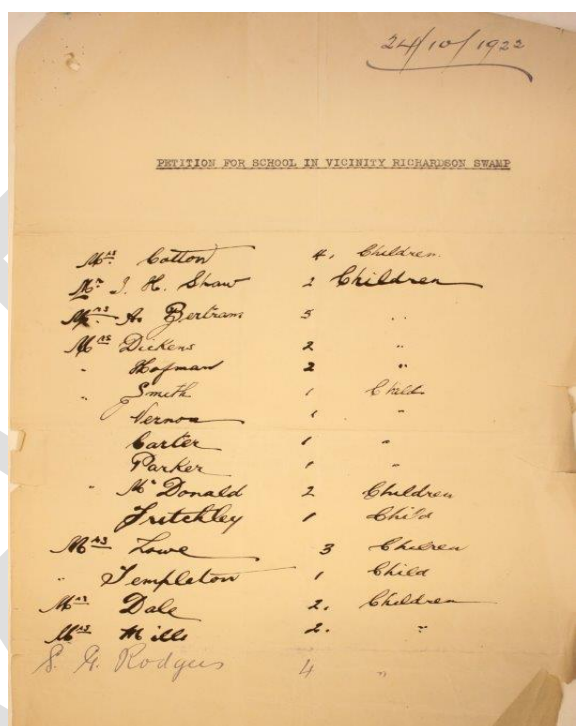
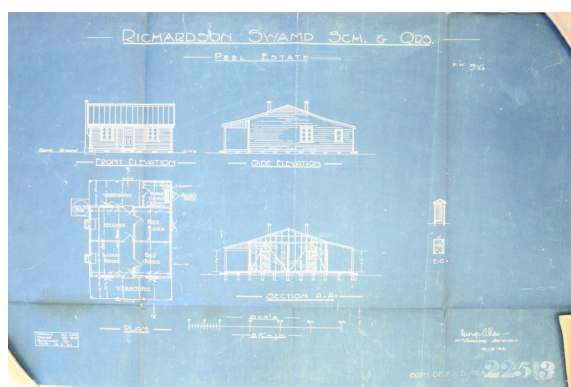
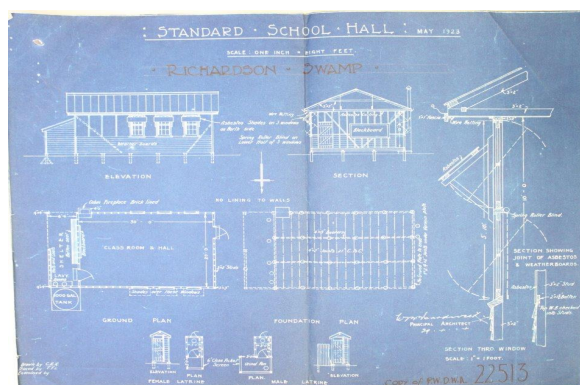
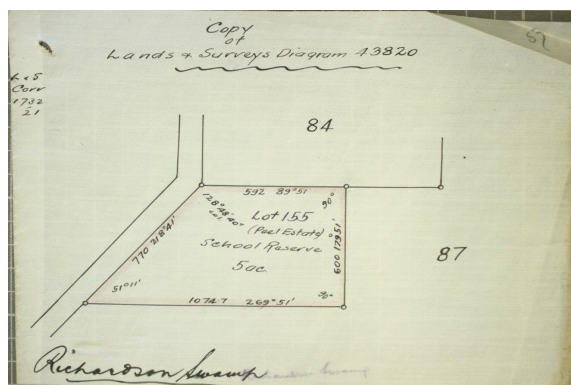
#### **References:**

Documentation from State Records Office for the Wellard School Cons 1497 items 2207 and 404, collected by volunteers of the City of Kwinana Local History Library.  
Information from community members and volunteers.  
Reserve 17956 Report, Landgate.

#### **SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:**

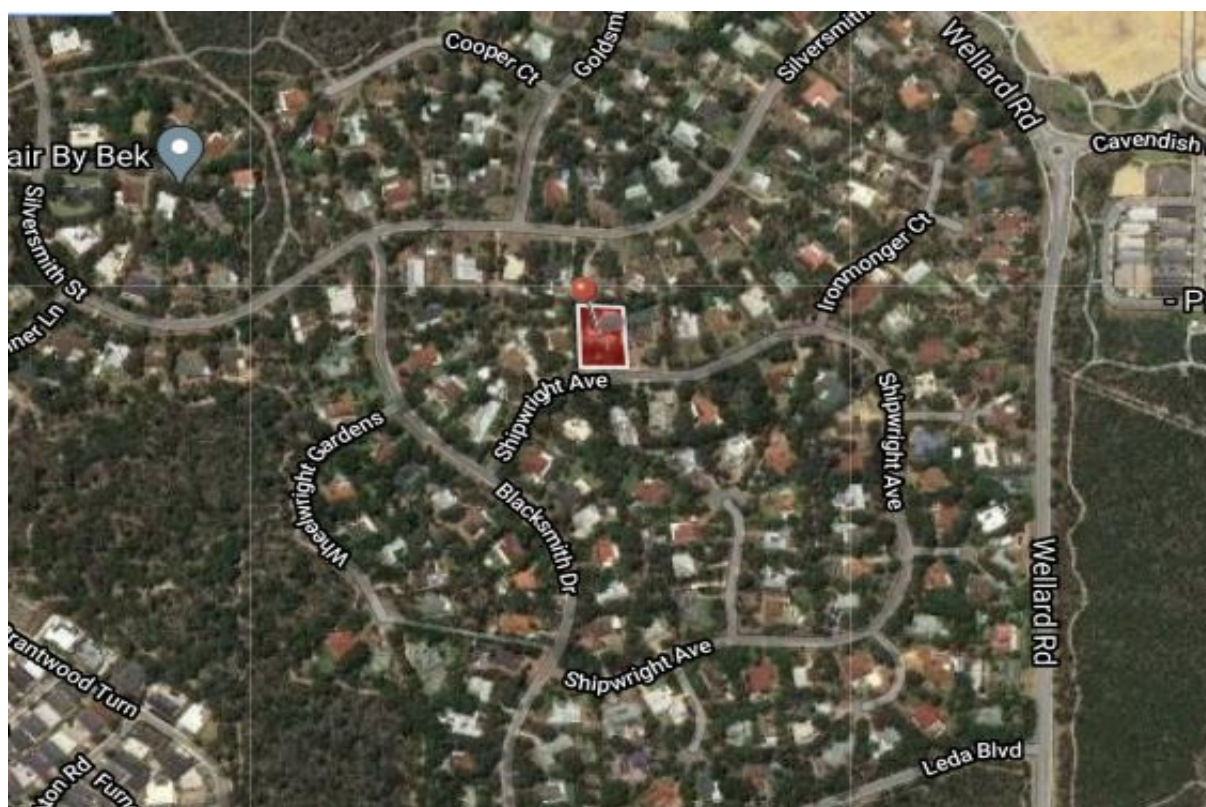
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The site is associated with the establishment of this region in the 1920s by farming families.</p> <p>The site and wider region is associated with the government sponsored Peel Estate Scheme which led to the development of the region initially for farming and later commercial, industrial and residential occupation.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	The former school site is valued by sections of the community for its association with family members and the communities who established the region.
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



Images from SROWA File Wellard School, Cons 1497, items 2207 and 404.

## Wellard Doctor's Residence - site



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Day-Lewis Residence (fmr)	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	7 Shipwright Avenue	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Wellard	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
-----,	Lot 77	P16981
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	12120	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	-----	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	HEALTH: Housing or Quarters	
<b>Present Use:</b>	RESIDENCE: Single storey residence	
<b>Other Use:</b>		
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Historic Site	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1926; dismantled 1930s	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	



<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Community Services and Utilities
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
N/A	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
<p>The first resident medical officer appointed to Wellard Hospital was Dr. Day-Lewis. He took up his position in a six-roomed residence about December, 1925. The doctor's house was built in close proximity to the hospital and cost £900 to build. He was charged a weekly rent of £1.5.0.</p> <p>Dr. Day-Lewis was originally appointed with an annual salary of £600, with the salary to be provided by Peel Estate group settlers. However, by 1927, his income had dropped to £40 per month, and he also had to supply drugs, medicine and his transport at his own cost.</p> <p>By that time, he had already driven 15,000 miles in the district and his drug bill had reached as much as £120 a year. Dr Day-Lewis resigned from the post on 30 April, 1927.</p> <p>The hospital was dismantled and relocated in 1930 and it is probable the quarters were as well. Aerial photographs show no evidence of the hospital and buildings in the 1950s although the site is cleared of vegetation.</p>	
<b>Associations:</b>	
The site is associated with Doctor Day-Lewis, the first medical office for the group settlers.	
<b>References:</b>	
<p>Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.</p> <p>Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.</p>	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with Dr. Day-Lewis, who was the first resident medical officer to be appointed to Wellard Hospital, and who occupied the doctor's quarters that were once located on this site.</p> <p>The place has historic value for its association with the establishment of the Wellard Hospital, which was constructed in 1926 to provide much needed medical facilities for local Group settlers, before being relocated to Esperance in 1930.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

## Wellard Hospital - Site



### OTHER NAMES:

### LOCATION:

**Address:** 11 Shipwright Avenue

**Suburb:** Wellard

### LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot 79	P16981

**HCWA DATABASE NO:** 12119

### HERITAGE LISTINGS:

### USE:

**Original Use:** HEALTH: Hospital

**Present Use:** RESIDENCE: Single storey residence

**Other Use:**

### DESCRIPTION:

**Place Type:** Historic Site

**Construction Date:** 1926; dismantled 1930s

**Construction Materials:**  
N/A  
N/A

**Architectural Style:** N/A

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES:: Community Services and Utilities

## Physical Description:

N/A

## Historical Notes:

As the community of Wellard grew during the early 1920s, it became obvious that there was an urgent need for medical facilities. In July, 1923, Mrs. Runnels, wife of the manager of Whitby Falls Maternity Hospital, wrote to the State Children's Department requesting an investigation as to the feasibility of establishing a least some maternity facilities on the Peel Estate. In July 1924, the Anglican minister at Wellard, the Reverend Sherwin also wrote a letter, this time to the Department of Health, stressing the need for hospital and medical facilities. Sherwin continued to campaign the Department during 1924, and received much community support. Numerous public meetings of group and soldier settlers and representatives from the Public Works and Lands Departments led to the election of a fundraising committee, namely the Peel Estates Sports Committee, in order to raise part of the funds towards the proposed hospital. A series of horse races were subsequently held at Mandogalup and East Rockingham, contributing towards the cost of the hospital, which was initially estimated at £1,000. The committee also decided to levy each wage earner in the district 1/6 per week towards the hospital scheme. The Wellard three-ward hospital was officially opened on 1 February 1926. The Government had provided £3,399 for the cost of the building, while the settlers had raised £431 for the cost of the equipment.

As the main instigator in the campaign for the hospital, it was suggested that Reverend Sherwin be honoured in the naming of the hospital, however the place appears to be better known as Wellard Hospital.

The first resident medical officer appointed to Wellard Hospital was Dr. Day-Lewis. He took up his position in December 1925, and was accommodated in a nearby residence. He was originally appointed with a salary of £600 to be provided by the Peel Estate group settlers, however his actual salary was far below this due to the number of settlers leaving the area.

Dr. Day-Lewis also had to supply drugs, medicines and his own transport. By 1928, the number of patients had been reduced to a total of 36 for the whole year, nearly all of which were maternity patients.

Wellard Hospital was dismantled during 1930 and was transported to Esperance, where it was re-erected as the Esperance Hospital, and later became nurses' quarters and consulting rooms before being relocated to Museum Park in 1983.

## Associations:

----

## References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.

# SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The site has historic value for its association with the provision of health services to the district in the 1920s.
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



*Wellard Hospital 1926, Courtesy 'Third Time Lucky', p. 92.*



## Wellard Post Master's Residence (former)



OTHER NAMES:		
LOCATION:		
Address:	758 Wellard Road	
Suburb:	Wellard	
LAND INFORMATION:		
Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot S11	P144000
HCWA DATABASE NO:	12094	
HERITAGE LISTINGS:		
USE:		
Original Use:	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS: Quarters	
Present Use:	RESIDENTIAL: Single storey residence	
Other Use:		
DESCRIPTION:		
Place Type:	Individual Building or Group	
Construction Date:	1920s	
Construction Materials:	Timber framed plasterboard sheeting Corrugated galvanised iron	
Architectural Style:	Inter War Californian bungalow	
DESCRIPTION NOTES:		
Condition:	Good	
Integrity:	Moderate	
Authenticity:	Low-Moderate	
Historic Themes:	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY:: Settlements	

### Physical Description:

The place comprises a single-storey residence located on the south side of Wellard Road, and is of timber-framed construction, with corrugated metal cladding to the walls and medium pitched gable roof. Brick additions have also been constructed to the rear and south of the building.

There is very little external indication of its original form and features, although the general form (added to) and chimney still exist.

In 2021, the place is extant but has been further altered. The roof form to the brick addition to the south has been altered and the walls clad with corrugated metal sheeting to match the rest of the house, a bullnose verandah has been erected across the front of the main part of the house with a gabled carport extending above the front door over the driveway. French windows have been inserted into the main elevation.

### Historical Notes:

Wellard was situated on the south western side of Richardson Swamp and took its name from Wellard Road – the track made by John Wellard on his way to the Serpentine Farm. The small township was joined to Baldivis and Karnup by the Baldivis Road. In the Wellard area were Groups 50 and 54 (Group Settlement Scheme), on either side of the Folly drain.

The store and post-office at Wellard was believed to have been established in the early 1920s as one of the first buildings constructed in the proposed Wellard townsite. The residence at 758 Wellard Road was the residence for the Wellard Post Master, namely Mr. Donald Johnson.

Aerial photographs since the mid 20th century show how isolated the place was in the mid 1950s until subdivision of the area in the late 1980s. These photographs also indicate that the place has been added to on the rear and northern elevations, and the roof has been reclad from its original corrugated galvanised iron.

### Associations:

The place has close associations with former Wellard Post Master Donald Johnson.

### References:

Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.

### SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The place retains the form and some detail of the original structure.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the early development of the Wellard townsite in the 1920s, and is the only original townsite building still standing.</p> <p>The place is associated with Mr. Donald Johnson, the former Post Master for Wellard who lived in the house.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	The place has value as the only remaining structure from the establishment of the community in the 1920s.
<b>Research Value:</b>	The place may have some evidence of its original construction that will demonstrate early construction techniques.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Some
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	C - Retain and conserve if possible.



## Leda Nature Reserve



<b>OTHER NAMES:</b>	Leda Area	
<b>LOCATION:</b>		
<b>Address:</b>	Wellard Road	
<b>Suburb:</b>	Wellard	
<b>LAND INFORMATION:</b>		
<b>Reserve Number:</b>	<b>Lot/Location Number</b>	<b>Plan/Diagram</b>
33581,	Lot 339	DP218487
	115, 116, 8010	DP69110
<b>HCWA DATABASE NO:</b>	4468	
<b>HERITAGE LISTINGS:</b>	Classified by the National Trust, 1986. Register of the National Estate Indicative Place.	
<b>USE:</b>		
<b>Original Use:</b>	FARMING/PASTORAL: Other	
<b>Present Use:</b>	PARK/RESERVE: Park/reserve	
<b>Other Use:</b>	FARMING/PASTORAL: Other	
<b>DESCRIPTION:</b>		
<b>Place Type:</b>	Large Conservation Region	
<b>Construction Date:</b>	N/A	
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A	
	N/A	
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A	

## DESCRIPTION NOTES:

<b>Condition:</b>	Good
<b>Integrity:</b>	Moderate
<b>Authenticity:</b>	High
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	SOCIAL & CIVIC ACTIVITIES: OCCUPATIONS:: Sport, recreation and entertainment Rural industry and market gardening

## Physical Description:

The place comprises a large reserve of wetlands and woodland in an area where most of the surrounding land has been developed for housing and agriculture. The reserve is a popular recreational area, containing numerous walk paths, and also includes the historic Sloan Cottage, located near its eastern boundary.

The topography varies from steep to undulating with small limestone outcrops. In the centre there is a chain of lakes and wetlands. The swamps are fringed by a low woodland of flooded gum and swamp paperbark, while further east the dunes are covered by a low open forest of jarrah, banksia, woody pear and sheoak.

## Historical Notes:

In 1889, George Samuel Sloan purchased 40 acres of land, being Cockburn Location 279. Their land was located on the east side of the swamp land, on the opposite side of the valley from the Hymuses and Bells. The land was used to produce a variety of fruits and vegetables, mainly potatoes and cabbages. Farming of the swamp land ceased in the 1950s, although the original fence lines that extended north-south into the wetlands could still be seen for many years afterwards.

In 1977, much of the Crown Land surrounding the wetland was released for residential subdivision purposes. Leda Reserve was created in December 1994, and was gazetted as an 'A' class reserve for the conservation of flora and fauna. In particular it was recognised for its wealth and variety of local flora - including the tuart, jarrah/banksia woodlands and wetland communities – and fauna, such as the southern brown bandicoot, the western brush wallaby and the echidna.

Aerial photographs of the site since the mid 20th century show that the state of the vegetation has changed little although it is clear that development is encroaching on the boundaries of the reserve to the north.

## Associations:

The place has significant associations with the Sloan family

## References:

Palassis Architects, Sloans Cottage Conservation Plan, 1993.  
Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.



## SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:

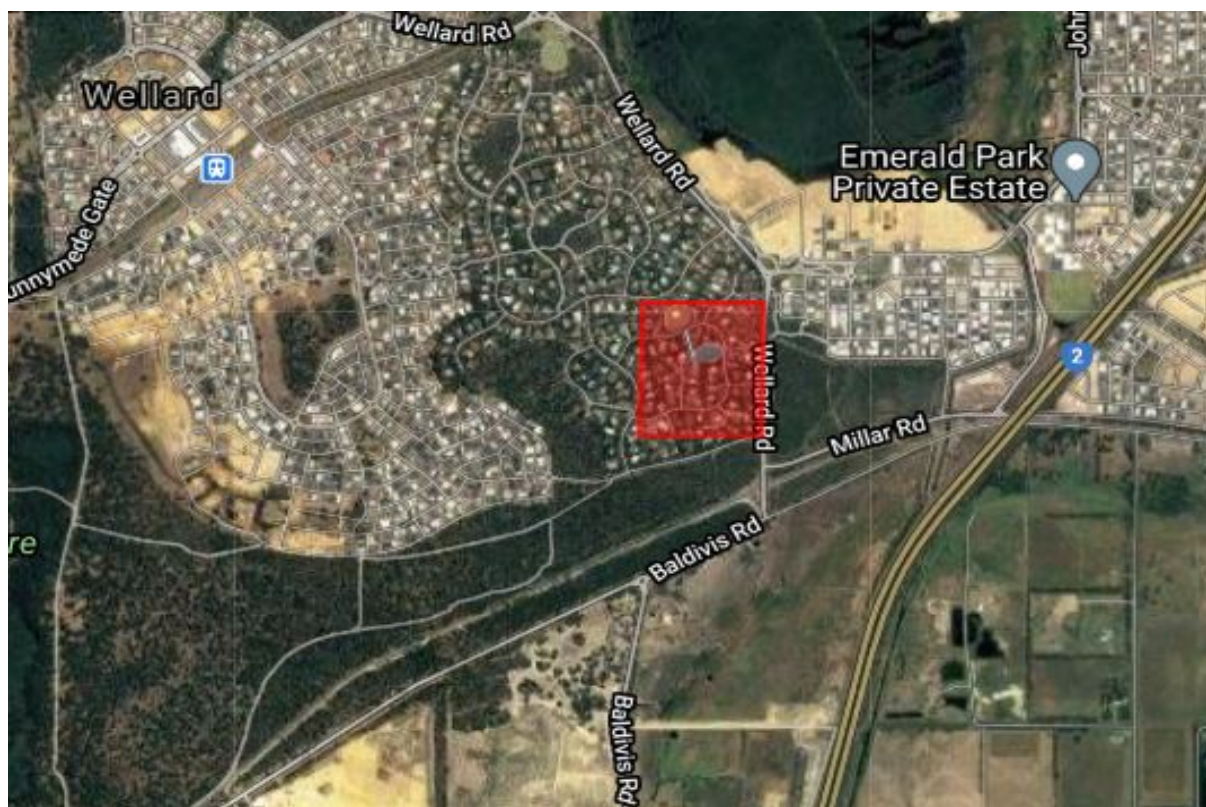
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	The Leda woodland area has strong aesthetic appeal. The undulating hill country not only provides a visual contrast to the surrounding industrial and urban areas, and contains internal contrasts.
<b>Historic Value:</b>	Portions of the site were once part of the land farmed by the Sloan family, and evidence of the former agricultural use can still be seen in the remnant sections of fence located throughout the reserve.
<b>Social Value:</b>	The reserve is valued by the community as a place for informal recreation that has retained its indigenous flora and fauna.
<b>Research Value:</b>	The place supports a variety of wildlife and is important for flora and fauna conservation as part of the Beeliar wetland system, providing breeding grounds and summer refuge areas for a number of species. It has potential for archaeological finds relevant to the Sloan family farming enterprises and for its ongoing association with the Whadjuk Noongar.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	The park includes wetlands and surrounding landscape that demonstrates indigenous flora and fauna.
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Exceptional
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	A - Highest level of protection possible.

## ADDITIONAL IMAGES



Portion of Cockburn Sound 117, Courtesy SROWA Cons 3869.

## Wellard Townsite - site



### OTHER NAMES:

### LOCATION:

Address: Wellard Road

Suburb: Wellard

### LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot Various	Various

HCWA DATABASE NO: 12126

### HERITAGE LISTINGS:

### USE:

Original Use: GOVERNMENTAL: Various

Present Use: RESIDENTIAL: Single Storey residences

Other Use:

### DESCRIPTION:

Place Type: Historic Site

Construction Date: N/A

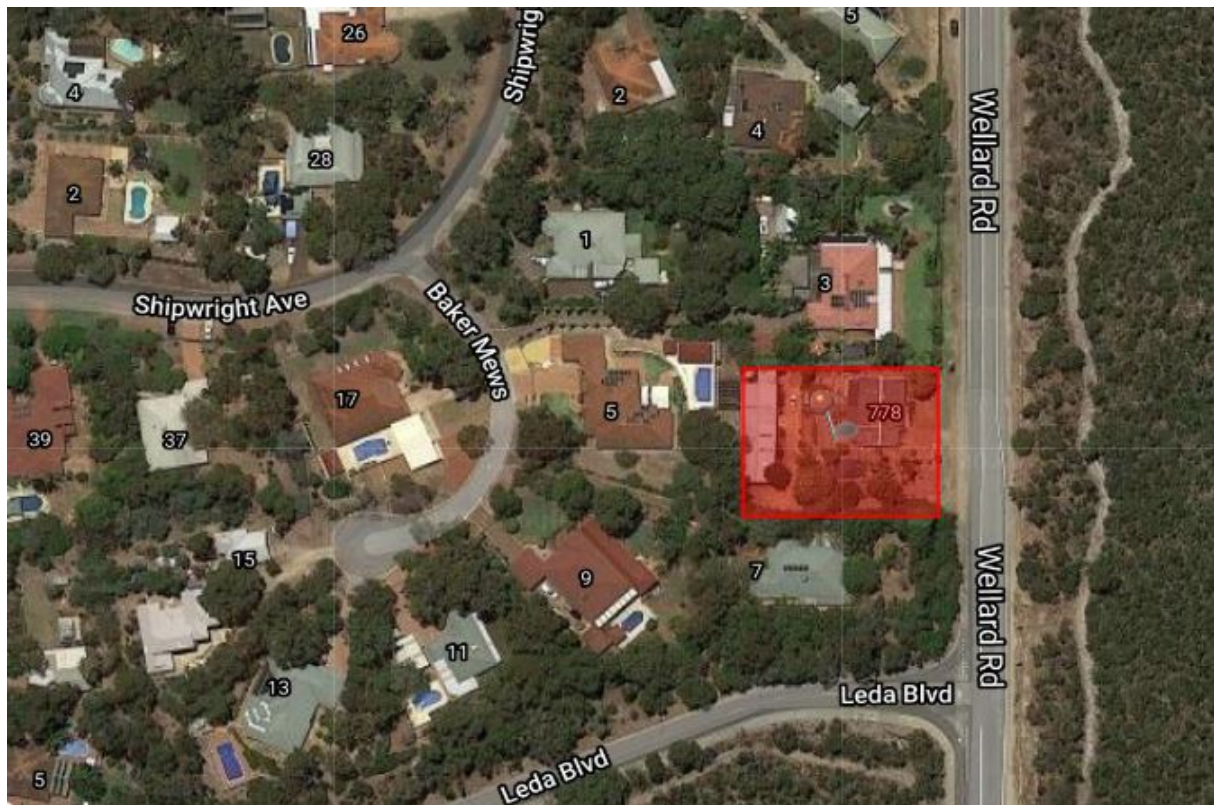
Construction Materials: N/A

Architectural Style: N/A

<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	DEMOGRAPHIC SETTLEMENT & MOBILITY: Settlements
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
N/A	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
<p>Wellard was situated on the south western side of Richardson (Bollard Bulrush) Swamp and took its name from Wellard Road – the track made by John Wellard on his way to the Serpentine Farm. The small township was joined to Baldivis and Karnup by the Baldivis Road. In the Wellard area were Groups 50 and 54 (Group Settlement Scheme), on either side of the Folly drain.</p> <p>Although the town did not survive, Wellard thrived for a few years and in the early 1920s a townsite was planned. The store and post-office at Wellard was believed to have been established in the early 1920s as one of the first buildings constructed in the proposed Wellard townsite. A furniture factory was built in 1926, followed not long after by the Wellard Hall, which became the focus of community activities for locals, being used for church services and as a school.</p> <p>The former Wellard Post Masters residence is the only remaining structure from this period of development.</p> <p>Those sites currently recognised for their heritage value are;</p> <p>Wellard Hospital - site</p> <p>Wellard Doctor's Residence - site</p> <p>Wellard Post Office and General Store - site</p>	
<b>Associations:</b>	
-----	
<b>References:</b>	
<p>Laurie Russell, Kwinana "Third Time Lucky", 1979.</p> <p>Aerial Photographs, Landgate 1948-2020.</p>	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	<p>The place is associated with the Peel Group Settlement Scheme, which was established during the 1920s, particularly</p> <p>Groups 50 and 54, who settled in the Wellard area.</p>
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible



## Wellard Post Office and General Store - site



### OTHER NAMES:

### LOCATION:

**Address:** 778 Wellard Road  
**Suburb:** Wellard

### LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot S2, S3	DP144000

**HCWA DATABASE NO:** 12117

### HERITAGE LISTINGS:

### USE:

<b>Original Use:</b>	COMMERCIAL: Shop/Retail Store
<b>Present Use:</b>	RESIDENTIAL: Single Storey Residence
<b>Other Use:</b>	

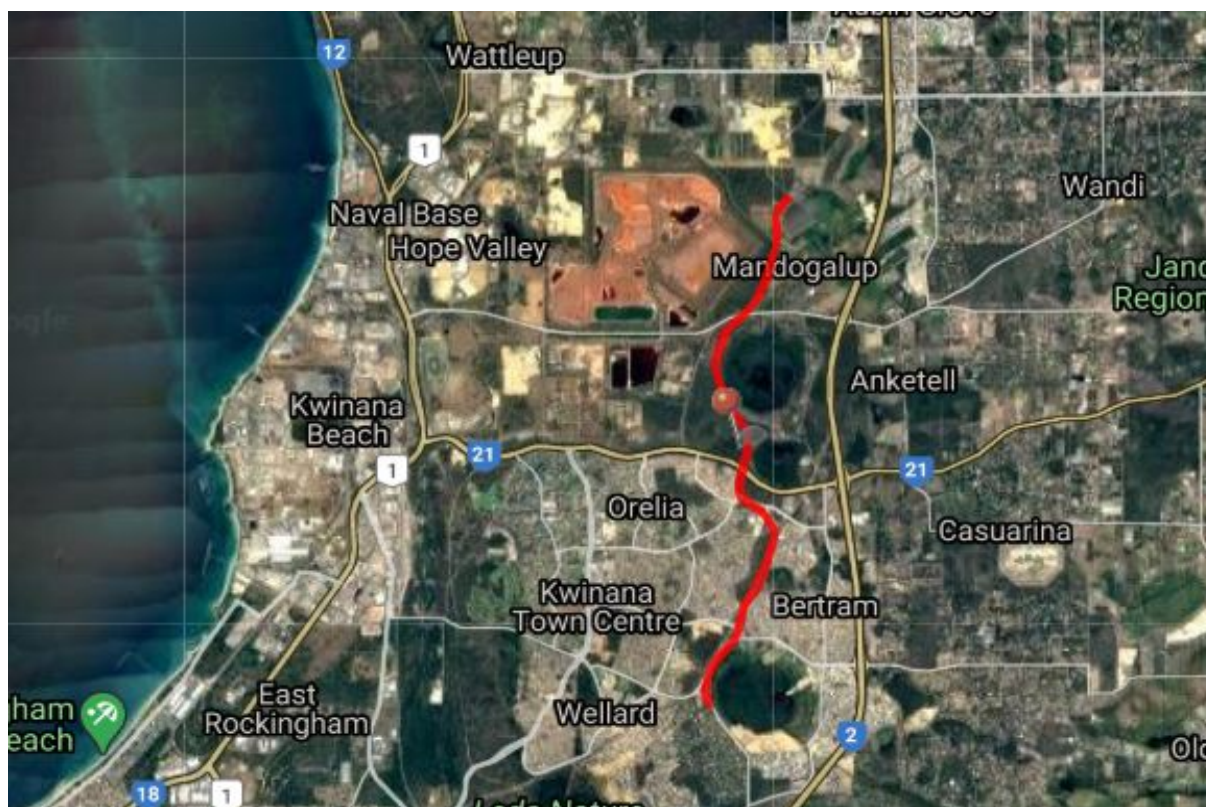
### DESCRIPTION:

<b>Place Type:</b>	Historic Site
<b>Construction Date:</b>	1920s, demolished 1950s
<b>Construction Materials:</b>	N/A
<b>Architectural Style:</b>	N/A



<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	TRANSPORT AND COMMUNICATIONS: Mail services
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
N/A	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
<p>Wellard was situated on the south western side of Richardson Swamp and took its name from Wellard Road – the track made by John Wellard on his way to the Serpentine Farm. The small township was joined to Baldivis and Karnup by the Baldivis Road. In the Wellard area were Groups 50 and 54 (Group Settlement Scheme), on either side of the Folly drain.</p> <p>The store and post-office at Wellard was believed to have been established in the early 1920s as one of the first buildings constructed in the proposed Wellard townsite. The building itself was constructed from two houses that were relocated to the site from the Oakford Estate near Byford. It was believed the store was initially owned by a man named Woods, although by 1929, J. Willows was paying rates for a store located on a Wellard town lot, most likely the same place. The post office is believed to have been run by Donald Johnson, the Wellard Post Master, until the demolition of the building in the 1950s.</p>	
<b>Associations:</b>	
The place is associated with Post Master Donald Johnson from the late 1920s to the 1950s.	
<b>References:</b>	
<p>Laurie Russell, Kwinana “Third Time Lucky”, 1979.          Nora Taggart, Rockingham Looks Back, 1984;          Town of Kwinana MHI, 1997.</p>	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The site is associated with the early settlement of the Wellard district.
<b>Social Value:</b>	N/A
<b>Research Value:</b>	-----
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Historic Site
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	E - Recognise and interpret if possible

# Tramway Reserve



## OTHER NAMES:

## LOCATION:

Address:	Various
Suburb:	Wellard The Spectacles

## LAND INFORMATION:

Reserve Number:	Lot/Location Number	Plan/Diagram
-----,	Lot Various	Various

HCWA DATABASE NO: 12127

## HERITAGE LISTINGS:

## USE:

Original Use:	TRANSPORT/COMMUNICATIONS: Rail
Present Use:	VACANT/UNUSED:
Other Use:	

## DESCRIPTION:

Place Type:	Historic Site
Construction Date:	1920s
Construction Materials:	N/A N/A
Architectural Style:	N/A

<b>DESCRIPTION NOTES:</b>	
<b>Condition:</b>	N/A
<b>Integrity:</b>	N/A
<b>Authenticity:</b>	N/A
<b>Historic Themes:</b>	TRANSPORT & COMMUNICATIONS: Rail and Light rail transport
<b>Physical Description:</b>	
Very little physical evidence remains of the former tramway, however a network of reserves and unallocated crown land extending between the northern border of the municipal area and the old Wellard Townsite reveals the tramway reserve.	
<b>Historical Notes:</b>	
The railway line was constructed in the early 1920s as a supply route for early settlers in the northern section of the Peel Estate.	
The Tramway Reserve is currently zoned as Parks and Recreation and is a popular recreation location.	
<b>Associations:</b>	
-----	
<b>References:</b>	
Town of Kwinana MHI, 1997.	
Wellard Residential Local Structure Plan, 2012.	
<b>SIGNIFICANCE ASSESSMENT:</b>	
<b>Aesthetic Value:</b>	-----
<b>Historic Value:</b>	The place has historic value as the site of the former tramway which was constructed in the 1900s as a supply route for settlers in the northern section of the Peel Estate.
<b>Social Value:</b>	-----
<b>Research Value:</b>	There is potential for the sites to yield archeological finds relevant to its former use.
<b>Representativeness:</b>	-----
<b>LEVEL OF SIGNIFICANCE:</b>	Considerable
<b>MANAGEMENT CATEGORY:</b>	B - High level of protection.

## Bibliography

The following list of references was compiled for the City of Kwinana 2015 Municipal Inventory Review prepared by Palassis Architects. Additional references have been included for sources consulted in the 2021 revision.

(1833-2019). *The West Australian*.

(1882-1990). *Daily News*.

(1885-1955). *Western Mail*.

(1952-1957). *Coastal Districts Star*.

Alcoa. (1992). Alcoa Australia. *Brochure*.

Alcoa Australia. (1996). *Annual Report*.

Australian Electoral Commission. (1903-1980). Electoral Rolls. Australia.

BHP. (1997). BHP Review Clippings. *Chronology and assorted clippings from BHP Review*.

Boersma, I. L. (1995). *Two Rockingham Cottages Thorpe and Thomas Cottages Historic Places Assessment Forms*. Perth: National Trust of Australia (WA).

Bolton, G. (1986). *Sir James Mitchell (1866-1951)*. Retrieved March 27, 2021, from Australian Dictionary of Biography: <https://adb.anu.edu.au/biography/mitchell-sir-james-733>

BP Refinery. (1991). The Energy Factory. *Brochure*. Kwinana.

Brown, D. (1989). *Pioneer Origins: A Family History of Angel & Mary de San Miguel*. de San Miguel & Co Chartered Accountants.

Churchlands Teachers College. (1975). *Western Australian Readings*. Perth WA: Department of Social Sciences.

City of Kwinana. (1996). *Kwinana 2001: Partnership for the Future*. Kwinana: City of Kwinana.

City of Kwinana. (2018). *Environmental Education Strategy 2019-2024*. City of Kwinana.

City of Kwinana. (2020). *Innovate Reconciliation Action Plan November 2020 - November 2022*. City of Kwinana.

City of Kwinana. (c1982). *Kwinana The Town*. City of Kwinana.

CLE Town Planning and Design. (2012). *Wellard Residential Local Structural Plan*. Perth, WA: CLE Town Planning and Design.

Communicare. (2021). (Communicare) Retrieved March 10, 2021, from Communicare Creating Futures: <https://www.communicare.org.au/>

Department of Agriculture, Water and the Environment. (1998, October 27). *Smirks Cottage Place ID 17365*. Retrieved March 10, 2021, from Register of the National Estate (Non-statutory archive): <http://www.environment.gov.au>



- Landgate. (2012, January 12). Geographic Names Committee. *Topographic Feature Names and boundaries*. Perth, WA: Landgate.
- Landgate. (2021). *History of Metropolitan Suburb Names*. Retrieved from Landgate: <https://www0.landgate.wa.gov.au/maps-and-imagery/wa-geographic-names/name-history/historical-suburb-names>
- Menck, C. (2014). *Thematic History of Government Housing in Western Australia*. Perth WA: Department of Housing.
- Moran, R. (1991). Kwinana's people talk about their history. *Kwinana: From the Limestone Up*. Kwinana Oral History Project.
- O'Connor, R. (1989). *Report on an Investigation into Aboriginal Significance of Wetlands and Rivers in the Perth - Bunbury Region*. Leederville: Western Australian Resources Council.
- Palassis Architects. (1997). East Rockingham: Seminar Presented by Ian Boersma. Kwinana: Palassis Architects and National Trust of Australia (WA).
- Palassis Architects. (1997). *Study of Conservation Options for Thorpe, Thomas and Bell Cottages, East Rockingham, Western Australia*. National Trust of Australia (WA).
- Palassis Architects. (1998). *'Lealholm', East Rockingham: Assessment of Significance for the City of Rockingham*. Rockingham: unpublished.
- Palassis Architects. (1999). *Chesterfield House Chesterfield Road, East Rockingham W.A. for the City of Rockingham*. unpublished.
- Palassis Architects. (1999). *Woodbine Conservation Plan for City of Rockingham*. Rockingham.
- Palassis Architects. (2014). *Chalk Hill Conservation Management Strategy*. City of Kwinana.
- Palassis Architects. (2014). *Sloan's Cottage Conservation Management Strategy*. City of Kwinana.
- Palassis Architects. (2014). *Smirk's Cottage conservation Managment Strategy*. City of Kwinana.
- Palassis Architects. (2015). *City of Kwinana Municipal Inventory Review*. City of Kwinana.
- Phllimore, J. (1995). *City of Rockingham Municipal Inventory: Historical THematic Framework*. Rockingham: City of Rockingham.
- Richards, R. (1978). *The Murray District of Western Australia: A History*. Pinjarra: Shire of Murray.
- Richards, R. (1993). *Murray and Mandurah: A sequel History of the Old Murray District of Western Australia*. Shire of Murray and City of Mandurah.
- Roads Board, Shire, City of Kwinana. (1960-1996). *Annual Reports*. Kwinana: City of Kwinana.
- Rockingham District Historical Society. (1988). *Rockingham from 1830-1988*. Rockingham District Historical Society.
- Rockingham District Historical Society Newspaper Clippings. (n.d.). Books 1-26. *Newspaper Clippings*. Rockingham District Historical Society.
- Russell, L. (1979). *Kwinana "Third Time Lucky"*. Kwinana: Town of Kwinana.

- Department of Agriculture, Western Australia. (1974). The Medina Pig Research Station. *Journal of the Department of Agriculture, Western Australia, Series 4, 15*(3). Retrieved April 1, 2021, from [https://researchlibrary.agric.wa.gov.au/journal\\_agriculture4/vol15/iss3/3](https://researchlibrary.agric.wa.gov.au/journal_agriculture4/vol15/iss3/3)
- Drake, C., & Kennealy, S. (1995). Recollections of the Beeliar Wetlands: Recollections of Long Time Local Residents. *Pamphlett*.
- Durant, W. (1997). *Smirk Cottage*. (C. Durant, Ed.)
- Environmental Resources Management Australia Pty Ltd in conjunction with Connell Wagner and Economic Research Associates. (2000). *Fremantle - Rockingham Industrial Area Regional Strategy*. Western Australian Planning Commission.
- Erickson, R. (Ed.). (1988). *The Bicentennial Dictionary of Western Australians pre-1829-1888*. Perth, WA: UWA Press.
- Feilman Foundation. (2018). *Margaret Feilman Obituary*. Retrieved March 28, 2021, from Feilman Foundation: <https://feilmanfoundation.com.au/margaret-feilman-obituary/>
- Green, N. (1984). *Broken Spears : Aborigines and Europeans in the southwest of Australia*. Perth, Western Australia: Focus Education Services.
- Green, N. (2013, Jan). 'Survival against all odds': The Indigenous population of metropolitan Perth, 1829-2001. In C. Hansen, & K. Butler (Ed.), *Exploring urban identities and histories* (pp. 133-151). Australian Institute of Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander Studies. Retrieved August 2020, from [https://aiatsis.gov.au/sites/default/files/products/monograph/euih\\_ch8\\_survivalagainstallodds.pdf](https://aiatsis.gov.au/sites/default/files/products/monograph/euih_ch8_survivalagainstallodds.pdf)
- Gregory, J., & Gothard, J. (Eds.). (2009). *Historical Encyclopedia of Western Australia*. Nedlands: UWA Press.
- Hasluck, A. (1965). *Thomas Peel of the Swan River*. Melbourne: Oxford University Press.
- Heritage Council of WA. (1999, August 27). *P2327 Mead Homestead - Register Document and Assessment Documentation*. Retrieved March 10, 2021, from inHerit Database: <http://inherit.stateheritage.wa.gov.au>
- Heritage Council of WA. (2001, July 13). *P3112 Kwinana Signal Box - Register Documentation and Assessment Documentation*. Retrieved March 10, 2021, from inHerit database: <http://inherit.stateheritage.wa.gov.au>
- Homestead Ridge Progress Association. (c1996). *Submission. Proposed Boundary Change to Locality of Wellard, Town of Kwinana to Include the Special Residential Estate of Homestead Ridge, Leda*.
- Kwinana Industries Council. (1994). *Brochure*.
- Kwinana Industries Council. (1996). *Towards Optimising Kwinana. Brochure*.
- Landcorp. (2013). *Latitude 32 Development Area Structure Plan Parts 4 and 5*. Retrieved March 10, 2021, from Development WA: <https://developmentwa.com.au>
- Landgate. (1953-2020). *Map Viewer Aerial Photographs*. Retrieved March 2021, from <https://www.landgate.wa.gov.au/bmvf/app/mapviewer/>

- Taggart, N. (1984). *Rockingham Looks Back: A History of the Rockingham District 1829-1982*. Rockingham : Rockingham District Historical Society.
- Thompson Palmer Pty Ltd. (2006). *Beeliar Regional Park Final Management Plan*. Perth WA: Thompson Palmer Pty Ltd.
- Walley, T. (1996). Letter dated 8 February outline the history of the Walley Family and its claim to land on Mandurah Road Baldivis. Kwinana.
- Wesfarmers CSBP Limited. (1995). Profile. *Brochure*.
- Western Australian Museum. (2021, March 30). *Kwinana, ex Darius (1922)*. Retrieved from Shipwreck Databases: <http://museum.wa.gov.au/maritime-archaeology-db/wrecks/id-274>
- Wise's Western Australia Post Office Directories. (1893-1949). *Wise's Directories*. Perth, WA, Australia: H. Wise & Co. Pty Ltd. Retrieved from <https://slwa.wa.gov.au/explore-discover/wa-heritage/post-office-directories>
- WMC Resources Ltd. (n.d.). Kwinana Nickel Refinery. *Brochure*.

# ATTACHMENT B

## Local Planning Scheme No 2 - Heritage List (draft)

Name of Place	Street No	Street Name	Locality	Level of Significance	Management Category
Smirk Cottage	4	Beacham Crescent	Medina	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Postans' Cottage Group	233	Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
Frederick Postans' Cottage (fmr)	41	Hendy Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Key Cottage	1045	Wellard Road	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
Wheatfield Cottage	2	Summerton Road	Calista	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
Lealholm		Mead Road	Leda	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
Sloan's Cottage	1204	Wellard Road	Leda	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
George Postans' Cottage (fmr)	233	Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of Protection possible.
Paradise Cottage		Kwinana Marshalling Yards	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Pines Cottage		Kwinana Marshalling Yards	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
de San Miguel Home (Ruin)	192	Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Kwinana Signal Box		Kwinana Marshalling Yards	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
The Spectacles Wetland		Bound by Thomas, McLaughlan & Anketell Roads	The Spectacles; Postans	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Long Swamp		Hope Valley Road	Hope Valley	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Medina Avenue Trees		Medina Avenue	Medina	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Wellard Swamp / Bollard Bullrush Swamp		Bound by Bertram Rd, Wellard Rd, Johnson Road	Wellard	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
S.S. Kwinana - Shipwreck		Kwinana Beach Road	Kwinana Beach	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Chalk Hill		Chalk Hill Road	Medina	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Leda Nature Reserve		Wellard Road	Wellard	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
Wandi Nature Reserve	121	De Haer Road	Wandi	Exceptional	A - Highest level of protection possible.
9 Mile Dumps		Thomas Road	Bertram	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Kwinana War Memorial		Pace Road	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
First Municipal Roads Board Office	156	Medina Avenue	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.



Name of Place	Street No	Street Name	Locality	Level of Significance	Management Category
Tramway Reserve		Various	Wellard; The Spectacles	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Mandogalup Post Office (former)		Anketell Road	The Spectacles	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Harry McGuigan Park		Bound by Medina Avenue, Wheelock Rd, Harley Wy & Hoyle Rd	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Radio Communication Centre		Wellard Road	Leda	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Kwinana Maternity Hospital (fmr)	35	Kenton Way	Calista	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina Town Hall	7	Harley Way	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Hazel Glen Farm	240	De Haer Road	Wandi	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina Shopping Centre		Pace Road	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Sutton's Farmhouse	661	Bertram Road	Wellard	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Wells Park		Kwinana Beach Road	Kwinana Beach	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina State School	2	Westcott Road	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Mount Brown			Naval Base Henderson	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Medina Townsite		Various	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Soldier Settler Homes	27,31 and 45	Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Kwinana Senior Citizens Centre	17	Harley Way	Medina	Considerable	B - High level of protection.
Lake Wattleup / Sayer Road Swamp		Mandogalup Road	Mandogalup	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Army Camp (fmr)		Gentle Road	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Kwinana RSL Sub Branch	27	Pace Road	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Peel Estate Drainage Scheme			Various	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Kwinana Police Station (fmr)	25	Pace Road	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Jolly's Bridge		Mandogalup Rd	Mandogalup	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
Barber's Bridge		Lyon Road	Wandi	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
All Saints Anglican Church (fmr)	57	Medina Avenue	Medina	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.
White Bridge		Anketell Road	Hope Valley	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.

Name of Place	Street No	Street Name	Locality	Level of Significance	Management Category
Armadale-Rockingham Rd (fmr)		Various	Medina; Orelia; Bertram	Some	C - Retain and conserve if possible.

## 18 Reports – Civic Leadership

### 18.1 Policy Review – Honorary Freeman and Freeman Policy

#### DECLARATION OF INTEREST:

There were no declarations of interest declared.

#### SUMMARY:

A review of the City of Kwinana Honorary Freeman and Freeman Policy (Policy) has been undertaken and is recommended for Council endorsement.

Previously, the Policy omitted the requirement for a nomination to include referees and supporting documentation of the nominee's achievements. The inclusion of these items was deemed essential for the Freeman Working Group to be provided with the full achievements and dedicated service to the community, when assessing a nomination of Freeman of the Municipality.

The proposed amendments are highlighted in tracked changes in the Policy (Attachment A).

#### OFFICER RECOMMENDATION:

That Council adopt the amended City of Kwinana Honorary Freeman and Freeman Policy as at Attachment A.

#### DISCUSSION:

Other minor amendments have been made to the Policy, these can be viewed within the track changes of the attached policy. The Policy was also transferred to the new City of Kwinana Policy template.

In addition to the Policy amendment, the Freeman of the City Nomination Form (Attachment B) was also reviewed and updated to provide the nominator the full requirements to complete a nomination and to ensure its alignment with the Policy.

Amendments made to update the Freeman of the City Nomination Form included:

- Extension to the summary of nominee's achievements and service to the community
  - Examples of how they have demonstrated outstanding qualities
  - What they have done to make things better for others
  - The role(s) or area(s) in which they have excelled
  - The period of time, or dates of service (if known)
- Referee contact details and their 'Connection to Nominee's (max 1000 characters)
- Notice that all supporting documents (certificates etc) and evidence of other awards or recognition received by the nominee are to accompany the Freeman of the City Nomination Form.

The Freeman of the City Nomination Form will be available on the City's website.

## 18.1 POLICY REVIEW – HONORARY FREEMAN AND FREEMAN POLICY

### **LEGAL/POLICY IMPLICATIONS:**

*Local Government Act 1995*

*Section 2.7*

*(1) The council —*

- (a) governs the local government's affairs; and*
- (b) is responsible for the performance of the local government's functions.*

*(2) Without limiting subsection (1), the council is to —*

- (a) oversee the allocation of the local government's finances and resources; and*
- (b) determine the local government's policies.*

### **FINANCIAL/BUDGET IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no financial/budget implications that have been identified as a result of this report or recommendation.

### **ASSET MANAGEMENT IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no asset management implications that have been identified as a result of this report or recommendation.

### **ENVIRONMENTAL/PUBLIC HEALTH IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no environmental/public health implications that have been identified as a result of this report or recommendation.

### **STRATEGIC/SOCIAL IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no strategic/social implications as a result of this proposal.

### **COMMUNITY ENGAGEMENT:**

There are no community engagement implications as a result of this report.

### **COUNCIL DECISION**

**467**

**MOVED CR S LEE**

**SECONDED CR D WOOD**

**That Council adopt the amended City of Kwinana Honorary Freeman and Freeman Policy as at Attachment A.**

**CARRIED  
7/0**





## Council Policy

Honorary Freeman and  
Freeman



<b>Council Policy</b>	
Legal Authority	<i>Local Government Act 1995</i>
Department	City Legal

1. **Title**  
Honorary Freeman and Freeman

2. **Purpose**  
To recognise outstanding achievements, dedicated service to the community over an enduring period of time and meritorious service to the City of Kwinana.

**Formatted:** Font: Arial, 11 pt, Font color: Auto, Pattern: Clear

**Formatted:** Font: Arial, 11 pt, Font color: Auto, Pattern: Clear

3. **Scope**  
Subject to the eligibility and selection criteria of this Policy being met, Council may, by resolution, confer the title of:

- \_\_\_\_\_-'Honorary Freeman of the Municipality', to a former Mayor

- \_\_\_\_\_-'Freeman of the Municipality', to a person who has rendered exceptional service to the community.

**Formatted:** Indent: Left: 1.5 cm, Hanging: 1 cm, Bulleted + Level: 1 + Aligned at: 1.99 cm + Indent at: 2.62 cm

Any nomination must be presented to Council for formal consideration and carried by an absolute majority of Council.

4. **Definitions**  
Posthumous, awarded after death

**Formatted:** Font: Bold, Italic

Honorary Freeman of the Municipality, awarded to a former Mayor

**Formatted:** Font: Bold, Italic

Freeman of the Municipality, awarded to a person who has rendered exceptional service to the community.

**Formatted:** Font: Bold, Italic

5. **Policy statement**

5.1. Eligibility Criteria for 'Freeman of the Municipality'  
Nominees for the conferring of the title 'Freeman of the Municipality' should have lived within the City of Kwinana for a significant number of years (significant is taken to mean at least ~~40~~ 12 years) and who have given extensive and distinguished service to the community (e.g. service to other organisations, voluntary and community groups) in a largely voluntary capacity.

Council may also consider conferring of the title of 'Posthumous Freeman of the Municipality'. In this case, the abovementioned eligibility criteria would apply.

5.2. Selection Criteria  
Nominees ~~are to be judged~~ will be assessed on their record of service to the local community. The selection criteria are to include:

- a. length of service in a field (or fields) of activity
- b. level of commitment to the field (or fields) of activity
- c. personal leadership qualities
- d. benefits to the community of the City of Kwinana resulting from the nominee's work
- e. specific and special achievements of the nominee

**Formatted:** Body copy, Indent: Left: 2.25 cm, Hanging: 1 cm, Space After: 0 pt, Line spacing: single

Note: Serving Elected Members and employees of the City of Kwinana are not eligible to be nominated. Nominators must declare any relationship between the nominee, and Elected Member or City Officer.

Formatted: Indent: Left: 2.25 cm

5.3. Nomination Procedure

- a. Nominations for the Award may be made by Elected Members, individuals or organisations and are to be sponsored by an ~~E~~elected ~~M~~member of the City of Kwinana. They are to be submitted to the Mayor on the Freeman of the City~~Official~~ Nomination Form.

The Freeman of the City Nomination Form includes:

- i. Summary of nominee's achievements and service to the community
- Examples of how they have demonstrated outstanding qualities
  - What they have done to make things better for others
  - The role(s) or area(s) in which they have excelled
  - The period of time, or dates of service (if known)
- ii. Referee contact details and their 'Connection to Nominee's (max 1000 characters)
- iii. All supporting documents (certificates etc) and evidence of other awards or recognition received by the nominee are to accompany the Freeman of the City Nomination Form.

Formatted: Indent: Left: 5.25 cm, First line: 0 cm

- b. Nominations are to be made in the strictest confidence without the knowledge of the nominee.
- c. On receipt of a nomination the Mayor is to convene a meeting of the Freeman Working Group.
- d. The Freeman Working Group is to consider the nomination and make a recommendation to the Council whether or not to confer the title 'Freeman of the Municipality' on the nominee.
- e) Council is to consider the item behind closed doors.
- f) Once a nomination has been accepted by Council, the nominee and any person(s) or organisation(s) involved in the nomination are to be informed of the decision and a suitable media release is to be distributed.

5.4. Title of 'Honorary Freeman of the Municipality'

A person who has acted as Mayor at the City of Kwinana for a period of 12 consecutive years is to be made an Honorary Freeman automatically in recognition of their service and leadership given to the City. The appointment is to be made at the conclusion of their term of office.

5.5. Awarding the Titles

The formal conferring of these titles is to be carried out at a civic reception held by Council. This may be a special reception for this purpose, or the ceremony may form a focal point of any other suitable reception hosted by Council. The decision on the occasion and format of the ceremony is to rest with the Mayor in consultation with the Chief Executive Officer~~-in consultation with the Mayor.~~

The successful nominee is to receive a certificate (framed in a quality frame) and an official name badge (of a similar design to Elected Member badges) which confirms his or her status.

5.6. Privileges

The successful nominee is to have their name displayed on the City's Freeman honour board.

Freeman and Honorary Freeman shall be invited to attend civic functions of the City at the discretion of the Mayor.

A City of Kwinana corporate jacket is to be offered to each Freeman or Honorary Freeman upon request. Note: Corporate jackets are to be replaced where they are damaged to an extent to be unserviceable through reasonable wear and usage, approved by the Chief Executive Officer.

Formatted: Body copy, Indent: Left: 2.25 cm, Space After: 0 pt, Line spacing: single

5.7. Number of Freeman within the City

There is no limit on the number of persons upon which the title of Freeman of the City of Kwinana may be conveyed.

5.8. Revocation of Title of Freeman or Honorary Freeman

Council, by resolution, shall also have the ability to revoke the title bestowed upon a person, if a criminal matter for which the Freeman or Honorary Freeman in question was found guilty of, or for any other matter, was considered by Council to have caused embarrassment, damage to the reputation of Council and/or to the municipality, or that the ongoing recognition of such a title on this person by the City was deemed by Council to be inappropriate.

The removal of the name from Honour Boards and other places and any other such items will be at the discretion of Council and conducted through liaison with the Mayor and the Chief Executive Officer.

6. References

Date of adoption and resolution No.	23/07/2003 #077
Review dates and resolution No.	14/11/2007 #026 28/04/2010 #105 11/07/2012 #163 10/12/2014 #347 14/12/2016 #414 24/04/2018 #150 24/07/2019 #504
Next review due date	2023
Related documents	<b>Acts/Regulations</b> Local Government Act 1995, Section 2.7  <b>Plans/Strategies/Policies/Processes</b> <u>Freeman of the City Nomination Form</u>

Formatted: Indent: Left: 0 cm

Formatted: Not Highlight

**Note: Changes to references may be made without the need to take the Policy to Council for review.**





kwinana.wa.gov.au

## Freeman of the City Nomination Form

### **Details of Nominee (person being nominated)**

Name:

Address:

Best Contact

Telephone Number:

Email:

### **Summary of Nominee's Achievements and Service to the Community**

Please provide details of the nominee's achievements and/or contribution to the community. Please refer to the Honorary Freeman and Freeman Policy with particular reference to the selection criteria. You can include:

- Examples of how they have demonstrated outstanding qualities
- What they have done to make things better for others
- The role(s) or area(s) in which they have excelled
- The period of time, or dates of service (if known)
- Evidence of other awards or recognition received by the nominee

**Please ensure you provide copies of supporting documentation - eg certificates, etc**

## **Details of Nominator**

Name:

Address:

Best Contact

Telephone Number:

Email:

## **Referees (individual or organisation)**

Please provide the names of two people who are familiar with the achievements in this nomination and who are willing to be referees. Referees may be contacted by the Freeman Working Group to provide further information on the person nominated.

### **Referee 1**

Name:

Address:

Best Telephone  
Number:

Email:

### **Referee 2**

Name:

Address:

Best  
Telephone Number:

Email:

Connection to Nominee:

I have read and accept the terms of this nomination. The information contained in this nomination is, to my knowledge, true and accurate.

Name of Nominator:

Signature of Nominator:

Date:

Completed nomination forms should be sent by the following methods:

**Hand Deliver to:**

Corner of Gilmore Avenue and Sulphur Road  
KWINANA WA 6167

**Post to:**

City of Kwinana  
PO Box 21  
KWINANA WA 6966

**Email:**

## 18.2 Elected Member Mandatory Training Report as at 30 June 2021

### DECLARATION OF INTEREST:

There were no declarations of interest declared.

### SUMMARY:

On 27 June 2019, changes to the *Local Government Act 1995* were passed by Parliament, introducing the requirement for all Elected Members to undertake training within the first 12 months of being elected. These changes were introduced in recognition of the unique and challenging role of Councillors.

Councillors are required to complete the training course, Council Member Essentials, which was developed to provide Councillors with the skills and knowledge to perform their role as leaders in their community. At the City's 2019 Local Government Election, Councillors Peter Feasey, Wendy Cooper, Dennis Wood and Sherilyn Wood were elected, and were enrolled in the WA Local Government Association (WALGA) Council Member Essentials course.

In accordance with Section 5.127 of the *Local Government Act 1995* and Regulation 35 of the *Local Government (Administration) Regulations 1996*, the Local Government must prepare a report for each financial year, on the mandatory training completed by Councillors during the financial year. The report must be published on the City's website within one month after the end of the financial year to which the report relates. The report, included at Attachment A, notes the completion of the Council Member Essential course by the newly elected Councillors.

### OFFICER RECOMMENDATION:

That Council:

1. Notes and accepts the mandatory Elected Member Training Report, as included at Attachment A.
2. Notes the publishing of the Elected Member Training Report (Attachment A) on the City's website, by the Chief Executive Officer, within one month of the end of the financial year to which the report relates.

### DISCUSSION:

All four newly elected Councillors of the City were enrolled in the WALGA Council Member Essentials course, with full details included in the Training Report, at Attachment A.

The Training Report has been prepared as per the legislative requirements of the Local Government to prepare such a report for each financial year on the mandatory training completed by Elected Members.

Deputy Mayor Peter Feasey and Councillors Wendy Cooper, Dennis Wood and Sherilyn Wood have all completed all modules of the Council Member Essentials within 12 months of the day they were elected, in accordance with *Local Government Act 1995* requirements.



## 18.2 ELECTED MEMBER MANDATORY TRAINING REPORT AS AT 30 JUNE 2021

**LEGAL/POLICY IMPLICATIONS:****Local Government Act 1995***5.126. Training for council members*

- (1) *Each council member must complete training in accordance with regulations.*
- (2) *Regulations may —*
  - (a) *prescribe a course of training; and*
  - (b) *prescribe the period within which training must be completed; and*
  - (c) *prescribe circumstances in which a council member is exempt from the requirement in subsection (1); and*
  - (d) *provide that contravention of subsection (1) is an offence and prescribe a fine not exceeding \$5 000 for the offence.*

*5.127. Report on training*

- (1) *A local government must prepare a report for each financial year on the training completed by council members in the financial year.*
- (2) *The CEO must publish the report on the local government's official website within 1 month after the end of the financial year to which the report relates.*

**Local Government (Administration) Regulations 1996***35. Training for council members (Act s. 5.126(1))*

- (1) *A council member completes training for the purposes of section 5.126(1) if the council member passes the course of training specified in sub regulation (2) within the period specified in sub regulation (3).*
- (2) *The course of training is the course titled Council Member Essentials that —*
  - (a) *consists of the following modules —*
    - (i) *Understanding Local Government;*
    - (ii) *Serving on Council;*
    - (iii) *Meeting Procedures;*
    - (iv) *Conflicts of Interest;*
    - (v) *Understanding Financial Reports and Budgets; and*
  - (b) *is provided by any of the following bodies —*
    - (i) *North Metropolitan TAFE;*
    - (ii) *South Metropolitan TAFE;*
    - (iii) *WALGA.*
- (3) *The period within which the course of training must be passed is the period of 12 months beginning on the day on which the council member is elected.*

**FINANCIAL/BUDGET IMPLICATIONS:**

The total cost to the City for all four newly elected Members to complete the Council Member Essentials was \$6,990. Full cost details of each newly Elected Members Mandatory Training is provided at Attachment A.

**ASSET MANAGEMENT IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no asset management implications as a result of this report.

18.2 ELECTED MEMBER MANDATORY TRAINING REPORT AS AT 30 JUNE 2021

**ENVIRONMENTAL/PUBLIC HEALTH IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no environmental/public health implications as a result of this report.

**STRATEGIC/SOCIAL IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no strategic/social implications as a result of this report.

**COMMUNITY ENGAGEMENT:**

There are no community engagement implications as a result of this report.

**COUNCIL DECISION**

468

**MOVED CR P FEASEY**

**SECONDED CR W COOPER**

**That Council:**

1. **Notes and accepts the mandatory Elected Member Training Report, as included at Attachment A.**
2. **Notes the publishing of the Elected Member Training Report (Attachment A) on the City's website, by the Chief Executive Officer, within one month of the end of the financial year to which the report relates.**

**CARRIED  
7/0**

# Mandatory Elected Member Training Report

*As at 30 June 2021*

Following the 2019 Local Government Election and in accordance with the *Local Government Act 1995* and the *Local Government (Administration) Regulations 1996*, all newly Elected Members are required to attend Mandatory Training.

The period within which the course of training must be completed is 12 months, beginning on the day on which the Elected Member is elected.

The City must prepare a report for each financial year on the training completed by the Elected Members, within that financial year.

The Chief Executive Officer must publish the report on the City's official website within one month, after the end of the financial year, to which the report relates.

Results of the City's 2019 Local Government Election, held on 19 October 2020, saw the election of Councillors Peter Feasey, Wendy Cooper, Dennis Wood and Sherilyn Wood. Each of these newly Elected Members have been enrolled in the WA Local Government Association (WALGA) course titled Council Member Essentials that consists of the following modules —

- (i) Understanding Local Government;
- (ii) Serving on Council;
- (iii) Meeting Procedures;
- (iv) Conflicts of Interest; and
- (v) Understanding Financial Reports and Budgets.

The mandatory training is valid for five years.

An Elected Member is exempt from the requirements outlined in section 5.126(1) of the *Local Government Act 1995* if the Elected Member passed either of the following courses within the period of five years ending immediately before the day on which the Elected Member commences their term of office:

- Council Member Essentials;
- 52756WA Diploma of Local Government (Council Member);
- The Elected Member passed the course titled LGASS00002 Council Member Skill Set before 1 July 2019 and within a period of five years ending immediately before the day on which the Elected Member commences their term of office.

There were no exemption conditions met by any of the City's newly Elected Members resulting in all of them having to complete the mandatory training.

WALGA offered both eLearning and 'in house' options for some modules and each Elected Member as able to select their preferred option, where possible. With the COVID-19 pandemic options for 'in house' training were no longer available for a period of time and therefore eLearning being the only available option for a period of time.

A report was prepared and presented to Council with the status of each module for all four Elected Members as at the 30 June 2020, since this report all mandatory training has been completed with each Elected Member receiving their Certificate of Achievement – Council Member Essentials from WALGA.

The updated details as at 30 June 2021 can be reviewed below, these have been added in red text:

Elected Member Name	Module	Date completed / Status as at 30 June 2020	Date completed / Status as at 30 June 2021	Cost (GST free)
<b>Deputy Mayor Peter Feasey</b>  Total cost of the Council Member Essentials course is \$1,255	Understanding Local Government (eLearning)	Completed module via eLearning	Completed module via eLearning on 24 February 2020	\$195.00
	Conflicts of Interest (eLearning)	Completed module via eLearning	Completed module via eLearning on 25 February 2020	\$195.00
	Serving on Council (eLearning)	Enrolled	Completed module via eLearning on 19 August 2020	\$195.00
	Understanding Financial Reports and Budgets (eLearning)	To be enrolled once registrations open in July/August 2020	Completed module via eLearning on 16 September 2020	\$195.00
	Meeting Procedures	Completed, attended training at WALGA on 28 January 2020	Completed, attended training at WALGA on 28 January 2020 and completed the assessment on 25 February 2020	\$475.00



Elected Member Name	Module	Date completed / Status as at 30 June 2020	Date completed / Status as at 30 June 2021	Cost (GST free)
<b>Councillor Wendy Cooper</b>  Total cost of the Council Member Essentials course is \$1,255	Understanding Local Government (eLearning)	Completed module via eLearning	Completed module via eLearning on 4 February 2020	\$195.00
	Conflicts of Interest (eLearning)	Completed module via eLearning	Completed module via eLearning on 6 February 2020	\$195.00
	Serving on Council (eLearning)	Enrolled	Completed module via eLearning on 21 July 2020	\$195.00
	Understanding Financial Reports and Budgets (eLearning)	To be enrolled once registrations open in July/August 2020	Completed module via eLearning on 20 August 2020	\$195.00
	Meeting Procedures	Part completed, attended training at WALGA on 28 January 2020 assessment still to be completed.	Completed, attended training at WALGA on 28 January 2020 and completed the assessment on 14 July 2020	\$475.00
<b>Councillor Dennis Wood</b>  Total cost of the Council Member Essentials course is \$2,240	Understanding Local Government (eLearning)	Enrolled	Completed module via eLearning on 25 August 2020	\$195.00
	Conflicts of Interest (eLearning)	Completed module via eLearning	Completed module via eLearning on 14 April 2020	\$195.00
	Serving on Council	Part completed, attended training at WALGA on 5-6 December 2019, assessment still to be completed.	Completed, attended training at WALGA on 5-6 December 2019 and completed the assessment on 2 October 2020	\$900.00
	Understanding Financial Reports and Budgets	Part completed, attended training at WALGA on 9 December 2019, assessment still to be completed.	Completed, attended training at WALGA on 9 December 2019 and completed the assessment on 2 October 2020	\$475.00
	Meeting Procedures	Part completed, attended training at WALGA on 17 February 2020, assessment still to be completed.	Completed, attended training at WALGA on 17 February 2020 and completed the assessment on 16 August 2020	\$475.00

Elected Member Name	Module	Date completed / Status as at 30 June 2020	Date completed / Status as at 30 June 2021	Cost (GST free)
<b>Councillor Sherilyn Wood</b>  Total cost of the Council Member Essentials course is \$2,240	Understanding Local Government (eLearning)	Enrolled	Completed module via eLearning on 26 August 2020	\$195.00
	Conflicts of Interest (eLearning)	Enrolled	Completed module via eLearning on 20 August 2020	\$195.00
	Serving on Council	Part completed, attended training at WALGA on 5-6 December 2019, assessment still to be completed.	Completed, attended training at WALGA on 5-6 December 2019 and completed the assessment on 3 September 2020	\$900.00
	Understanding Financial Reports and Budgets	Part completed, attended training at WALGA on 9 December 2019, assessment still to be completed.	Completed, attended training at WALGA on 9 December 2019 and completed the assessment on 3 October 2020	\$475.00
	Meeting Procedures	Part completed, attended training at WALGA on 17 February 2020, assessment still to be completed.	Completed, attended training at WALGA on 17 February 2020 and completed the assessment on 3 September 2020	\$475.00

The total cost to the City for all four newly Elected Members to complete the Council Member Essentials was \$6,990 (GST free).

The City's Elected Members completed all modules of the Council Member Essentials within 12 months of the day they were elected, in accordance with *Local Government Act 1995* requirements.

### 18.3 Accounts for payment for the month ended 30 June 2021

#### DECLARATION OF INTEREST:

There were no declarations of interest declared.

#### SUMMARY:

The purpose of this report is to present to Council a list of accounts paid under delegated authority for the month ended 30 June 2021, as required by the *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996*.

#### OFFICER RECOMMENDATION:

That Council:

1. Accepts the list of accounts, totalling \$8,171,897.18, paid under delegated authority in accordance with Regulation 13(1) of the *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996* for the period ended 30 June 2021, as detailed within Attachment A.
2. Accepts the detailed transaction listing of credit card expenditure paid for the period ended 30 June 2021, as detailed within Attachment B.

#### DISCUSSION:

Council has delegated, to the Chief Executive Officer, the exercise of its power to make payments from the City's Municipal and Trust funds. In accordance with Regulation 13 of the *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996* a list of accounts paid is to be provided to Council, where such delegation is made.

The following table summarises the payments for the period by payment type, with full details of the accounts paid contained within Attachment A.

Payment Type	Amount (\$)
Automatic Payment Deductions	\$ 34,554.55
Cheque Payments #201055 to #201058	\$ 621.85
EFT Payments #4202 to #4219	\$ 6,182,106.91
Payroll Payments 02/06/21, 16/06/21 and 30/06/21 and Interim Payroll Payments 09/06/21 and 24/06/21	\$ 1,954,613.87
<b>Total Attachment A</b>	<b>\$ 8,171,897.18</b>

Contained within Attachment B is a detailed transaction listing of credit card expenditure paid for the period ended 30 June 2021. This amount is included within the total payments, listed above.

**18.3 ACCOUNTS FOR PAYMENT FOR THE MONTH ENDED 30 JUNE 2021****LEGAL/POLICY IMPLICATIONS:**

Regulation 13 of the *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996* states:

13. *Payments from municipal fund or trust fund by CEO, CEO's duties as to etc.*

- (1) *If the local government has delegated to the CEO the exercise of its power to make payments from the municipal fund or the trust fund, a list of accounts paid by the CEO is to be prepared each month showing for each account paid since the last such list was prepared —*
  - (a) *the payee's name; and*
  - (b) *the amount of the payment; and*
  - (c) *the date of the payment; and*
  - (d) *sufficient information to identify the transaction.*
- (2) *A list of accounts for approval to be paid is to be prepared each month showing*
  - (a) *for each account which requires council authorisation in that month —*
    - (i) *the payee's name; and*
    - (ii) *the amount of the payment; and*
    - (iii) *sufficient information to identify the transaction; and*
  - (b) *the date of the meeting of the council to which the list is to be presented.*
- (3) *A list prepared under sub regulation (1) or (2) is to be —*
  - (a) *presented to the council at the next ordinary meeting of the council after the list is prepared; and*
  - (b) *recorded in the minutes of that meeting.*

**FINANCIAL/BUDGET IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no financial implications that have been identified as a result of this report.

**ASSET MANAGEMENT IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no asset management implications that have been identified as a result of this report.

**ENVIRONMENTAL/PUBLIC HEALTH IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no implications on any determinants of health as a result of this report.



## 18.3 ACCOUNTS FOR PAYMENT FOR THE MONTH ENDED 30 JUNE 2021

**STRATEGIC/SOCIAL IMPLICATIONS:**

This proposal will support the achievement of the following outcome and objective detailed in the Corporate Business Plan.

Plan	Outcome	Objective
Corporate Business Plan	Visionary leadership dedicated to acting for its community	5.1 Model accountable and ethical governance, strengthening trust with the community.

**COMMUNITY ENGAGEMENT:**

There are no community engagement implications as a result of this report.

**COUNCIL DECISION**

469

**MOVED CR D WOOD****SECONDED CR M ROWSE****That Council:**

- 1. Accepts the list of accounts, totalling \$8,171,897.18, paid under delegated authority in accordance with Regulation 13(1) of the *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996* for the period ended 30 June 2021, as detailed within Attachment A.**
- 2. Accepts the detailed transaction listing of credit card expenditure paid for the period ended 30 June 2021, as detailed within Attachment B.**

**CARRIED**  
**7/0**

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
<b>Automatic Deductions</b>			
Go Go On-Hold Pty Ltd	00049285	Messages on hold June 2021	198.00
Commonwealth Bank	030621A	Credit card Executive Assistant to 030621	1,613.22
Commonwealth Bank	030621B	Credit card Manager Economic Development and Advocacy to 030621	192.58
Commonwealth Bank	030621C	Credit card Director City Development and Sustainability to 030621	120.40
Commonwealth Bank	030621D	Credit card Director City Infrastructure to 030621	17.53
Commonwealth Bank	030621E	Credit card Chief Executive Officer to 030621	67.77
Commonwealth Bank	030621F	Credit card Manager Governance and Legal to 030621	2,210.42
Commonwealth Bank	030621G	Credit card Director City Engagement to 030621	370.47
Commonwealth Bank	030621H	Credit card Rates Coordinator to 030621	980.00
Commonwealth Bank	030621I	Credit card Manager Human Resources to 030621	4,464.08
BP Australia Pty Ltd	11590486	Fleet Fuel 010521 to 310521	14,599.56
iinet Technologies Pty Ltd	126796906	Monthly internet charges various	589.93
Windcave Pty Ltd	122172	Service fee May 2021	104.50
Ampol Australia Petroleum Pty Ltd	0301947524	Fleet Fuel 010521 to 310521	7,221.50
Fines Enforcement Registry	27691682	Lodgement fee for unpaid infringements	616.00
Fines Enforcement Registry	27757558	Lodgement fee for unpaid infringements	308.00
City of Kwinana	66951	Building permit for City Operations Depot	166.65
Wright Express Australia Pty Ltd	67	Fleet Fuel 010521 to 250521	513.97
iinet Technologies Pty Ltd	711246973	Monthly internet charges Bertram Community Centre	79.99
TPG Internet Pty Ltd	I265143251	Kwinana South Station internet connection	59.99
TPG Internet Pty Ltd	I265556085	Mandogalup Station internet connection	59.99
<b>Total Automatic Deductions</b>			<b>-34,554.55</b>
<b>Cheques</b>			
City Of Kwinana - Pay Cash	280521 - FDC	Petty cash recoup to 280521 Bright Futures	147.00
City Of Kwinana - Pay Cash	020621 - Village	Petty cash recoup to 020621 Village	195.00
	110621-Library	Petty cash recoup to 110621 Library	144.90
City Of Kwinana - Pay Cash	150621 - Library	Petty cash recoup to 150621 Library	134.95
<b>Total Cheques</b>			<b>-621.85</b>
<b>EFT</b>			
EFT TRANSFER: - 02/06/2021			48,289.28
Bright Futures Family Day Care - Pa	240521 to 300521	FDC Payroll 240521 to 300521	33,943.76
Bright Futures In Home Care - Payro	240521 to 300521	IHC Payroll 240521 to 300521	14,345.52
EFT TRANSFER: - 03/06/2021			541,063.39

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
Mastec Australia Pty Ltd	00080535	Mini green and yellow lid bins	718.37
Web Track	INV-6012	Removal and install GPS unit to new loader	275.00
Tauss and Associates Biodiversity	210531	Flora survey and significant tree survey	3,634.00
Safemaster Safety Products Pty Ltd	00015242	Height safety inspections at various locations	6,488.00
Oban Group Pty Ltd	27747	Resealing splash area at Adventure Park	3,155.63
McGees Property	28829	Banksia Park V34 valuation of villa	1,100.00
Strategic DCP Consulting	032	DCP consulting services for DCA's	2,145.02
Port Printing Works	INV066774	Kwinana Recquatic mud maps	110.00
Leaf Bean Machine Pty Ltd	00090314	Recquatic coffee supplies	385.00
	00090239	Recquatic coffee supplies	164.09
	00089730	Recquatic coffee supplies	149.02
Sonic Health Plus	2336612	Pre-employment medical assessment 190521	440.00
	2338583	Pre-employment medical assessment 210521	386.10
	2340209	Pre-employment medical assessment 240521	198.00
Gavin Wade Scott	0061	Replace excavator trailer suspension as required	2,150.00
Christine Margaret Adams	31May21	Placemaking Grant Community Projects 2020/2021	500.00
Ikram Kebabs	23March21	Harmony Day catering at Bertram Community Centre	100.00
Si Yu Ma	Refund	Refund of duplicate payment	219.00
Reface Industries	00032194	VMI 2550i annual service at Library	501.31
Back Beach Co Pty Ltd	17829	Recquatic Pro Shop robes stock replacement	547.80
Technical Drafting Service	1440	Drafting update modifications to Depot store room	1,980.00
Burson Automotive Pty Ltd	113969163	Workshop consumables	994.40
	113969331	Workshop consumables	957.95
Mackie Plumbing and Gas Pty Ltd	198618	Repairs to hand basin at Smirk Cottage Museum	112.15
	198617	Repairs to copper pipe at Magenup Equestrian	142.77
	198616	Repairs to female toilets in Business Incubator	200.78
	198619	Repairs to male toilets at Admin building	128.35
	198602	Quarterly servicing tanks at Wandi Hall	621.50
	198611	Reinstalled sensor probe in sewer pit Bowling Club	110.55
Moore Australia (WA) Pty Ltd	1681	2021 Budget workshop	990.00
	1690	2021 FBT workshop	715.00
Australian HVAC Services Pty Ltd	61372	Split air con for Kwinana OSHC	2,873.97
	61379	Repairs as per maintenance findings at Recquatic	1,357.47
Royal Life Saving Society	135349	Various swimming certificates for swim lessons	1,591.60
	139939	Home pool barrier inspections April 2021	176.00
Samuel Benjamin Chan	CoK2021/5	Videography for OMG Fringe	400.00
City of Kwinana Employee	25May21	Christmas Saver principal payment	2,700.00
Anna Kelly	22May21	Chalk painting stenciling North Parmelia Primary	400.00
Veraison Training and Development	INV-0710	Leadership program sessions	13,880.90
	INV-0709	Support for ongoing strategy development	3,322.00
Environment House	100521	Living Green launch door prizes	306.70
JD's Sound and Lighting Lty Ltd	00052822	Stage and event lighting plus stands	568.00
WML Consultants Pty Ltd	27790	Proposed roundabout Design Gilmore Ave/Wellard Rd	2,367.75
Automation Group	Si-00354401	Waterwatch LS cellular with internal antenna	1,106.60
SuperChem Kwinana Pharmacy	100001	Falls Prevention workshops	500.00
Sifting Sands	INV-0007	Play mulch maintenance various locations May 21	2,003.10
Judy Cason	20may2021	Overpayment of booking Ken Jackman Hall	56.40

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
Godfreys Rockingham	221101076741	Nilfisk GD5 and 2 x 5 pack vacuum bags	428.98
Rotary International District 9465	27May21	Refund of Ken Jackman hall hire 190921	872.00
BAPS Temple Perth	1864669	Refund bond on Ken Jackman Hall	700.00
Jennifer Barqueros Ballesteros	1854795	Refund bond on Ken Jackman Hall South	2,000.00
Lorelyn Lilley	1862825	Refund bond on Hovea Room	1,000.00
Western Australia Drag Racing Assoc	1865093	Refund bond on Medina Hall	2,000.00
Jennifer Trollip	1870906	Refund bond on Rhodes Park	100.00
Courtney May Owston	A/N17000	Crossover subsidy rebate	609.00
Sportsworld Of WA	139754	Recquatic Pro Shop goggles	224.40
	139789	Recquatic Pro Shop items	184.80
	139831	Recquatic Pro Shop items	145.20
	139830	Recquatic Pro Shop items	1,219.35
St John Ambulance Australia (WA) In	FAINV00790745	First aid training 240321	128.00
Telstra	K307739630-1	Banksia Park Clubhouse to 090621	45.24
	1197198700May21	Mandogalup Station to 160821	179.98
Toll Transport Pty Ltd	1114872	Transport services food water sampling analysis	42.14
Total Eden Pty Ltd	411489499	Reticulation items for Depot	699.63
	411513270	Reticulation items for Depot	230.54
T-Quip	101489#12	2 tyres and 2 grease caps	299.25
	101612#6	Replacement deck for P530	5,775.00
Trailer Parts Pty Ltd	1169469	4 wheel bearing caps	127.51
S & F Treeby	31May21	Fire Control Officer phone allowance to May 21	180.00
Water Corporation of Western Austra	9021239484May21	0U Ryhill Cres drink fountain	46.60
	9021870831May21	2U Moonstone Park	5.16
	9017125687May21	1U Malden Park	5.16
Westbooks	321681	Library books as requested by customers	47.14
	321680	Books for restocking	11.09
	321682	Library books as requested by customers	20.71
	321679	Library books as requested by customers	22.19
	321685	Junior books	42.48
	321683	Library books as requested by customers	80.60
	321684	Library books for young adult collection	135.05
	321686	Library books as requested by customers	312.13
Western Australian Treasury Corpora	Loan#103B-080621	Loan#103B due 080621 capital and interest	12,712.78
Western Power Corporation	CORPB0551332	Street lighting upgrade Mulligan Way	14,167.00
Kyocera Document Solutions Australi	90234185	Replacement of smashed display on Taskalfa 8052ci	506.99
Construction Training Fund	19May21	CTF levy for April 21	11,963.21
Absolute Painting Services	INV-1974	Repaint verandah at BMX track	1,540.00
	INV-1959	Repaint eaves and fascia boards William Bertram	5,984.00
Synergy	363828740Apr21	Vacant U11 Callistemon	47.31
Prestige Catering & Event Hire	INV-2704	Citizenship Ceremony catering 250521	1,723.00
	INV-2708	Catering 260521	485.00
	INV-2707	Catering 260521	352.60
	INV-2573	Catering part payment 110621	100.00
ZircoData Pty Ltd	ZDW0177638	Secure offsite storage pick up and retrieval	1,156.02
ABCO Products	706606	Cleaning products for various facilities	3,606.80
	709786	Cleaning products for various facilities	141.71
Forestvale Trees	00015158	Agonis flexuosa 35 Lt for Depot	825.00
Bunnings Building Supplies	2163/01198505	Rug for activation purposes	89.00



# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
	2163/0001686	Hardwood garden stakes	74.76
Ixom Operations Pty Ltd	6387308	Recquatic chlorine gas order	1,035.89
Technology One Limited	199582	OneCouncil implementation project management time	4,675.00
	199584	OneCouncil implementation project management time	3,740.00
	199585	OneCouncil implementation project management time	1,870.00
	199586	OneCouncil implementation project management time	15,620.00
	199583	OneCouncil implementation project management time	1,870.00
Neverfail Springwater	396194	Admin Building water dispensers	71.28
	395514	Admin Building water dispensers	95.04
	452192	Admin Building water dispensers	31.68
	452834	Admin Building water dispensers	31.68
	291759	Admin Building water dispensers	63.36
	341367	Admin Building water dispensers	294.93
	342082	Admin Building water dispensers	47.52
Modern Teaching Aids Pty Ltd	44361321	Children toys and activities Toddler Town Creche	1,142.57
	44365987	Magnetic train for Toddler Town Creche	92.29
Bolinda Publishing Pty Ltd	231004	Audio books for Library	2,147.18
	230495	MP3 CD audiobooks for Library	504.50
Hudson Global Resources (Aust) Pty	AU1173940	Temp staff week ending 230521	1,070.96
Outsource Business Support Solution	00001723	Temp staff week ending 300521	6,710.96
Craig Treeby	31May21	Fire Control Officer phone allowance to May 21	180.00
PFD Food Services Pty Ltd	KY438084	Recquatic cafe supplies	328.00
	KY369085	Recquatic cafe supplies	200.85
Civica Pty Ltd	M/LG018385	Licence support and maintenance to 310521	8,420.51
Ventura Home Group Pty Ltd	Refund	Refund VP20/252	600.00
Tangent Nominees Pty Ltd T/As Summi	31May21	Refund BP2021/661	148.95
Joyce Edmunds	31May21	Tenure sum repayment for Villa 1 Banksia Park	142,424.63
HECS Fire	00075826	Replace fire extinguisher cabinet at Recquatic	132.00
Coastline Mowers	28150#10	Pico 2 in 1 sharpener	50.00
	27689#5	10 Brush cutter head units	192.00
	27664#5	Mower parts	36.00
Envirocare Systems Pty Ltd	00051511	Quarterly urinal servicing Recquatic	283.80
Foreshore Rehabilitation & Fencing	INV-4907	Runnymede sump gate replacement	3,883.77
Community Arts Network (WA)	28May21	Cancellation of hire of the Tuart Room	451.00
MRP General Pest/Termite Division 4	100230	Quarterly pest control Darius Wells	197.00
	100231	Quarterly pest control The Zone	434.00
	100349	Pest control treatment Fiona Harris Pavilion	230.00
	99256	Pest control treatment Administration Building	139.70
	100118	Six monthly pest control treatment Recquatic	247.00
	100119	Six monthly pest control treatment John Wellard	255.00
	100226	Annual termite inspection Out of School Care	128.54
	100227	Pest control treatment/inspection Fiona Harris	341.75
	100225	Pest control treatment/inspection Wellard Pavilion	321.31
	100224	Pest control treatment/inspection Smirk Cottage	624.21
	100223	Pest control treatment/inspection Senior Citizens	352.94
	100222	Pest control treatment/inspection Medina Hall	289.97
	100219	Pest control treatment/inspection Administration	724.79
	100218	Pest control treatment/inspection Margaret Feilman	451.17
	100217	Quarterly pest control Thomas Oval Pavilion	235.66
	100229	Pest control treatment/inspection Taskers Cottage	581.00
	100228	Quarterly pest control Thomas Kelly Pavilion	257.08
	100546	Caterpillar treatments various locations	6,708.00

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
Envision Ware Pty Ltd	INV-AU-5251	Countertop units customer self checkout at Library	15,125.00
Winc Australia Pty Ltd	9036085928	Human Resources stationery order	350.43
Advanced Traffic Management (WA) Pt	00146441	Provision of traffic management Challenger/Meares	1,361.54
	00145625	Traffic management Johnson Road 200421	1,518.65
	00145204	Traffic management Bertram Road 130421	213.93
	00146430	Traffic management Lambeth/Twickenham/Runnymede	3,267.98
	00146429	Traffic management Rockingham/Cockburn Rd 220521	879.88
Data #3 Limited	02011614	Renewal of VM Ware 140621 to 130622	4,772.61
	02011329	Mimecast AT1 Mime OS software	39,818.48
NearMap Pty Ltd	INV00337892	Nearmap subscription renewal to 200422	16,500.00
JB Hi-Fi Rockingham	103227541-100	Admin iPad and folio case for customer engagement	1,398.00
Medina Residents Group	1826273	Refund bond on Ridley Green	100.00
Complete Office Supplies Pty Ltd	10140437	2 x flags for the Zone	218.79
	10108934	Stationery for Recquatic Centre	416.27
Department of Local Government, Spo	RI027845	National Reconciliation Week Street Banner Project	350.00
Vinci Gravel Supplies Pty Ltd	B2519	Supply and delivery of 25mm road base	3,337.18
Master Lock Service	00007882	10 x RFID key fobs Depot	90.00
Totally Workwear Rockingham	RK36342.D1	Uniforms for City Assist	473.73
Eddie Mouna	31May21	Fire Control Officer phone allowance to May 21	180.00
Duane Mark Fryer	31May21	Fire Control Officer phone allowance to May 21	180.00
ALSCO Pty Ltd	CPER2135129	Linen hire for OCM Council dinners	59.63
High Pressure Water Technology	00006455	Wells Park toilet block pressure cleaning	693.00
Woolworths Group Limited	89036435	Items for City Operations	74.40
	4258853	Recquatic cafe supplies	9.80
	4258868	Recquatic cafe supplies	27.20
	88548716	Recquatic cafe supplies	115.70
	88318885	Recquatic cafe supplies	213.45
	4258892	Catering for staff farewell Library	45.17
	4258890	Items for Mooditj Kulungars/Bright Futures	143.83
	4258886	Recquatic cafe food supplies	37.87
	4258861	Items for Zone drop in	47.74
	4258875	Items for the Zone kitchen	77.27
	4258881	6 x gloves ultra sensitive latex free packs	102.00
	4258877	Items for cooking activity for community wellbeing	171.83
	4258862	Items for Zone drop in	38.07
	4258873	Items for Zone drop in	76.95
	4258865	Supplies for Tenants Emergency Workshop	163.09
Elexacom	114006	Street lighting replacement to public access ways	12,334.19
	114049	Preventative maintenance repairs at Recquatic	5,994.03
	114051	Maintenance to pole lights at Thomas Oval	4,685.23
	114078	Repairs to BBQ at Boyne Park	88.00
	114082	Repair BBQ at Adventure Park	326.98
Michael Indich	31May21	Smoking Ceremony for National Sorry Day	500.00
StrataGreen	133674	Tree guards and bags for 2021 planting	5,425.20
Gregs Glass	10372-19	Replace broken window at Medina Hall	420.00
Sprayking WA Pty Ltd	00002007	Spray works at Daintree POS in Bertram	451.96
Mark David Heath	31May21	Fire control officer phone allowance to May 21	180.00
AAA Windscreens & Tinting	INV-51423	Windscreen install KWN1994	860.00
HP Financial Services Pty Ltd	100001309213	Monthly payment contract Jun 21	15,535.22
Morris Jacobs	Invoice#26	Art Classes at Darius Wells 010621	200.00

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
Flex Industries Pty Ltd	1018468	3 month service and grease up of plant 471	168.19
Frontline Fire and Rescue Equipment	71128	Helmets and stickers for Mandogalup Brigade	473.84
	71125	Various equipment for Mandogalup Brigade	4,905.91
	71126	Various equipment and parts for Mandogalup Brigade	4,877.55
	71127	Various equipment and parts for Kwinana South	870.76
K Mart	280272	Wet and dry hand vacuum for Bright Futures	45.00
	277253	Recquatic organisation and stationery items	189.80
Niche Living Construction	Refund	Refund BP21/547	983.20
The Green Barista Coffee	19214	Refreshments for Community Planting Day 300521	182.00
Ecospill Pty Ltd	INV00781018E	Emergency shower and eyewash testing	407.00
	INV00781009E	Eye and face wash service at Adventure Park	104.50
	INV00781019E	Recquatic emergency shower/eyewash testing	610.50
Infinitive Health Wellness Centre	432	Falls Prevention Workshops guest presenters 2021	561.00
	431	Falls Prevention Workshops guest presenters 2020	1,144.00
MRA Consulting Group Pty Ltd	255514	Review of Kwinana CCM analysis final report	15,333.12
DDLS Australia Pty Ltd	INV-160447-K7W4k	Training and development Microsoft Azure	5,280.00
Bushfire Prone Planning	BPP-20514	Bushfire plan review Thomas Road	572.00
Fridgair Industries Pty Ltd	38256	Repair to Council Lounge bar fridge	2,068.89
McLeods	118771	Legal matter 47006	4,830.76
Lo-Go Appointments	00423595	Temp staff week ending 150521	260.92
	00423640	Temp staff week ending 220521	2,292.74
Charles Service Company	0033863	Cleaning consumables for May 21	5,406.17
	00033926	Emergency clean in the bathrooms at Parmelia House	165.00
Aaron Thomas	16April21	Live music for small activation in Wellard 160421	200.00
	28May21	Live music for small activation in Wellard 280521	200.00
Miracle Recreation Equipment	42106	Replace zip line wire at Adventure Park	990.00
EFT TRANSFER: - 03/06/2021			230,231.73
Australian Services Union	PY01-25-Aust Ser	Payroll Deduction	250.73
	PY01-25-Aust Ser	Payroll Deduction	71.70
Australian Taxation Office	PY01-25-Australi	PAYG tax withheld	209,260.00
Maxxia Pty Ltd	PY01-25-Maxxia P	Payroll Deduction	1,373.02
	PY01-25-Maxxia P	Payroll Deduction	1,619.43
Health Insurance Fund of WA (HIF)	PY01-25-Health I	Payroll Deduction	1,054.15
City of Kwinana - Xmas fund	PY01-25-TOK Chri	Payroll Deduction	7,410.00
Child Support Agency	PY01-25-Child Su	Payroll Deduction	1,189.27
Easifleet	145658	Novated lease charges 010621	7,264.88
	145908	Novated lease charges 020621	348.78
LGRCEU	PY01-25-LGRCEU	Payroll Deduction	379.51
	PY01-25-LGRECE U	Payroll Deduction	10.26
EFT TRANSFER: - 08/06/2021			155,388.78
Cornelia Troost	17May2021	Tenure sum repayment for Villa 41 Banksia Park	155,388.78
EFT TRANSFER: - 09/06/2021			49,805.16
Bright Futures Family Day Care - Pa	310521 to 060621	FDC Payroll 310521 to 060621	34,473.63
Bright Futures In Home Care - Payro	310521 to 060621	IHC Payroll 310521 to 060621	15,331.53
EFT TRANSFER: - 10/06/2021			1,095,951.74

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
ASV Sales and Service	264824	2 attachment brushes	1,873.17
Shred-X Pty Ltd	01623513	Exchange and destroy secure document bins	70.84
Summers Consulting	INV-957	Mosquito monitoring 210521	1,434.40
MetroCert Building Approvals	INV1124	Certificate of building compliance for OMG Fringe Festival	550.00
Parks And Leisure Australia	W17517	Training and development Parks and Leisure	1,386.00
	W17515	Training and development Parks and Leisure	1,386.00
Global Sustainable Energy Solutions	00012743	Solar system quality and compliance inspections	2,640.00
North Parmelia Primary School P & C	03June21	Placemaking Grant Community Projects 2020/2021	500.00
Seniors Housing Online Pty Ltd	INV-4278	Banksia Park subscription for online advertising	2,178.00
Vikki Louise Lauritsen	31May21	ICAANZ membership fees 21/22	753.00
Agedcare 101 Pty Ltd	DCMI-0984	Subscription access 15 July 2021 to 15 July 2022	2,194.50
Leaf Bean Machine Pty Ltd	00089951	Recquatic coffee supplies	168.76
Sonic Health Plus	2348622	Pre-employment medical assessment 260521	198.00
Holcim (Australia) Pty Ltd	9407557228	Wandi Reserve/Progress Association 2m3 concrete	616.44
Flex Fitness Equipment	133685	Recquatic gym various minor equipment	1,300.00
Red Oxygen Pty Ltd	Ci00206490-52753	Licence and message charges 270421 to 260521	45.32
Sportfix Pty Ltd	5811	12 month professional edition subscription	776.60
Burson Automotive Pty Ltd	114149911	6 cans of kill rust paint	142.49
Mackie Plumbing and Gas Pty Ltd	198613	Callistemon 22 replace leaking taps	299.25
	198612	Banksia 65 repair to hot water tap	226.24
	198620	Banksia 54 disconnect reconnect oven	376.59
	198615	Banksia service of sewerage pumps	968.00
	198614	Banksia 62 replace storage HWS	1,285.14
	198623	Recquatic repair leak solar pool heating system	1,168.46
Australian HVAC Services Pty Ltd	61404	Darius Wells Library air con repairs	231.00
	61523	Replace indoor fan bearing and fan motor at Recquatic	574.76
	61524	Indoor coil and fan barrel clean out Parmelia House	396.00
Royal Life Saving Society	128939	Training and development CPR Recquatic	59.00
Sweets on The Run	K1587	Parks 4 People supply of icecream	200.00
Churchill Capital Consulting Pty Lt	00003392	Consulting services for May 2021	1,925.97
Payreq Australia Pty Ltd	1004521	Credits for sending notices through BPay View	1,320.00
Scitech Discovery Centre	FTI-002632	Scitech facilitated workshop Our Solar System	600.00
Louise Mary Asphar	14.4	Rates Refund	300.00
Kadeklerk Photography	SorryDay21	Photography Sorry Day planting event 260521	300.00
	260521	Place Making and Photo Library extra photos	310.00
	280521	Photography National Reconciliation Week	525.00
Able360	101	Service review investigation and analysis	26,400.00
Palm Lakes Garden and Landscape Ser	63034	Callistemon retic repairs	110.00
Winmar Enterprises Pty Ltd	0024	MC for National Reconciliation Week	330.00
Chelsea Elder	03.06.21	Foyer Lounge Series 2 sets of live music	200.00
Christopher Ronald Artemis	010621	Fire Control Officer phone allowance Dec20 to May21	180.00
Bulletproof Civil Pty Ltd	INV-0231	Bertram Road drainage basin relocation claim 1	105,986.11
Abigail Olsen	31May21	Refund swim lessons and swim visit passes	72.92
iFLY Australia Pty Ltd	INV239614	Excursion for girls group	699.95
Kayla Van Der Hayden	01June2021	Swim school refund	75.80
Daimler Trucks Perth	DFCRD281673	1 DPF diagnostic repairs KWN2007	944.70



# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
Australian Home Childcare Associati	202135	Annual membership renewal July 2021 to June 2022	250.00
WA Hino Sales & Service	274362	1 x hub nut socket	146.85
Waste Stream Management Pty Ltd	00429043	Tipping fees May 2021	6,963.00
Water Corporation of Western Austra	9014096921Jun21	11U Wellard Pavilion	498.38
	9018600726Jun21	29U Wellard Community Centre	1,631.52
Rubek Automatic Doors	00027379	Recquatic automatic sliding door	10,098.00
Kyocera Document Solutions Australi	90234249	Copy costs May BI IT	127.79
	90234250	Copy costs May City Leadership Team	47.38
	90234264	Copy costs May Admin CSO	67.45
	90234265	Copy costs May The Zone downstairs reception	53.65
	90234266	Copy costs May Bertram public	34.79
	90234267	Copy costs May Darius downstairs Reception	15.53
	90234268	Copy costs May Bertram staff	27.93
	90234270	Copy costs May John Wellard staff	28.86
	90234269	Copy costs May Banksia Park	78.39
	90234271	Copy costs May Recquatic front counter	19.66
	90234272	Copy costs May Darius creche	36.84
	90234251	Copy costs May Zone Multimedia room	77.35
	90234252	Copy costs May Library staff	209.87
	90234253	Copy costs May Darius Community Centre	59.98
	90234254	Copy costs May Admin Planning	170.07
	90234255	Copy costs May Admin Governance	229.09
	90234256	Copy costs May Zone staff	156.95
	90234257	Copy costs May Admin Finance	259.48
	90234258	Copy costs May Bright Futures	69.15
	90234259	Copy costs May Depot Admin	98.22
	90234260	Copy costs May Library public	66.37
	90234261	Copy costs May Recquatic	233.21
	90234262	Copy costs May Depot demountable	92.19
	90234263	Copy costs May Admin Records	313.09
Taylor Tyres Pty Ltd	23260	1 tube and fit for plant 503	209.00
	23259	1 x tube	20.00
Cornerstone Legal	18352	Legal matter 005391	869.00
Coles Group & Myer	CGC944270	Corporate gift cards for staff awards	2,564.85
Benara Nurseries	298976	Supply of assorted roses and mushroom compost	198.00
Beaver Tree Services Aust Pty Ltd	77895	Tree pruning Wellard Road Calista	3,863.46
	77896	Stump removals various locations	1,634.19
	77961	Tree removal and stump grinds Morrit Way Parmelia	3,387.30
	77988	Tree works Administration Building	1,347.72
	77915	Arbor report Tamblyn Place Wellard	1,931.73
	77916	Tree works Tintagel Loop Orelia	1,299.43
	77954	Tree watering various locations May 2021	416.31
	77892	Tree removal stump grinds Gilmore Ave Medina	8,066.49
	77894	Tree removals Lyon road and Rowley Road	2,075.61
	77897	Kwinana industrial area tree planting 2021	60,490.10
Suez	43113937	Green waste bin and tipping	704.90
Synergy	792417950Jun21	Street lighting	115,372.81
	177581220Jun21	16058U Recquatic	17,759.26
	149872970Jun21	4143U Incubator	1,025.37
	141057240Jun21	13482U The Zone	3,509.10
	107029100Jun21	3654U Wellard Community Centre	846.81
	179469390Jun21	3027U Bertram Community Centre	774.99
	766868640Jun21	489U Smirk Cottage	87.81
	856518550Jun21	Decorative lighting	2,652.83

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
	422268910Jun21	5913U Depot	1,459.35
	258360080Jun21	3118U Kwinana Adventure Park	729.85
	118367820Jun21	5379U New Thomas Oval Pavilion	1,374.55
	693987550Jun21	0U Challenger Beach toilets	116.22
	135567600Jun21	46236U Darius Wells	11,000.65
GlobalX Information Services Pty Lt	PSI0200713	ASIC company extract	23.76
Bristol Cleaning Services	0521-2	Banksia 41 window cleaning	100.00
	0521-C	Banksia Clubhouse window cleaning	130.00
ABCO Products	716074	Thomas Kelly Pavilion soap/sanitiser dispensers	530.53
Lindsay Calyun	4	National Reconciliation Week smoking ceremony	300.00
Allcom Communications	30905	Remove 2 way and CB and reinstall in new loader	1,300.42
Bunnings Building Supplies	2163/01106228	Bright Futures modular storage containers	48.48
	2163/01664840	Recquatic skirting board materials	85.72
	2163/01197148	Plant trainer stakes	5.97
	2163/01662090	Purchase hose extender Animal Management Facility	42.66
	2163/01664047	Hardware for Recquatic and Medina Hall maintenance	86.67
Ixom Operations Pty Ltd	6391131	Recquatic chlorine gas order	132.31
Modern Teaching Aids Pty Ltd	44368368	Sensory items for Library	2,470.91
	44368532	Toys for Library	674.11
	345.07	Toys for Library	345.07
Wilson Security Pty Ltd	W00276451	Village mobile security patrols April 21	889.19
	W00277678	Village mobile security patrols May 21	889.19
Medina Aboriginal Cultural Centre	10	Dancers for National Reconciliation Week	300.00
Downer EDI Works Pty Ltd	6010996	1.60 tonne 7mm gran	226.42
	9316644	Cationic rapid set x 150L	212.85
Bolinda Publishing Pty Ltd	231483	Large print books for Library	42.49
	231482	Audiobooks for Library	116.83
Marketforce Pty Ltd	38828	Seek advertising pack 10 branded ads	2,673.00
Janet Cynthena Melba Coomer	03June21	Speaker for National Reconciliation Week	200.00
City of Rockingham	116103	Tipping fees 090321 due to emergency	2,015.72
	116695	Tipping fees May 2021	1,391.04
CJD Equipment Pty Ltd	20287	New 2020 Volvo L60F wheel loader	286,000.00
KLMedia Pty Ltd	1149922	DVDs for Library	30.73
	1149924	Playstation game	25.45
	1149923	DVDs for Library	75.44
Foreshore Rehabilitation & Fencing	INV-4910	Medina Oval repairs to internal sports fence	165.00
	INV-4909	Repairs to BMX track fencing	2,096.49
HQ Limestone	1081	2 x trailers of firewood for OMG the Grove	280.00
KAJ Installations & Services	00007517	Banksia 54 install motor to door	240.00
Bladon WA Pty Ltd	BWAI47879	Natural Medium Paper Carry Bag x 300	623.70
Wizard Training Solutions	WIZZ039	Conflict and Communication training 030621	3,520.00
Winc Australia Pty Ltd	9036110661	Stationery items for Library	535.62
Advanced Traffic Management (WA) Pt	00146677	Traffic management Barker Road 280521	816.85
LD Total	113122	Supply and install plants Emerald Park	7,285.64
	113119	Supply and install 55 plants Wellard Village May	1,141.64
	113121	Supply and install 15 m3 of mulch for extra sites	25,602.50
	113330	Landscape maintenance Living Edge April 21	824.44
	113334	Landscape maintenance Sunrise Estate May 21	6,378.28
	113328	Landscape maintenance Latitude 32 May 21	2,755.48
	113332	Landscape maintenance Providence May 21	9,370.17

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
	113340	Landscape maintenance Whistling Grove May 21	1,986.75
	113336	Landscape maintenance Wellard Glen May 21	2,382.64
	113327	Landscape maintenance Honeywood Rise May 21	11,447.15
	113176	Additional maintenance in Honeywood May 21	6,875.00
	113338	Landscape maintenance Wellard Village May 21	33,035.81
	113323	Landscape maintenance Emerald Park May 21	8,872.47
	113321	Landscape maintenance Belgravia May 21	5,078.39
	113120	Supply and install 15 m3 of mulch for Honeywood	2,524.50
	113337	Landscape maintenance Wellard Village May 21	9,374.15
	113322	Landscape maintenance Emerald Park May 21	2,503.95
	113320	Landscape maintenance Belgravia May 21	1,131.09
	113324	Landscape maintenance Honeywood May 21	4,745.31
	113331	Landscape maintenance Providence May 21	2,813.79
	113339	Landscape maintenance Whistling Grove May 21	352.17
	113326	Landscape maintenance Honeywood Rise May 21	3,601.76
	113335	Landscape maintenance Wellard Glen May 21	664.20
	113329	Landscape maintenance Living Edge April 21	234.65
	113333	Landscape maintenance Sunrise Estate May 21	1,886.81
Shrapnel Urban Planning	201791	Planning advice and review of Local Commercial Act	2,040.50
AC Cooling Services	8555	Banksia 60 replace ceiling vents and service AC	775.50
David Mario Boccuzzi	200521	Reimbursement of study fees	2,500.00
ED Property Services	00001799	Banksia 39 repair bedroom door not closing	33.00
	00001795	Callistemon 16 height extension to dividing fence	770.00
	00001798	Banksia Park gate pillar top repair	44.00
	00001797	Callistemon 71 investigate and repair to roof leak	121.00
	00001796	Banksia 41 various maintenance jobs in the villa	1,210.00
Trophy Express	14111	Trophy for Bush Fire Brigades Awards Dinner	39.80
Complete Office Supplies Pty Ltd	10061943	Recquatic stationery	34.21
	10162755	10 x A3 clip down poster frame for various sites	479.93
Web In A Box	61433	Domain registration Kwinana Port 100821 to 090823	55.00
Landgate	365065-10001098	GRV chargeable schedule No G2021/10	221.64
Environmental Health Australia (QLD)	00003425	Employment advertising	198.00
Big W	176190	Items required for Swim School	215.00
	176407	Russell Hobbs 30L microwave	126.75
LGISWA	100-141960	Workers Comp 2014/2015 performance based adjustment	9,881.30
Quell Clean	00053830	Banksia 41 vacate clean	180.00
Gareth Owen Dudley	02June21	Reimbursement of MR licence	49.50
Educational Art Supplies Co	3510203	Education supplies	928.64
Red Pepper Promotions	00007391	City shopper tote bags	1,169.03
Tyrecycle Pty Ltd	923141	Tyre collection 160421	429.95
	934019	Tyre collection 040621	364.55
Name Badge World	BW20509	Employee name badges	236.78
Accord Security Pty Ltd	00025836	Alarm attendance for various facilities May 21	1,354.10
	00025835	Cash handling/banking service May 2021	720.50
Zenien Pty Ltd T/as ATFT Astuta Tru	I8628	Callistemon supply and install security cameras	18,491.13
	I8683	CCTV Recquatic camera replacement	1,359.60
ALSCO Pty Ltd	CPER2138001	Linen hire for OCM Council dinners	84.69
Imagesource Digital Solutions	457112	Corflutes for National Reconciliation Week	676.50
Woolworths Group Limited	89310875	Recquatic cafe food supplies	436.93
	89561649	City Operations kitchen supplies	66.89

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
	87746642	Items for Admin building	120.70
	84350479	Items for Admin building	109.15
	83476052	Items for Admin building	101.80
	88652968	Items for Admin building	141.40
	88101647	Items for Cafe Splash	114.32
	87801707	Items for Cafe Splash	204.36
	87506915	Items for Cafe Splash	286.95
	85567510	Items for Cafe Splash	94.70
	85004442	Items for Cafe Splash	218.35
	89119282	Items for Cafe Splash	170.27
	89005990	Items for Cafe Splash	292.74
	88721241	Items for Cafe Splash	148.15
	4258880	Items for National Reconciliation Week	199.77
Elexacom	114077	Banksia 60 replace one light fitting living room	385.83
	114083	Callistemon 10 replace front light	243.35
	114084	Banksia 41 replace exhaust fans and light fitting	371.34
Total Green Recycling	INV9957	E waste recycling	1,155.12
Isentia Pty Limited	MN0821199	Media monitoring June 21	935.00
Green Skills Inc / Ecojobs	P2484	Site preparation and weed control 2021 planting	4,153.03
StrataGreen	133871	Tubs of Terracottum for 2021 planting season	4,004.00
Sprayking WA Pty Ltd	00002016	May chemical weed control various locations	13,097.97
Harmony Software	3-904	Educator electronic subscription May 2021	1,316.00
	3-915	In home care educator subscription May 21	479.40
	3-889	In home care educator subscription April 21	283.10
	3-878	Educator electronic subscription April 2021	979.10
Heatley Sales Pty Ltd	C988481	Uniform for City Operations	82.50
Quantum Building Services	00003926	Rear roof repairs and ceiling repairs at The Zone	9,628.91
	00003925	Wellard Pavilion remove partition replacement	4,848.25
Specialised Tree Lopping	210504-6A	Banksia Park V60 tree removal and pruning works	3,498.00
	210504-6B	Callistemon Court tree pruning	3,091.00
Housing Authority	14.4	Rates Refund	1,051.09
Pickles Auctions	DI000225932	Towing pickup Parmelia to Bibra Lake	352.00
	DI000225933	Towing pickup Wellard to Bibra Lake	418.00
	DI000225931	Towing pickup The Spectacles to Bibra Lake	110.00
Flying Canape	11553	Catering for Lyrik meeting	113.00
Blackwood & Sons Ltd	PE0535AB	Apron PVC	42.50
	PE9924AB	PPE for aquatics	40.56
	PE9804ZK	PPE for aquatics	77.91
GreenLite Electrical Contractors Pt	352	Install standard 15w pump control cabinet Wellard	16,495.24
	353	Install new site main switchboard at Wellard Park	16,935.67
Walter J Pratt Pty Ltd	613474	Investigate issues with PLC functionality	300.00
The Green Barista Coffee	19215	Catering for Community Planting 060621	93.00
Envirosweep	86736	Road sweeping various locations for May 21	4,812.50
	86443	Emergency sweeping at various locations May 21	786.50
	86734	Road sweeping Naval Base and Orelia in May 21	3,040.00
TCS Instruments	602744	TC road tube 100m plus freight	693.00
Purearth	INV-1343	Road sweeping and tip fees Hendy reserve	5,215.55
SMS Broadcast Pty Ltd	INV01423590	Dedicated number for contacting ratepayers via SMS	179.00
Kwinana in Transition	02JUne21	COVID relief contribution 2020	1,000.00
Ohura Consulting	INV-0147	EA negotiation support May 2021	3,080.00



# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
Leda Primary School	04June21	Kwinana Community Funding Program 2020/2021	5,000.00
Landscape and Maintenance Solutions	INV-2161	Broadacre mowing of sportsgrounds May 21	7,753.94
	INV-2162	Passive and streetscape mowing various sites May21	8,502.21
	INV-2163	Mowing maintenance of dryland reserves in May 21	9,778.69
	INV-2160	Mowing maintenance of Rockingham/Patterson Rd May 21	1,980.53
Vocus Communications	P724248	Monthly internet services June 21	1,694.00
McLeods	119272	Legal matter 47576	3,260.32
Air Liquide Australia	XL4431	Hire of medical oxygen Recquatic	50.56
Lo-Go Appointments	00423289	Temp staff week ending 270521	1,685.38
	00423691	Temp staff week ending 29021	2,204.77
	00423596	Temp staff week ending 150521	2,141.57
	00423690	Temp staff week ending 290521	2,141.57
TenderLink	AU-414494	Upload of tender documents	603.90
Apac Aid (Inc)	00012421	Native seedlings for planting 2021	451.33
	00012422	Native seedlings for planting 2021	691.07
WARVRA	04June21	Banksia Park membership 2021	156.00
Bonnie Violet Madsen	04June21	Neighbour Day Everyday funding 2020/2021	119.22
Native Plants WA	INV-0278	Native seedlings for Henley planting 2021	1,835.68
	INV-0277	Native seedlings for Thomas Oval planting 2021	278.00
EFT TRANSFER: - 10/06/2021			930.37
Bright Futures In Home Care - Payro	310521 - 060621	IHC Payroll 310521 to 060621	930.37
EFT TRANSFER: - 10/06/2021			165,059.32
Marjorie Watson	02JUne2021	Tenure sum repayment for Villa 54 Banksia Park	165,059.32
EFT TRANSFER: - 11/06/2021			381,631.25

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
SuperChoice	May2021-01	Superannuation-May2021-01	258,086.07
	May2021-03	Superannuation-May2021-03	4,969.11
	May2021-06	Superannuation-May2021-06	1,975.75
	May2021-07	Superannuation-May2021-07	5,526.63
	May2021-13	Superannuation-May2021-13	500.02
	May2021-14	Superannuation-May2021-14	15,098.51
	May2021-17	Superannuation-May2021-17	31,806.35
	May2021-18	Superannuation-May2021-18	1,537.87
	May2021-21	Superannuation-May2021-21	3,514.24
	May2021-22	Superannuation-May2021-22	389.15
	May2021-24	Superannuation-May2021-24	926.29
	May2021-28	Superannuation-May2021-28	142.78
	May2021-29	Superannuation-May2021-29	826.01
	May2021-30	Superannuation-May2021-30	1,686.09
	May2021-32	Superannuation-May2021-32	3,280.25
	May2021-36	Superannuation-May2021-36	183.13
	May2021-48	Superannuation-May2021-48	648.61
	May2021-49	Superannuation-May2021-49	1,323.66
	May2021-50	Superannuation-May2021-50	3,263.89
	May2021-53	Superannuation-May2021-53	2,023.95
	May2021-54	Superannuation-May2021-54	2,784.31
	May2021-55	Superannuation-May2021-55	4,376.47
	May2021-56	Superannuation-May2021-56	1,625.63
	May2021-58	Superannuation-May2021-58	1,501.67
	May2021-59	Superannuation-May2021-59	2,345.73
	May2021-60	Superannuation-May2021-60	312.58
	May2021-61	Superannuation-May2021-61	803.70
	May2021-63	Superannuation-May2021-63	390.24
	May2021-64	Superannuation-May2021-64	1,172.73
	May2021-66	Superannuation-May2021-66	700.94
	May2021-70	Superannuation-May2021-70	883.46
	May2021-72	Superannuation-May2021-72	1,537.86
	May2021-73	Superannuation-May2021-73	1,060.93
	May2021-75	Superannuation-May2021-75	419.35
	May2021-76	Superannuation-May2021-76	56.75
	May2021-79	Superannuation-May2021-79	1,665.84
	May2021-83	Superannuation-May2021-83	3,187.65
	May2021-84	Superannuation-May2021-84	164.55
	May2021-85	Superannuation-May2021-85	1,193.04
	May2021-89	Superannuation-May2021-89	4,129.41
	May2021-90	Superannuation-May2021-90	1,423.08
	May2021-91	Superannuation-May2021-91	1,419.48
	May2021-92	Superannuation-May2021-92	2,545.38
	May2021-94	Superannuation-May2021-94	3,293.46
	May2021-95	Superannuation-May2021-95	633.85
	May2021-96	Superannuation-May2021-96	399.37
	May2021-97	Superannuation-May2021-97	1,173.87
	May2021-99	Superannuation-May2021-99	380.57
	May2021B-01	Superannuation-May2021B-01	961.60
	May2021B-24	Superannuation-May2021B-24	518.70
	May2021B-89	Superannuation-May2021B-89	860.69
EFT TRANSFER: - 16/06/2021			49,348.32
Bright Futures Family Day Care - Pa	070621 to 130621	FDC Payroll 070621 to 130621	34,514.94
Bright Futures In Home Care - Payro	070621 to 130621	IHC Payroll 070621 to 130621	14,833.38
EFT TRANSFER: - 17/06/2021			795,114.63

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
Spydus Users Network Inc	SPUN0106	Spydus Users Network (SPUN) one year membership	200.00
Nilfisk Pty Ltd	PRI0003908	Recquatic hire charge for floor scrubber	660.00
Apple Pty Ltd	AE35321738	1x Apple iPad Air 64GB Wifi + cellular	1,099.00
Peerless Jal Pty Ltd	SI290046	Recquatic gym clean maintainer delivery charge	27.50
Perlex Holdings	c9784	Machine hire & supplies for OMG Fringe Festival	660.00
Port Printing Works	NV066242	Proshop vouchers	86.90
Outback Handyman	3023	Callistemon U19 repair to leaking down pipe	66.00
Ecoburbia	132021	Composting Workshop 130321	660.00
Kleenheat	4341682	Gas charges various locations May 2021	6,434.95
Sonic Health Plus	2346377	Pre-employment medical assessment 170521	198.00
	2354566	Pre-employment medical assessment 100621	325.60
	2354565	Pre-employment medical assessment 090621	198.00
Travis Hayto Photography	00002262	Kwinana waste imagery 110621	440.00
Hydroquip Pumps	INV-42405	Bore developing of various sites	21,516.00
	INV-42406	Supply new pump and parts to Harry McGuigan Park	10,022.10
Air & Power Pty Ltd	68313	Service and inspect on site 5 air compressors	1,386.10
	68313	Service and inspect on site 5 air compressors	10.00
Holcim (Australia) Pty Ltd	9407568667	1.6m3 concrete corner Sledgemore Hill/Runnymede	496.32
Jennifer Lee Marslen	11June2021	Reimbursements for various business meetings	1,120.99
Kissane & Co	INV-200271	Service of means inquiry summons	80.00
	INV-200272	Skip trace and service of minor case claim	200.00
	INV-200273	Skip trace and service of minor case claim	200.00
Mackie Plumbing and Gas Pty Ltd	I98660	Banksia Park V31 replace broken shower head	128.08
Premier & Cabinet Department of	1000723	Advertising costs to gazette change in method	92.70
	1000722	Advertising costs to gazette change in method	92.70
As Clean As A Whistle	00000696	Banksia Clubhouse and office cleaning May 21	819.50
Royal Life Saving Society	140032	Certificates for swim school	670.00
Matthew Ponsford	10	Dungeons and Dragons T2 at Zone Youth Space	650.00
	12	Dungeons and Dragon session at Zone Youth Space	235.00
	11	Dungeons and Dragon session at John Wellard	325.00
Playground Centre Australia Pty Ltd	CINP10596	Replace trampoline mat and spring Adventure Park	8,345.06
Anna Kelly	131027	Bertram Place Plan Action Plan	1,200.00
Satellite Security Services	IV011500	Various sensor works at mechanic workshop	1,217.96
Grow It Local Pty Ltd	INV-0030	Membership fee final invoice for 2 year agreement	5,500.00
Alyce Bonnie Brewis	02JUne21	Reimbursement light up letters and hearts	328.90
	02JUne21	Reimbursement jar lights and jumbo chalk	190.00
	09JUne21	Reimbursement of acrylic signage	248.39
Kalino Music and Arts Academy	15June2021	Term 2 guitar lessons	550.00
R & R Engineer Consultants Pty Ltd	INV-1758	Bertram drainage basin relocation	4,290.00
Palm Lakes Garden and Landscape Ser	6313	Banksia Park reticulation repairs	110.00
Global Kids Oz Pty Ltd T/As Recycle	N50955	Emu and kangaroo mats for Bright Futures	204.85
Sifting Sands	INV-0025	Top up sand and level at various playgrounds	5,797.00
Sharon Marshall-Curtis	CK 002	Aqua group fitness instructor 020621 to 090621	235.88
Millennium Removals T/As Narelle	371	Move 2 pool tables for OMG Fringe Festival	220.00
JJ White Pty Ltd	14.8	Rates Refund	616.83
Elite Property Settlements	14.8	Rates Refund	250.00

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
Rory Pearson Pty Ltd	1678024	Refund subdivision bond	7,315.00
Darvid Timothy Telek	14.8	Rates Refund	376.59
Lester Yuzon	1885997	Refund bond on Wellard Pavilion	1,000.00
Yvonne Ayre	1885402	Refund bond on Ken Jackman Hall	1,000.00
Marissa Armada	1828789	Refund bond on Tuart Room	2,000.00
Bernabe Llanto Balahadia	1880369	Refund bond on Ken Jackman Hall	2,000.00
Sinead Christina Gilligan	08June2021	Reimbursements from Neighbourhood Watch Conference	355.65
Kay June Buck	A/N24297	Crossover subsidy rebate	609.00
Daimler Trucks Perth	6224807D	Pad kit	421.82
Sylvia Ayton Snowden	140621	Reimbursement for staff leaving morning tea	69.72
Telstra	9385375010Jun21	Internet and data to 250621	2,491.62
	1355246271May21	Mobile device whole organisation May 21	12,145.36
Toll Transport Pty Ltd	0386-TSS1490	Courier charges October 2019	48.27
	0382-T221490	Courier charges to 160619	21.48
	0383-T221490	Transport services	13.05
Total Eden Pty Ltd	411561381	Reticulations items	1,030.22
	411489515	4 x lube	47.98
Western Australian Local Government	I3087341	Registration for Procurement Forum 090621	110.00
	I3087343	Registration for Procurement Forum 090621	110.00
Westbooks	317668	Books for restocking	25.89
	321938	Books as per customer requests for Library	28.65
	321937	Books as per customer requests for Library	43.46
	321936	Books as per customer requests for Library	32.35
	321940	Library books for young adult collection	11.09
	321941	Books as per customer requests for Library	12.57
	321943	Books for restocking	31.06
	321945	Books as per customer requests for Library	77.96
	321946	Books as per customer requests for Library	81.72
	321942	Books as per customer requests for Library	71.37
	321947	Books as per customer requests for Library	93.34
	321939	Books as per customer requests for Library	22.19
	317669	Books for restocking	24.41
Western Australian Treasury Corpora	Loan#95-180621	Loan#95 due 180621 capital and interest	43,235.25
	Loan#96-180621	Loan#96 due 180621 capital and interest	18,014.69
Taylor Tyres Pty Ltd	23927	6 new tyres	2,220.00
Arteil	00078702	1 x office chair	379.50
Maia Financial Pty Ltd	E6N0163618-1	Cardio and strength lease 010621 to 310821	31,982.97
Frank Konecny Community Centre Inc.	INV-0007401	Kwinana Community Funding improve hardstand area	3,450.00
	INV-0007402	Placemaking Grant for a mobile library	150.00
Suez	43105806	Mixed waste collection May 21	162,881.00
	43138915	General waste dry collection May 21	1,501.46
	165646	Waste and recycling services May 21	151,871.00
Synergy	198694990Jun21	38237U Admin/Arts/Parmelia House	9,154.55
Bouvard Earthmoving	00006620	Wet hire grader supply various locations	9,009.00
ABCO Products	718064	Additional hand soap x 2 boxes	243.03
	716078	Cleaning consumables for Darius Wells	549.66
Bunnings Building Supplies	2163/01092461	Storage containers for place activation	107.18
Ixom Operations Pty Ltd	6393082	Recquatic chlorine gas order	1,035.89
Ausco Modular Pty Ltd	7280304	Demountable hire June 2021	1,545.39



# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
Playgroup WA (Inc)	00007846	Kwinana Community Funding Wandi Playgroup	3,084.40
Modern Teaching Aids Pty Ltd	44362451	Rhythm stick kit	219.89
Natural Area Holdings P/L t/as Natu	00015359	Spinifex longifolius x 260	734.25
	00015360	Spinifex longifolius x 240	679.25
	00015361	Spinifex longifolius x 100	294.25
	00015322	Weed control May to June 2021	31,964.63
	00015371	Maintenance works at Peel sub drain	2,475.00
Cannon Hygiene Australia Pty Ltd	96996968	Nappy unit standard service at Darius Wells	33.13
Flooring Xtra	00007824	Kwinana Recquatic flooring cardio room	6,241.00
	0007825	Kwinana Recquatic flooring gym	9,591.00
Bolinda Publishing Pty Ltd	231753	Audiobooks for Library	382.20
	232182	Audiobooks for Library	593.37
WA Guild of Woodcarvers (Wandi Bran	57	Kwinana Community Funding Program purchase knives	524.00
Hudson Global Resources (Aust) Pty	AU1174993	Temp staff week ending 300521	1,070.96
	AU1177798	Temp staff week ending 060621	1,070.96
Outsource Business Support Solution	00001731	Temp staff week ending 100621	3,316.91
	00001728	Temp staff week ending 030621	3,176.25
Marketforce Pty Ltd	130080	Public notice in The Sound Telegraph 050521	902.66
	38831	Public Notice in Saturday's West 010521	3,505.91
	38827	Public notice 120521	283.12
	38824	Advertising 050521 & 190521	2,101.00
	38825	REA subscription for Retirement Village	1,012.00
Signaltech	3900	Banksia Park V1 relocate TV point	330.00
Clever Designs	25676	Screen printing of t shirts	151.80
BullAnt Security Pty	10210420	Administration building keys cut	68.50
HECS Fire	00075288	Various works to system at Koorliny	3,616.80
The Butcher Shop	INV-D02511	Erasable chalk for parks around City	289.18
	INV-D02501	Erasable chalk for place making activations	572.11
MRP General Pest/Termite Division 4	100221	Pest control at City Operations Depot	627.94
	100843	Pest control at Thomas Kelly Pavilion	230.51
	100835	Pest control treatment at Recquatic	2,340.00
	100836	Pest control treatment at Admin Building	309.55
	100220	Annual pest control treatment Kwinana Tennis Club	111.24
	100277	Pest control at Business Incubator	382.00
Digitales	SINV-17958	Annual subscription to Mango Languages online	3,025.00
Winc Australia Pty Ltd	9036091471	Stationery Human Resources	8.48
Advanced Traffic Management (WA) Pt	00146848	Traffic management for repairs Beacham Cres 040621	597.21
	00146850	Traffic control Wellard Village 040621	1,453.47
Australian Office Leading Brands	96399037	Envelopes box 1000 x 17	1,329.01
ED Property Services	00001801	Banksia Park V49 repair ceiling after water leak	363.00
Data #3 Limited	02014099	14x Dell WD19 docks for training rooms	13,143.09
Fence Hire WA	25824	Gemstone Park fence hire 170521 to 170621	367.20
JB Hi-Fi Rockingham	103233947-100	PS4 games for Girls Group	49.00
Trophy Express	14143	Gold medium shield for Bush Fire Brigade Awards	10.00
Elliotts Irrigation Pty Ltd	B22918	Iron filter servicing for May 21 various locations	2,992.00
Complete Office Supplies Pty Ltd	10184535	Stationery items for the Recquatic	196.24
Department of Transport	8002297	Vehicle owner checks	6.80
Landgate	68442593	Identification of land parcels	43.86
Aussie Clotheslines	20732-1	Banksia 27 replace broken clothesline	380.00

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
Animal Pest Management Services	A-18326	Provision of pest management equipment	11,462.00
Institute of Indigenous Wellbeing & Centrecare	INV-0029	Kwinana NAIDOC opening ceremony 2021 event funding	3,740.00
	25018	EAP annual registration and management fee	2,062.50
Talis Consultants Pty Ltd	22853	Contaminated Sites Management Plan up to 310521	2,392.50
Accord Security Pty Ltd	00025803	Recquatic two static guards 270521	405.90
ALSCO Pty Ltd	CPER2140257	Linen hire for OCM Council dinners	27.90
	CPER2140812	Linen for Council events	59.63
Woolworths Group Limited	4158856	Items for Drop In at Zone	50.43
	4258894	Items for Drop In at Zone	21.75
	4158867	Gift cards for 2021 LyriK Awards	340.00
	4158863	Gift card for winner of OMG Fringe survey	257.95
	4158859	Catering function City Operations 100621	96.30
	4158860	Supplies for 2021 LyriK Awards	95.25
	90018871	City Operations kitchen supplies	109.79
	4158869	Items for Unique As program	5.44
	4158870	Items for Drop In at The Zone	10.60
	4158868	Items for Mooditj Kulungars/Bright Futures	101.95
	4158874	Items for Bright Futures	44.09
	4158861	Creative writing snacks	13.25
	4158871	Supplies for 2021 LyriK Awards	34.78
	4258898	Items for the Zone	9.56
	4258893	Items for Unique program	15.22
Elexacom	114165	Banksia Park V62 install an external double GPO	231.48
	114163	Banksia Park V49 inspect light in bathroom	88.00
Green Skills Inc / Ecojobs	P2492	Hire of personnel for Horticultural team 210521	2,935.43
	P2491	Hire of personnel for Horticultural team 210521	3,781.23
Alyka Pty Ltd	INV-29517	Web hosting and licensing costs Feb to Jun 21	1,650.00
Australia Post	1010547447	Postage for period ending 300421	858.52
	1010630492	Postage for period ending 310521	1,792.56
Advance Scanning Services	20166221	ATCO high pressure supervision Anketell Road	418.00
Alinta Gas	972215970May21	332U Banksia Park Clubhouse	84.00
Heatley Sales Pty Ltd	C987725	Uniform for City Operations	165.22
	C987726	Uniform for City Operations	88.13
	C988121	Uniform for City Operations	170.50
AAA Windscreens & Tinting	INV-51594	New front windscreen	295.00
Sports Power Kwinana	#075246	Prizes for ballout session July holiday program	50.00
	#075247	Prizes for volleyball session July holiday program	50.00
Exit Waste	2196	Casuarina/Wellard Fire Station transfer bore silt	1,567.50
Megan Louise Radaich	14June2021	Compost bin rebate	60.00
Morris Jacobs	Invoice#32	Art classes at Darius Wells 080621	200.00
Pickles Auctions	DI000226946	Vehicle impound fee	121.00
Flex Industries Pty Ltd	1019581	Bus licence inspection	187.75
Allied Pumps Pty Ltd	96573	Wandi Pavilion UV filter replacement	1,157.23
Madman Entertainment Pty Ltd	IN0884923	Movie licence for viewing at Darius Wells	770.00
Frontline Fire and Rescue Equipment	71209	Various equipment and boots for Kwinana South	2,604.69
GreenLite Electrical Contractors Pt	369	Install 7 x pressure transducer at various sites	563.19
Rockingham Mazda	M6694	2021 Mazda CX-5 auto	36,309.65
The Green Barista Coffee	19216	Catering for Community Planting day 130621	124.00
Joao Francisco Carvalheira Soares	1856967	Refund bond on Tuart Room	2,000.00

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
Poolwerx Spearwood	INVSPE4287	Splash pad water quality test Adventure Park May 21	1,664.85
Cancer Council WA	2021-MorningTea	2021 proceeds from Australia's Biggest Morning Tea	509.25
Skateboarding WA	INV-1007	Skate events and clinics May/June 2021	3,080.00
Kathryn Ann Smogavec	1706599	Refund bond on Wellard Park	100.00
Les Mills Australia	1138136	Les Mills licence fee June 21	982.37
McLeods Barrister & Solicitors	119432	Legal matter 47560	3,301.10
	118921	Legal matter 47510	469.59
	118920	Legal matter 47509	469.59
	118919	Legal matter 47504	469.59
	119116	Legal matter 42550	1,146.06
	119053	Legal matter 45358	313.28
Lo-Go Appointments	00423738	Temp staff week ending 050621	1,710.72
Charles Service Company	00033773	Cleaning services May 2021	43,037.98
Rebound Arena	44421167-127445	Rebound excursion	246.00
Native Plants WA	INV-0294	Native seedlings for Sutherland planting	180.80
	INV-0293	Native seedlings for Chalk Hill planting	17.60
	INV-0292	Native seedlings for Homestead Ridge planting	233.60
	INV-0283	Various native plants KIC	1,527.00
	INV-0284	Various native plants BP Refinery	937.55
	INV-0285	Various native plants Kleenheat	418.00
	INV-0286	Various native plants ProAlliance	912.00
EFT TRANSFER: - 17/06/2021			211,445.83
Australian Services Union	PY01-26-Aust Ser	Payroll Deduction	250.73
	PY01-26-Aust Ser	Payroll Deduction	71.70
Australian Taxation Office	PY99-24-Australi	PAYG tax withheld	1,003.00
	PY01-26-Australi	PAYG tax withheld	196,422.00
Maxxia Pty Ltd	100329020210531	Employee net ITC for 010521 to 310521	313.98
	PY01-26-Maxxia P	Payroll Deduction	1,373.02
	PY01-26-Maxxia P	Payroll Deduction	1,619.43
Health Insurance Fund of WA (HIF)	PY01-26-Health I	Payroll Deduction	1,054.15
City of Kwinana - Xmas fund	PY01-26-TOK Chri	Payroll Deduction	7,410.00
Child Support Agency	PY01-26-Child Su	Payroll Deduction	1,189.27
Easifleet	146234	Novated lease charges 160621	348.78
LGRCEU	PY01-26-LGRCEU	Payroll Deduction	379.51
	PY01-26-LGRECU	Payroll Deduction	10.26
EFT TRANSFER: - 17/06/2021			208.24
Bright Futures In Home Care - Payro	070621 to 130621	IHC Interim Payroll 070621 to 130621	208.24
EFT TRANSFER: - 23/06/2021			49,876.14
Bright Futures Family Day Care - Pa	140621 to 200621	FDC Payroll 140621 to 200621	35,098.39
Bright Futures In Home Care - Payro	140621 to 200621	IHC Payroll 140621 to 200621	14,777.75
EFT TRANSFER: - 24/06/2021			1,720,687.38

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
DVA Fabrication	00005965	Reading den on lockable castors	874.50
Paint Industries	63211	Eco Green x 12	1,089.00
Alison Bannister Career Coaching	WBWR21	Resume and Cover Letter workshop	495.00
Bary Parungao Yco	1870625	Refund part bond on Ken Jackman Hall	597.40
Ivy Penny	14June2021	Coffee for small business meet up	32.00
	25May21	Coffee for small business meet up	49.00
Oban Group Pty Ltd	27577	Existing siphonic valve replacement Darius Wells	7,777.00
Port Printing Works	INV067375	Kwinana Recquatic customer feedback forms printed	86.90
	INV067374	Membership options and hydrotherapy flyers	160.60
Chorus Australia Ltd	C1106415	Bright Futures mowing of garden and verge	304.92
Outback Handyman	3033	Banksia 21 repair to loose floor tiles	352.00
	3022	Banksia V60 repairs to pergola	495.00
	3040	Banksia V16 replace weather strip on front door	110.00
Leaf Bean Machine Pty Ltd	00091116	Recquatic coffee supplies	238.60
	00090833	Recquatic coffee supplies	64.14
Sonic Health Plus	2357582	Pre-employment medical assessment 150621	198.00
Travis Hayto Photography	00002203	Photography for Fringe event 080521	825.00
Chicken N Fish System Pty Ltd T/As	18June2021	Local commercial support grant funding	724.90
Harry's Asphalt	INV-00860	Supply and install crossover at BMX track	3,597.00
DNR Contracting Pty Ltd	1256	Civil works for Mulligan Way footpath	18,583.95
Omac Enterprises Pty LTD t/as Total	891011	Staff uniform	204.66
	892173	Staff uniform	218.04
	891010	Staff uniform	300.58
Qube Mandogalup Development Pty Ltd	15.4	Rates Refund	10,329.34
Technical Drafting Service	1441	Drawings for proposed modifications Admin	1,100.00
Shack Motors Cockburn Pty Ltd	V1460	Volkswagen Tiguan Life Wagon	37,559.76
Stuart Michael Willem Schokker	4	Perform live music for lounge series100621	220.00
Burson Automotive Pty Ltd	114441261	1 set of front brake pads	82.50
	114429643	1 Led work light	126.50
	114411605	1 service filter kit	117.93
	114411600	1 service filter kit	117.93
	114411593	1 service filter kit	117.93
	114411584	1 service filter kit	117.93
	114411577	1 service filter kit	117.93
	114411567	1 service filter kit	117.93
	114411478	1 service filter kit	117.93
	114411645	1 service filter kit	54.40
	114411686	1 service filter kit	64.85
	114411696	1 service filter kit	102.86
	114469759	Workshop consumables for various plant items	767.26
	114411711	1 service filter kit	130.35
	114411724	1 service filter kit	61.05
	114411730	1 service filter kit	45.10
	114411632	1 service filter kit	117.16
	114411743	1 service filter kit	32.82
	114414952	1 shaft and cone for Workshop wheel balancer	545.60
	114542967	Projecta 12V 2000W power inverter	660.00
	114548264	6 x service kits for various plant	620.66
Mackie Plumbing and Gas Pty Ltd	199039	Banksia 7 replace unserviceable HWS	2,332.00
	199030	Callistemon 15 plumbing repairs	260.32
	198475	Callistemon replace Water meters to 3 x units	169.87



# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
	197623	Callistemon U27 investigate hot water system	147.40
	198721	Callistemon 71 repair to leaking copper pipe	457.30
	198692	Callistemon 57 repair to cistern	372.28
	198718	Banksia 59 plumbing repairs various	263.17
	198723	Callistemon 72 repair cistern	119.51
	198693	Callistemon U17 repairs to cistern	168.22
	198766	Callistemon 57 install a water hammer arrestor	649.00
Australian HVAC Services Pty Ltd	61539	Repair chiller at Recquatic	288.75
	61543	Repaired compressor in cool room at Thomas Kelly	358.60
	61627	Repair air con control panel at John Wellard	358.60
	61538	Clean fan barrel and coil at John Wellard	1,023.00
	61624	Repair air con in Incubator board room	647.35
Lavish Art & Comms	2014	Consulting services for public art report	165.00
Hocking Heritage + Architecture	INV-4193	Review of Local Heritage survey	3,643.20
Inside Art Space	1029	Ephemeral art workshop at the Spectacles	269.50
Anna Kelly	131126	Activation of Orelia as per instructions	480.00
Zana's Lottery Centre T/As R Chea &	18June2021	Local commercial support grant funding	1,100.00
Soma Mandal Datta	0231	Art workshop for Fringe Festival	412.50
Nashtec Auto Electrics	59248	Call out onsite electrical repairs to P570	710.00
The Play Room O'Connor	21-00027631	Toys for toy library	1,194.03
Palm Lakes Garden and Landscape Ser	6021	Banksia Park various paving repairs	3,545.00
A & P Advisory	KWIN-0001	Independent audit and risk committee meeting fee	825.00
Projector Lamp Experts Pty Ltd	INV-1479	1x Epson EB-450W replacement lamp for the Zone	179.28
Slipless Services Pty Ltd	00002543	Umbrella bagging stations William Bertram	2,860.00
Inspire Radio	0037	Kwinana community funding grant	5,500.00
Daimler Trucks Perth	6225264D	2 sets of floor mats/1 LHS side step	457.92
Vanessa McGuinness	17June21	Reimbursement of costs for planting events	164.85
Bertram Family Medical Centre	18June2021	Local commercial support grant funding	577.50
Kwinana Podiatry Clinic	18June2021	Local commercial support grant funding	1,100.00
First Homebuilders Pty Ltd	18June21	Refund BP2021/331	325.48
Inspired Property Group Pty Ltd T/A	Refund	Refund 21/9966	640.00
Emily Catherine Tewson	21June21	Neighbour Day Everyday funding	141.85
Monica Robinson	Refund	Vacated premises Unit 65	295.00
Kay Michelle Dale	BP2021/723	Refund BP2021/723	148.95
Jasmine Ruth Treen	22June21	Placemaking Grant Community Projects	500.00
Arfanara Najnin	1886269	Refund bond on Tuart Room	1,000.00
Denisa Deleanu	1880569	Refund bond on Isabella Corker Room	300.62
Maria Batinga	1870957	Refund bond on Ken Jackman Hall	1,000.00
Jobin Muthukattil Kuriakose	1865164	Refund part bond on Medina Hall	1,934.00
Slater & Gartrell	SG46259/02	Fingertip plastic whistle	23.10
Silverchain Group	220621	Refund duplicate payment L7919	638.40
Benz Chiropractic	22June2021	Local Commercial Support Grant Funding	806.50
Bertram Healthy Massage	22June21	Local Commercial Support Grant Funding	979.00
Bullivants Pty Ltd	DMI401097371	Ausbinder 10mm lever grab hooks	726.00
Rockingham Kwinana Chamber of Comme	IV000106052	2021 RKCC Regional Business Awards Sponsorship	5,500.00
Sunny Sign Company Pty Ltd	459045	Street sign for Hawkeswood Boulevard	74.25
	457772	Street sign for various locations	297.00

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
	456565	Street sign for Blackboy Rise	74.25
The Churches Commission On Educatio	INV025417	Kwinana community funding program for Drumbeat	4,950.00
Toll Transport Pty Ltd	0421-T221490	Courier charges 160621	13.05
Trisley's Hydraulic Services Pty Lt	100203493	Call out valve on spa filter repair Recquatic	220.00
	100203485	Recquatic service to water treatment plants	12,905.39
Truck & Car Panel & Paint	00004843	Excess for repair to 1GPL242	500.00
Twights Plumbing Pty Ltd	G6599	Banksia V49 emergency call to repair burst pipe	239.00
Waste Stream Management Pty Ltd	00429151	Tipping fees to 150621	528.00
Water Corporation of Western Austra	9021976142Jun21	4U Darling Park drink fountain	5.47
Westbooks	322322	Junior fiction books	12.54
	322323	Books as per customer requests for Library	31.80
	322321	Library books for Young Adult collection	25.14
	322320	Books as per customer requests for Library	11.09
	322319	Books as per customer requests for Library	11.09
	322318	Books as per customer requests for Library	278.08
Western Australian Treasury Corpora	Loan#105-280621	Loan#105 due 280621 capital and interest	38,104.67
	Loan#104-280621	Loan#104 due 280621 capital and interest	205,369.61
	Loan#106-240621	Loan#106 due 240621 capital and interest	71,491.02
	Loan#99-250621	Loan#99 due 250621 capital and interest	67,994.91
	Loan#97-250621	Loan#97 due 250621 capital and interest	150,453.08
	Loan#98-250621	Loan#98 due 250621 capital and interest	91,793.12
	Loan#100-250621	Loan#100 due 250621 capital and interest	96,073.27
	Loan#102-250621	Loan#102 due 250621 capital and interest	465,790.55
Dennis Cleve Wood	ICTALLOW20/21	ICT allowance	291.67
	MEETINGFEES20/21	Meeting fees	2,639.83
Sherilyn Wood	ICTALLOW20/21	ICT allowance	291.67
	MEETINGFEES20/21	Meeting fees	2,639.83
Sandra Elizabeth Lee	ICTALLOW20/21	ICT allowance	291.67
	MEETINGFEES20/21	Meeting fees	2,639.83
Taylor Tyres Pty Ltd	23978	2 new tyres fitted	1,644.50
Construction Training Fund	INV-105484-T1D7X	CTF levy for May 21	27,390.69
Host Direct	I265276	Darius Wells glassware restock	203.28
Cornerstone Legal	18381	Legal matter 005330	787.90
Absolute Painting Services	INV-1996	Banksia V49 touch up paint after water leak	220.00
Maia Financial Pty Ltd	C33700	Lease for Hublet tablets from 010821 to 311021	1,878.75
Dell Australia Pty Ltd	2410308079	1x battery replacement for Dell Latitude	81.70
	2410298840	1x battery replacement for Dell Latitude	81.70
Big Brews Liquor	2466	Bar supplies	1,790.49
		Bush Fire Brigades Awards Dinner	
Beaver Tree Services Aust Pty Ltd	78132	Tree pruning on Tanson Road	1,127.43
	78133	Removal of large pines from Babbage Park	4,099.76
	78207	General vegetation clearance at Macedonia St	3,020.16
	78105	Sulphur Road median planting and watering	48,106.30
	78112	Tree maintenance as requested at various locations	28,302.12
Synergy	938812910Jun21	8548U Wandii Reserve	2,077.04
	114826720Jun21	65U Naval Base industrial streetscapes	133.02
	314938770Jun21	0U Woko Park bore	114.37
	365800960Jun21	1070U Honeywood bore	462.44
	295922660Jun21	282U Willandra Park	195.32
	657514270Jun21	0U Wandii Oval	108.83
	830669340Jun21	7U Wandii fire pump	112.70

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
	264244690Jun21	637U Gecko Park bore	297.23
	290833680Jun21	20U Honeywood Park BBQ/lights	120.11
	294428370Jun21	206U Mornington Park	173.50
	294827290Jun21	15U Art sculpture Darling Park	120.52
	214467920Jun21	62U Honeywood/Bruny Meander BBQ/lights	132.17
	521814530Jun21	4629U Wellard Pavilion	832.63
	566370150Jun21	4041U Chipperton Park	1,250.76
	129764890Jun21	5264U Lambeth Park	1,175.92
	958335710Jun21	6885U Orelia Oval	1,687.26
	198511040Jun21	764U Bruny Meander bore/BBQ/lights	333.69
	201813230Jun21	2355U Mandogalup Station/bore	786.80
	144372270Jun21	3323U Thomas Oval retic	505.29
	259587970Jun21	1032U Honeywood Ave retic	410.62
Murdoch University	98095	Annual scholarship for Murdoch University	5,500.00
Bob Jane Corporation Pty Ltd	0097032409	Wheel alignment to P539	99.40
Prestige Catering & Event Hire	INV-2774	Business Forum afternoon tea catering	228.00
	INV-2772	South West Directors meeting catering	129.00
	INV-2769	Bushfire awards dinner catering/furniture	6,502.30
Leanne Marie Cromb	XmasSaver21	Payment of principal for Christmas saver	450.00
Bunnings Building Supplies	2163/01115619	Resources for various programs	457.93
	2163/01111448	Resources for workshop/activation in the Community	368.86
The Workwear Group Pty Ltd	13175261	Staff uniform	141.95
	13187342	Staff uniform	188.70
Sigma Chemicals	148871/01	Recquatic pool chemicals	480.41
Cabcharge Australia Ltd	00989066P2106	Cab charges 170521 to 130621	359.52
Modern Teaching Aids Pty Ltd	44375546	Equipment for Recquatic creche	3,302.49
	44387302	STEM construction wall set Recquatic creche	2,315.43
Natural Area Holdings P/L t/as Natu	00015470	Specialist seedlings for Banksia Woodland planting	3,308.25
	00015469	Specialist seedlings for wetland areas planting	4,945.60
	00015468	Specialist native seedlings for limestone areas	2,056.12
Connect CCS	00106604	After hours monitoring overcalls May 21	1,639.50
Peter Edward Feasey	MEETINGFEES20/21	Meeting fees	2,639.83
	DEPMAYFEE20/21	Deputy Mayoral allowance	1,869.83
	ICTALLOW20/21	ICT allowance	291.67
Carol Elizabeth Adams	ICTALLOW20/21	ICT allowance	291.67
	MAYALLOW20/21	Mayoral allowance	7,479.42
	MEETING20/21	Meeting fees	3,959.67
Celebration Nominees Pty Ltd T/A	refund	Refund VP21/252	720.00
WA Boiler Spares & Service	16552	Callout and service to hydro pool boiler	484.00
Hudson Global Resources (Aust) Pty	AU1165536	Temp staff week ending 110421	53.55
	AU1165537	Temp staff week ending 250421	1,070.96
Outsource Business Support Solution	00001735	Temp staff week ending 200621	3,548.32
PFD Food Services Pty Ltd	KY670416	Recquatic cafe food supplies	566.95
	KY571747	Recquatic cafe food supplies	346.20
Marketforce Pty Ltd	37827	Public notices Sound Telegraph 270121	327.01
	38830	EOI advert West Australian 080521	663.76
	38829	Tender advert West Australian 080521	620.37
Signaltech	3904	Callistemon 11-14 install antenna	385.00
	3906	Callistemon 11-14 antenna repairs	605.00
City of Cockburn	49329	Coastal survey Cockburn Sound Coastal Alliance	746.90

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
Homebuyers Centre Pty Ltd	Refund	Refund VP21/128	288.00
	Refund	Refund BP20/262 21	255.82
	18June21	Refund of building permit fee	530.00
	18June2021	Refund BP2021/439	378.59
J Corp Pty Ltd	Refund	Refund BP21/255 52	703.13
Ventura Home Group Pty Ltd	Refund	Refund VP20/451	804.00
Coastline Mowers	28464#5	AI500 charger unit AP 300s battery	422.40
	28465#5	AI500 charger unit AP 300s battery	422.40
Foreshore Rehabilitation & Fencing	INV-4922	Repairs to cut chain mesh fence on Bright Road	172.36
Cockburn Party Hire	00007787	Lighting Annual Bush Fire Brigades Awards Dinner	834.80
Eclipse Soils Pty Ltd	KWIN01R044362	Grass and soil waste tipping Mulligan Way	231.00
KAJ Installations & Services	00007602	Callistemon 58 program remote control to garage	136.00
HALPD Pty Ltd T/A Affordable Living	Refund	Refund VP20/450	216.00
Risk Management Technologies Pty Lt	101050	Chem Alert training	1,639.00
Bladon WA Pty Ltd	BWAI48082	Bags for community safety packs	4,642.00
Infiniti Group	527331	Cleaning items for Recquatic	811.70
Winc Australia Pty Ltd	9036313416	Stationery for Library	418.09
	9036265141	Stationery for Admin	828.98
	9036290671	Stationery for Admin	69.15
	9036264334	Paper A4 for rates notice printing	645.57
Advanced Traffic Management (WA) Pt	00147062	Traffic management for traffic counters 110621	886.35
	00147061	Traffic management Runnymede Gate 110621	1,613.37
	00147057	Traffic control Runnymede Gate 090621	1,724.78
	00147054	Traffic Management Mulligan Way 140621	4,381.60
AC Cooling Services	8560	Banksia villa 54 service aircon	143.00
	8559	Banksia villa 41 service aircon	143.00
	8621	Banksia 1 replace unserviceable aircon	2,407.90
ED Property Services	00001817	Banksia Park V18 replace vanity doors	220.00
	00001818	Callistemon U57 replace broken tiles	88.00
	00001810	Banksia 41 touch up and Banksia 31 repair roof	440.00
	00001811	Banksia 1 repair to front solid door	385.00
	00001812	Banksia 60 kitchen renewal	770.00
	00001809	Callistemon 3 repair to roof leak	66.00
JB Hi-Fi Rockingham	203239446-100	CDs for library music collection	999.52
Trophy Express	14142	Trophies for netball and soccer finals	1,338.00
Elliotts Irrigation Pty Ltd	B22982	New sump pump installed at Wellard #4 iron filter	896.50
Complete Office Supplies Pty Ltd	10195314	Pens for City Operations	29.17
	10191773	City Operations stationery June 2021	828.77
Spotlight Pty Ltd	006502264208	Resources for workshop with youth The Zone	46.20
	006502264207	Resources for workshop with youth The Zone	107.80
Big W	176423	School Holiday Program Folding Stories materials	180.75
	176428	Helmets and bike lights for safe cycle program	400.00
	176389	T-shirts and toys for Junior lifeguard competition	164.00
Aussie Clotheslines	20733-1	Banksia 65 replace clothesline	510.00
Dept of Primary Industries & Region	7245151	Plant inspection and treatment of skeleton weed	366.75
Baileys Fertilisers	22895	50 x 20kg bags of Brilliance fertiliser	1,606.00
Quell Cleen	00053912	Banksia Park 15 Bright Rd clean villa	514.00
	00053908	Banksia 49 cleaning after water damage	85.00



# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
Tony Aveling & Associates Pty Ltd	I0053285	Safety & Health representative introductory course	990.00
Wendy Gaye Cooper	ICTALLOW20/21	ICT allowance	291.67
	MEETINGFEES20/21	Meeting fees	2,639.83
Go Go On-Hold Pty Ltd	00049459	Voice recording for rates animation	605.00
Enzed Fremantle	63999	1 x hydraulic hose replacement on hydraulic real	1,257.12
	62494	Hydraulic fittings	23.13
Master Lock Service	00007921	Fit classroom escape set to disable toilet	560.00
	00007949	Callistemon U54 replace damaged gate lock at rear	265.00
Tyrecycle Pty Ltd	936883	Removal of illegally dumped tyres from Depot	735.36
Programmed Property Services Pty Lt	SINV606842	Retirement Villages gardening and lawn mowing Jun 21	10,257.86
Homestead Ridge Progress Associatio	17June2021	Kwinana community funding program	2,155.00
ECO Imports Pty Ltd	SI-145335	Giant games and small kids picnic for Neighbour day	804.18
Lisa Maree McCoy	21June21	Reimbursement for team building milestone	187.00
Adventure 4 x 4 Pty Ltd	203187	Drawers and fridge for vehicle KWN1934	4,618.20
ALSCO Pty Ltd	CPER2141871	Linen hire for OCM Council dinners	60.19
Imagesource Digital Solutions	457569	Sign for mesh frame 2021 Lyrik Award	231.00
Slimline Warehouse Display Shop	368688	Darius Wells Carol Adams Community Lounge reactivation	3,333.81
Solargain PV Pty Ltd	200042	Banksia villa 1 replace faulty inverter	870.00
Woolworths Group Limited	89809244	Tea and coffee supplies Admin building	149.25
	89955925	Tea and coffee supplies Admin building	105.30
	4158882	Items for worm farm workshop	18.04
	90451416	Tea and coffee supplies Admin building	168.25
	4158873	Bottled water and batteries for Lyrik awards	9.20
Drainflow Services Pty Ltd	00007387	Gully eduction works Gilmore Avenue	4,675.00
Elexacom	114219	Callistemon 70 replace damaged light fitting	264.55
	114261	Callistemon 6 replace broken GPO in laundry	65.38
	114262	Callistemon garage 4 repair to light fitting	157.85
	114277	Banksia 59 replace broken double GPO in kitchen	97.14
	114160	Inspect UV filter at Casuarina Fire Station	88.00
	114162	Assess exhaust fan at animal facility	115.50
	114161	Investigation of power point in truck shed bay	115.50
	114166	Replaced 2 uplights in entry at William Bertram	359.48
	114168	Replace lighting tubes at Fiona Harris Pavilion	445.34
	114355	Banksia 54 replace phone point to living room	198.20
Home Group WA Pty Ltd	refund	Refund BP21/138	312.00
Total Green Recycling	INV9521	E waste recycling	302.28
Enekosi Si'u	170621	Reimbursement of drivers licence	29.90
Labourforce Impex Personnel Pty Ltd	174155	Temp staff week ending 130621	791.91
Shelford Constructions Pty Ltd	21June21	Refund BP2021/731	61.65
Advance Scanning Services	20166281	Location services Gilmore Ave shared path	18,040.00
	20166323	Service locating Joiner Place and Parmelia Avenue	2,420.00
Rachael Brea Smith	21June2021	Achievement grant 2020/2021	175.00
Quantum Building Services	00003842	New door closer for front entry at Medina Hall	514.25
HP Financial Services Pty Ltd	100001314692	Printer lease August 2021	2,216.50
	100001314061	Records scanners lease August 2021	588.85
Morris Jacobs	32-15/06/2021	Art Classes at Darius Wells 150621	200.00
Redox Pty Ltd	5300678	1 x pallet of DE 560kg pallet (28 x 20kg bags)	1,540.00
Blackwood & Sons Ltd	PE2264AH	Various items for City Operations	72.11
	KW2263AH	Various items for City Operations	422.31

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
	PE8122AH	Wash gentle soap free	55.04
Challenger Veterinary Hospital	109418	Animal services 060621	230.00
Frontline Fire and Rescue Equipment	71282	Various equipment for Kwinana South	4,356.76
	71283	Extruded class H hose for Kwinana South	226.95
	71254	Firewalker unlined level 1 glove for Kwinana South	1,003.75
Walter J Pratt Pty Ltd	613536	Troubleshooting PLC issue Recquatic	300.00
Mervyn Thomas Kearney	ICTALLOW20/21	ICT allowance	291.67
	MEETINGFEES20/21	Meeting fees	2,639.83
Honeywood Residents Group Inc.	TEMP20210608	Kwinana community funding program	3,080.00
McLeods Barrister & Solicitors	119450	Legal matter 45878	204.90
	119349	Legal matter 47498	3,084.19
Department of Mines, Industry	May21	Building Services Levy May 21	40,441.23
Kearns Garden Supplies	May 2021	Hardware items City Operations	186.92
	03-May21	Various hardware for APU	77.41
	4-May21	Various hardware for Banksia Park	112.62
Lo-Go Appointments	00423785	Temp staff week ending 120621	2,292.74
	000423784	Temp staff week ending 120621	1,292.54
	00423737	Temp staff week ending 050621	2,292.74
	00423689	Temp staff week ending 290521	2,224.64
	00423832	Temp staff week ending 190621	498.17
Local Government Professionals	29833	Job advertisement	150.00
	29909	Job advertisement	150.00
Gaye McMath	16	Independent Audit Committee member fees	3,960.00
Accidental Health & Safety Perth	5980	6 monthly first aid restock for Recquatic	775.27
	5976	Restock of first aid for John Wellard Centre	189.56
Matthew James Rowse	ICTALLOW20/21	ICT allowance	291.67
	MEETINGFEES20/21	Meeting fees	2,639.83
Bright Light Signs Pty Ltd	0001410	3 x VMS board for Kwinana Recquatic	1,485.00
Parkers WA	INV-2503	Tactiles installation at Wandi	447.00
Apace Aid (Inc)	00012460	Native seedlings for Sutherland reserve	507.10
	00012456	Native seedlings for Chisham bushland planting	1,451.80
Native Plants WA	INV-0295	Native seedlings for Chisham bushland planting	145.60
Midway Drycleaners	22June21	Local commercial support grant funding	1,100.00
EFT TRANSFER: - 24/06/2021		Payment reversal creditor #12768	-577.50
EFT TRANSFER: - 30/06/2021			426,424.54

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
Kleenit Pty Ltd	145417	High pressure cleaning city centre footpaths	4,840.00
Hope Springs Community Church	22June21	Refund of fees for cancellation of Boronia Room	124.30
Apple Pty Ltd	AF16493640	3x Apple iPad (8th Gen) 32GB	1,970.10
All Ages First Aid Training	3012020500143641	First aid course in an education and care setting	145.00
Workpower Incorporated	ES11957	Provision of greenstock maintenance	2,758.80
Leaf Bean Machine Pty Ltd	00090502	Recquatic coffee supplies	185.92
Sonic Health Plus	2366378	Pre-employment medical assessment 230621	188.10
	2366377	Pre-employment medical assessment 240621	198.00
Travis Hayto Photography	00002309	Recquatic new gym equipment photography/video	3,066.25
Holcim (Australia) Pty Ltd	9407588150	Mini load concrete delivered to Canunda Approach	299.42
Bliss Momos Cafe & Restaurant Pty L	00213534	Hot drinks for residents for Cuppa with a Cop	324.30
Epoch Training	20205	Money Wellness course at Wellard Community Centre	825.00
Jennifer Lee Marslen	17June2021	Reimbursement of items for place activation	608.37
Kissane & Co	INV-200270	Service of means inquiry summons	400.00
Portner Press Pty Ltd	INV-20563	Employment Law Handbook with updates	739.00
Evangeline Laughher	24JUne21	Winner of Kwinana Inspires photo competition	300.00
Burson Automotive Pty Ltd	114713737	Workshop consumables	742.40
	114706148	1 x 12 volt battery	202.40
Mackie Plumbing and Gas Pty Ltd	198726	Business Incubator clear blocked toilets	191.77
	199029	Senior Citizens cistern repairs	150.44
	199102	Callistemon 15 tap replacements	318.10
	199105	Banksia 7 emergency call out to faulty HWS	224.40
	199133	Wandi Hall male toilet repairs	270.72
	199136	Wells Park toilets urinal repair	112.20
	199144	Victory for Life plumbing repairs	119.08
	199146	Senior Citizens building various plumbing repairs	196.57
	199151	John Wellard recalibrate zip taps	73.70
	199153	Darius Wells dishwasher repairs	165.83
	199154	Business Incubator investigate blocked toilets	296.92
	199131	Sloan Reserve toilets unblock hand basins	519.25
	199132	Recquatic replace hydro pool tempering valves	1,206.13
	199124	Callistemon 6 Replace broken shower head	211.62
	199122	Callistemon 37 repairs to shower head	92.13
	198477	Banksia 10 replace garden tap and kitchen tap	157.37
	199107	Fiona Harris Pavilion unblock male toilets	194.63
	199032	Senior Citizens dishwasher repairs	718.39
	199050	Goldney Velodrome BMX clear drain	457.05
	198016	City Operations run water to high pressure cleaner	729.77
	198727	Bright Futures clear blocked drain	239.25
	198768	Fiona Harris Pavilion kitchen appliance repairs	874.98
	198722	Wells Park ablutions outside shower repairs	525.22
	198478	Callistemon 72 repair to leaking kitchen outlet	196.33
	198423	Department of Housing building plumbing repairs	297.00
	198476	Tramway Park annual backflow device testing	106.70
	198707	Wandi Hall/Magenup Equestrian Centre new pump	914.50
	198717	Challenger Beach Toilets plumbing repairs	2,120.82
	198719	Administration building repairs female toilets	328.17
Australian HVAC Services Pty Ltd	61795	William Bertram roof leak repairs	581.36
	61859	Victory for Life AC maintenance	396.00
Samuel Benjamin Chan	CoK2021/6	Videographer for 2021 LyriK Awards night	620.00
Satellite Security Services	IV010989	Recquatic replace detectors	495.00
	IV011603	Recquatic reinstallation of door sensor	1,321.14

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
	IV011649	Administration faulty alarm panel	216.15
Champion Medical Centre	18June2021	Local commercial support grant funding	577.50
Shane McMaster Surveys	KWIN316	Gilmore Avenue surveying of pothole locations	2,200.00
Kadeklerk Photography	130621	Photography services for Community Planting Day	375.00
	220621	Photographer for 'Cuppa with a Cop'	400.00
Palm Lakes Garden and Landscape Ser	6207	Brick paving repairs Pace Road	550.00
Sarah Moore Wellness	2179	Facilitate free community nutrition workshops	900.00
Sifting Sands	INV-0026	Maintenance cleans various locations	8,284.08
The Outdoor Decor Company	INV-420511176	Egg planter for William Bertram Community Centre	674.00
Corporate Chair Systems Pty Ltd	38624A	Part payment for 60 x upholstered chairs	2,996.40
Global Heat Transfer (Australia) Pt	0005807	Diesel particulate filter regeneration for P392	374.00
Fencing Fabrication	Refund	Refund BP20/299	56.65
Diosdado Buenaobra Verdejo	1846542	Refund bond on Medina Hall	2,000.00
Dzivisai Chirenda	10June2021	Booking cancellation of Wellard Pavilion June 2021	70.20
	1872612	Refund bond on Wellard Pavilion	300.00
Tama Oakley	Lyrik Award 21	2021 Lyrik award winner	250.00
Lawrence Winmar	Lyrik Award 2021	2021 Lyrik award winner	500.00
Kye Ryan	Lyrik Award 2021	2021 Lyrik award winner	250.00
Jeven Hilzinger-Smith	Lyrik Award 2021	2021 Lyrik award winner	250.00
German Panopio	Lyrik Award 2021	2021 Lyrik award winner	250.00
Djai Hunter	Lyrik Award 2021	2021 Lyrik award winner	750.00
Brodee Still	Lyrik Award 2021	2021 Lyrik award winner	250.00
Ariz Ahmed	Lyrik Award 2021	2021 Lyrik award winner	250.00
Levi Korlen Montgomery	24June21	Winner of Kwinana Inspires photo competition	400.00
Australia Post	1010611110	Agency commission fees to 310521	120.51
St John Ambulance Australia (WA) In	FAINV00830356	First aid training 210621	128.00
Telstra	0335568200Jun21	Banksia Park Clubhouse to 090721	47.25
Toll Transport Pty Ltd	1123086	Courier charges 140621	36.86
Western Australian Local Government	I3087502	Community disaster recovery short course	578.00
Water Corporation of Western Austra	9000358839Jun21	12U Medina Hall	594.55
	90003540002Jun21	22U BMX Track amenities	150.78
	9000358337Jun21	7U Boy Scouts Hall	18.07
	9000358310Jun21	55U Medina Oval	940.54
	9000358855Jun21	94U Kwinana Senior Citizens	618.19
	9000354133Jun21	119U Thomas Oval Pavilion/Tucker Street Reserve	1,811.09
	9000343469Jun21	0U Old St John Ambulance	94.00
	9000343688Jun21	2U Little Rascals	287.15
	9000356366Jun21	30U Bright Futures	265.42
	9000348470Jun21	1067U Depot	3,223.51
	9000345691Jun21	12U Waste Stream	30.97
	9000357641Jun21	76U Orelia Oval	1,135.73
Environmental Health Association (W	31216	FoodSafe online annual subscription 21/22	550.00
Absolute Painting Services	INV-2027	Recquatic painting of internal walls	8,800.00
	INV-2028	Magenup Equestrian Centre repaint posts/beams	7,920.00
	INV-2006	Wellard Pavilion repaint	13,970.00
	INV-2007	Mandogalup Fire Station repainting	3,190.00
Synergy	958335710Jun21	7603U Orelia Oval (replacement reading)	234.97
	127609840Jun21	205U Feilman Building top floor	173.13



# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
	546496270Jun21	522U Skottowe Park	264.17
	963532150Jun21	1260U Town Centre Park	476.18
	166216150Jun21	145U Sloan Reserve bore pump 3	152.31
	958312220Jun21	355U Djlilba View	261.03
	558638440Jun21	94U Challenger/Bertram entry statement	132.14
ZircoData Pty Ltd	ZDW0173357	Offsite storage pick up and retrieval to 250421	965.95
Bristol Cleaning Services	0621-C	BP Clubhouse clean windows and tracks	130.00
ABCO Products	719350	Degreasing floor cleaner for various locations	364.87
Bunnings Building Supplies	2163/01668318	Fiona Harris Pavilion hardware to repair door	151.46
	2163/01557386	Adventure Park shower heads	161.06
	2163/99843298	Cleaning crew vehicle equipment	254.26
	2163/01382293	Plants for John Wellard Community Centre	196.23
Ixom Operations Pty Ltd	6398481	Recquatic chlorine gas order	1,035.89
Modern Teaching Aids Pty Ltd	44379275	Beebot resources and storage trolley for Lego	1,664.97
Serco Australia Pty Ltd	91772421	Smartriders emergency transport for young people	1,026.00
Natural Area Holdings P/L t/as Natu	00015609	Weed control Clementi Road and Millar Road	33,148.50
Our Community	SCBC58787	4 x Smarty Grants training vouchers for WA session	1,400.00
	SCBC58788	2 x Smarty Grants training vouchers for WA session	500.00
Downer EDI Works Pty Ltd	60111110	Asphalt 7mm & 10mm Gran AC50B	436.61
Bolinda Publishing Pty Ltd	230089	Audiobooks for the Library	803.62
Outsource Business Support Solution	00001740	Temp staff week ending 270621	2,776.95
Children's Book Council Of Australi	00007076	Children's Book Week 2021 merchandise	541.50
Signaltech	3912	Banksia 60 install a new TV point	264.00
Daniels Printing Craftsmen	72908	2021/2022 Waste and Recycling calendars	23,408.00
Carroll & Richardson Flagworld Pty	101558	Pride community flag for the Zone	134.90
City of Rockingham	116832	Tipping fees June 21	21,203.50
Civica Pty Ltd	M/LG019284	Licence support and maintenance to 310821	8,420.51
Tangent Nominees Pty Ltd T/As Summi	BP2021/756	Refund BP2021/756	253.95
Western Maze Pty Ltd	00001315	Green waste collection area 2	20,725.87
	00001314	Green waste collection area 1	24,867.65
Coastline Mowers	28538#10	Service kit for quick cut	86.50
Foreshore Rehabilitation & Fencing	INV-4918	Repairs to Kelly Park fence at 3 locations	516.64
HQ Limestone	0808	Soil for Community garden at John Wellard	126.00
Schweppes Australia Pty Ltd	0810390095	Recquatic drinks for cafe	613.39
Bladon WA Pty Ltd	BWAI48191	Merchandise for the Community Engagement	3,750.45
Advanced Traffic Management (WA) Pt	00147262	Traffic management Colchester Ave 180621	974.36
	00147260	Traffic management for Mandogalup 180621	1,269.08
Kennards Hire Rockingham - Generato	22716274	Light plant tower for Kwinana Wolves Rugby Union	3,600.00
Cleverpatch Pty Ltd	403306	Drum Star for William Bertram	146.41
ED Property Services	00001820	Callistemon 65 investigate roof leak	198.00
	00001819	Callistemon 21 repair to roof leak in dining room	88.00
JB Hi-Fi Rockingham	203239341-100	Philips hue gradient light strips for Zone	1,433.00
Complete Office Supplies Pty Ltd	10204752	Community Resource Centres restock of stationery	218.86
	10203931	Community Resource Centres restock of stationery	1,471.88
Boffins Bookshop Pty Ltd	INV0150567	Replacement books for Library	5,384.08
Spotlight Pty Ltd	006502266207	Small items for the Fairy Garden program	100.00
Landgate	68589810	November 2020 and May 2021 aerial capture	9,013.78

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
	68519169	Identification of land parcels	43.86
Big W	176456	Recquatic Pro Shop swim nappies	165.00
	176455	Resources for Safe Cycle program	295.00
	176461	Ongoing hair and makeup workshops materials	1,469.54
	176437	Mixed Lego selection	984.00
	176425	Supplies for our Place Leaders programs and events	234.00
	176441	Microwave oven for Recquatic	99.00
JB HiFi Commercial Division	BD0498572	2x Samsung 65-inch Business TV for training rooms	2,778.00
Master Lock Service	00008011	Kwinana Adventure Park replace door locks/handles	425.00
Name Badge World	BW21992	Employee name badges	32.29
Talis Consultants Pty Ltd	22854	Peace Park landfill gas monitoring	1,271.33
ECO Imports Pty Ltd	SI-145347	Giant games for youth engagement	524.00
ALSCO Pty Ltd	CPER2142867	OCM dinners linen hire	60.19
Imagesource Digital Solutions	457735	10x No Diving signs for Recquatic	187.00
	457694	SAV decals for walls of Community Centres	935.00
	457693	A frame signage for the Community Centres	1,474.00
Woolworths Group Limited	4158896	Master Chef program supplies	59.85
	4158895	Drop In consumables	119.49
	89941939	Recquatic cafe supplies	198.20
	89828568	Recquatic staff room sundries	153.90
	90470465	Recquatic cafe supplies	104.33
	90336162	Recquatic cafe supplies	141.71
	90079002	Recquatic cafe supplies	140.00
	89434960	Recquatic cafe supplies	217.60
	4158887	Containers for Zone Drop In	40.00
	4158885	Items for Zone Drop In	47.69
	4158886	Items for Unique program	19.15
	4158877	Emergency relief gift cards and essential items	1,184.05
	4158893	Items for the Zone	18.56
	4158890	Items for Social Strategy celebration	118.21
Clockwork Print	INV-0065554	Cafe Splash opening hours signage	137.50
Elexacom	114278	John Wellard Community Centre water leak repairs	88.00
	114280	Admin emergency and evacuation lighting testing	154.00
	114295	Leda Hall light switch repairs	141.45
	114296	Bright Futures RCD testing	88.00
	114368	City Operations various electrical jobs	1,675.75
	114297	Bright Futures electrical testing/tagging	198.00
	114265	Depot RCD testing	132.00
	114220	Darius Wells electrical repairs	243.32
	114222	Fiona Harris investigate kitchen appliances	66.00
	114264	Darius Wells tripped circuit reset	44.00
	114274	Bright Futures floodlight repairs	451.55
	114275	Medina Hall electrical testing and tagging	122.10
	114373	Koorliny Arts Centre make safe after water leak	154.00
	114369	Depot lighting repairs	50.27
	114361	Depot supply 10 x camlocks	325.60
	114027	City Operations install power outlets	640.43
	114412	The Zone investigate lights out	44.00
	114411	Thomas Kelly Pavilion investigate power loss	44.00
	114410	Administration emergency light repair	66.00
	114375	Investigate power issue at Depot	673.23
	114374	Banksia 7 install an external GPO	44.00
	114218	Recquatic automatic door electrical for install	102.25
	114221	Parmelia House exit light repairs	804.40

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
	114217	Administration microwave oven investigation	154.00
Gregs Glass	11624	Victory for Life security screens/doors	2,250.00
Shane Anthony Russon	15.9	Rates Refund	1,000.00
Trevor Lewis Walley	Lyrik Award 2021	2021 Lyrik award Welcome to the Country	500.00
Morris Jacobs	35-22/06/2021	Art classes at Darius Wells 220621	200.00
Flying Canape	11556	Lyrik awards catering 160621	2,922.00
Challenger Veterinary Hospital	108341	Animal services 230521	65.00
	108779	Animal services 290521	65.00
Frontline Fire and Rescue Equipment	71364	Dividing breech 25mm	520.05
Starbucks Flooring	INV-000826	Banksia 65 repair to vinyl in kitchen	313.00
	INV-000823	Callistemon 65 replace flooring	1,395.00
	INV-000825	Banksia 60 replace flooring	1,176.00
Kwinana Veterinary Hospital Pty Ltd	136651	Animal services	65.00
Kerb Direct Kerbing Pty Ltd	56395	Concrete kerbing works for Mulligan Way footpath	4,752.00
K Mart	282442	Zone Drop In kitchenware	40.00
	282468	Creative writing workshop sketch pads	20.00
Diversity Sustainable Development	34	Outpost data logger annual SIM hosting 14 loggers	3,498.00
Total Tools Rockingham	149891AB	Blade circular saw	67.95
Koorliny Arts Centre	00004506	2021 LyriK Awards venue hire	742.00
Skateboarding WA	INV-1022	June Jam session 12021	1,540.00
	INV-1026	SWA annual programs	1,540.00
John Scarfe	92	Pens for citizenship ceremony	900.00
	91	Pens for citizenship ceremony	900.00
Anthony Roy Pivac	Lyrik Award 2021	2021 Lyrik award winner for Achievement	250.00
	Lyrik Award 2021	2021 Lyrik award winner for inspiration	250.00
Kearns Garden Supplies	72	Administration Building hardware supplies	89.50
Lo-Go Appointments	00423834	Temp staff week ending 190621	1,710.72
	00423833	Temp staff week ending 190621	2,292.74
Charles Service Company	00034023	Darius Wells carpet/floor/window cleaning	14,314.41
	00033952	Cleaning consumables June 2021	3,507.44
	00034017	The Zone Youth Centre floor/window clean	5,912.39
	00034020	Kwinana Recquatic floor/window clean	13,777.77
	00034018	Depot floors/window clean	1,203.31
	00034025	Incubator floors/window clean	1,870.71
	00033862	Cleaning various locations June 2021	42,519.57
	00034024	Administration Building floors/window cleaning	5,683.58
	00034021	Kwinana Adventure Park tile cleaning	160.78
Plantrite	00036971	Native seedling shortages for planting season	2,900.48
	00036972	Native seedling for planting season	2,841.56
Accidental Health & Safety Perth	6021	Restock first aid at The Zone	389.17
Yasmin Studio	195	Term 2 photography program at The Zone	500.00
Microcom Pty Ltd trading as MetroCo	INV029814	Field figure 8 road cleat 10 pack & vent plugs	775.50
Amazing Clean Rockingham	00011180	Banksia Park V3 repair curtains	120.00
	00011203	Banksia Park V41 repair and refit curtains	120.00
	00011283	Banksia Park V1 repair blinds to back sliding door	120.00
The Worm Shed	00006182	15 x worm cafe sales and workshop	3,965.00
EFT TRANSFER: - 30/06/2021			211,411.95

# Payment Listing

Payments made between 01/06/2021 and 30/06/2021

Payee	Invoice	Description	Amount
Australian Services Union	PY01-27-Aust Ser	Payroll Deduction	250.73
	PY01-27-Aust Ser	Payroll Deduction	71.70
Australian Taxation Office	PY99-25-Australi	PAYG tax withheld	1,639.00
	PY01-27-Australi	PAYG tax withheld	196,936.00
Maxxia Pty Ltd	PY01-27-Maxxia P	Payroll Deduction	1,383.66
	PY01-27-Maxxia P	Payroll Deduction	1,602.93
Health Insurance Fund of WA (HIF)	PY01-27-Health I	Payroll Deduction	1,054.15
City of Kwinana - Xmas fund	PY01-27-TOK Chri	Payroll Deduction	7,380.00
Child Support Agency	PY01-27-Child Su	Payroll Deduction	704.01
LGRCEU	PY01-27-LGRCEU	Payroll Deduction	379.51
	PY01-27-LGRECE U	Payroll Deduction	10.26
EFT TRANSFER: - 30/06/2021			49,816.36
Bright Futures Family Day Care - Pa	210621 to 270621	FDC payroll 210621 to 270621	34,520.02
Bright Futures In Home Care - Payro	210621 to 270621	IHC Payroll 210621 to 270621	15,296.34
<b>Total EFT</b>			<b>-6,182,106.91</b>
<b>Cancelled Cheques</b>			
City Of Kwinana - Pay Cash			0.00
<b>Total Cancelled Cheques</b>			<b>0.00</b>
<b>Payroll</b>			
Payroll			648,933.52
Payroll - Interim			3,256.94
Payroll			645,573.44
Payroll - Interim			4,497.28
Payroll			652,352.69
<b>Total Payroll</b>			<b>-1,954,613.87</b>
<b>Grand Total</b>			<b>-8,171,897.18</b>



# Credit Card Transactions

1/06/2021 to 30/06/2021

Transaction No	Tran Type	Tran Reference	Invoice Date	Actual	Transaction Description
<b>Credit card Executive Assistant to 030621</b>				<b>\$1,613.22</b>	
5173833	Invoice	030621A	03/06/2021	\$9.29	Flights fee Neighbourhood Watch Conference
5173833	Invoice	030621A	03/06/2021	\$550.00	Membership subscription for Elected Member Institute of Company Directors
5173833	Invoice	030621A	03/06/2021	\$907.27	Flights Neighbourhood Watch Conference
5173833	GST	030621A	03/06/2021	\$146.66	GST
<b>Credit card Manager Economic Development and Advocacy to 030621</b>				<b>\$192.58</b>	
5173838	Invoice	030621B	03/06/2021	\$3.91	Coffee for business workshops
5173838	Invoice	030621B	03/06/2021	\$13.76	Parking to attend CEDA lunch
5173838	Invoice	030621B	03/06/2021	\$15.36	Coffee for business workshops
5173838	Invoice	030621B	03/06/2021	\$24.09	Coffee for business workshops
5173838	Invoice	030621B	03/06/2021	\$27.26	Celebration for Small Business workshops
5173838	Invoice	030621B	03/06/2021	\$44.09	Coffee for business workshops
5173838	Invoice	030621B	03/06/2021	\$46.59	Coffee for business workshops
5173838	GST	030621B	03/06/2021	\$17.52	GST
<b>Credit card Director City Development and Sustainability to 030621</b>				<b>\$120.40</b>	
5173849	Invoice	030621C	03/06/2021	\$9.18	Parking for seminar
5173849	Invoice	030621C	03/06/2021	\$50.00	Appeal fees Waste Stream Management
5173849	Invoice	030621C	03/06/2021	\$54.82	Coffee Small Business Friendly Approvals Program
5173849	GST	030621C	03/06/2021	\$6.40	GST
<b>Credit card Director City Infrastructure to 030621</b>				<b>\$17.53</b>	
5173851	Invoice	030621D	03/06/2021	\$15.94	Azure DevOps software for OneCouncil project
5173851	GST	030621D	03/06/2021	\$1.59	GST
<b>Credit card Chief Executive Officer to 030621</b>				<b>\$67.77</b>	
5173855	Invoice	030621E	03/06/2021	\$4.59	Parking Reconciliation Week Street Banner Project
5173855	Invoice	030621E	03/06/2021	\$14.73	Parking meeting Department Jobs Science and Innovation
5173855	Invoice	030621E	03/06/2021	\$16.52	Parking Waterwise Recognition event
5173855	Invoice	030621E	03/06/2021	\$25.77	Parking Hydrogen Ambition Conference
5173855	GST	030621E	03/06/2021	\$6.16	GST
<b>Credit card Manager Governance and Legal to 030621</b>				<b>\$2,210.42</b>	

# Credit Card Transactions

1/06/2021 to 30/06/2021

Transaction No	Tran Type	Tran Reference	Invoice Date	Actual	Transaction Description
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$10.62	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$35.21	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$43.32	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$50.00	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$50.00	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$50.00	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$50.00	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$55.02	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$87.33	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$87.61	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$96.61	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$100.00	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$114.23	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$115.34	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$116.33	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$135.77	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$139.45	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$144.98	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$150.00	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$200.00	Facebook advertising
5173879	Invoice	030621F	03/06/2021	\$330.55	Mailchimp subscription fee
5173879	GST	030621F	03/06/2021	\$48.05	GST
<b>Credit card Director City Engagement to 030621</b>				<b>\$370.47</b>	
5173889	Invoice	030621G	03/06/2021	\$-500.00	Refund of van bond for OMG Fringe Festival
5173889	Invoice	030621G	03/06/2021	\$16.22	Fuel for loan car OMG Fringe Festival
5173889	Invoice	030621G	03/06/2021	\$19.99	Fishing wire for OMG Fringe Festival
5173889	Invoice	030621G	03/06/2021	\$20.45	String lights for OMG Fringe Festival
5173889	Invoice	030621G	03/06/2021	\$27.27	Marshmallows for OMG Fringe Festival
5173889	Invoice	030621G	03/06/2021	\$65.45	BBQ van for OMG Fringe Festival
5173889	Invoice	030621G	03/06/2021	\$70.91	Umbrellas for OMG Fringe Festival

# Credit Card Transactions

1/06/2021 to 30/06/2021

Transaction No	Tran Type	Tran Reference	Invoice Date	Actual	Transaction Description
5173889	Invoice	030621G	03/06/2021	\$72.73	Ice cream van for OMG Fringe Festival
5173889	Invoice	030621G	03/06/2021	\$76.36	Om Nom Nom van for OMG Fringe Festival
5173889	Invoice	030621G	03/06/2021	\$80.00	BBQ van for OMG Fringe Festival
5173889	Invoice	030621G	03/06/2021	\$115.45	Renewal of Poisons Permit Recquatic
5173889	Invoice	030621G	03/06/2021	\$134.55	Refreshments for Club Network Night
5173889	Invoice	030621G	03/06/2021	\$137.40	Equipment for OMG Fringe Festival
5173889	GST	030621G	03/06/2021	\$33.69	GST
<b>Credit card Rates Coordinator to 030621</b>				<b>\$980.00</b>	
5173893	Invoice	030621H	03/06/2021	\$196.00	Lodgement fees for means inquiry summons
5173893	Invoice	030621H	03/06/2021	\$784.00	Lodgement fees for means inquiry summons
<b>Credit card Manager Human Resources to 030621</b>				<b>\$4,464.08</b>	
5173903	Invoice	030621I	03/06/2021	\$45.45	Smartrider autoloader
5173903	Invoice	030621I	03/06/2021	\$45.45	Smartrider autoloader
5173903	Invoice	030621I	03/06/2021	\$45.45	Smartrider autoloader
5173903	Invoice	030621I	03/06/2021	\$73.09	Flowers for staff member
5173903	Invoice	030621I	03/06/2021	\$74.45	Flowers for staff member
5173903	Invoice	030621I	03/06/2021	\$78.14	Gift basket for staff member
5173903	Invoice	030621I	03/06/2021	\$150.00	Training Management of Licensed Premises
5173903	Invoice	030621I	03/06/2021	\$150.00	Training Management of Licensed Premises
5173903	Invoice	030621I	03/06/2021	\$300.00	EMRC Masterclass
5173903	Invoice	030621I	03/06/2021	\$545.45	Tuition fees for staff member
5173903	Invoice	030621I	03/06/2021	\$676.03	LinkedIn advertising
5173903	Invoice	030621I	03/06/2021	\$705.64	LinkedIn advertising
5173903	Invoice	030621I	03/06/2021	\$1,286.00	Tuition fees for staff member
5173903	GST	030621I	03/06/2021	\$288.93	GST
<b>Grand Total:</b>				<b>\$10,036.47</b>	

## 18.4 Council Policy - Code of Conduct Behaviour Complaints Management

### DECLARATION OF INTEREST:

There were no declarations of interest declared.

### SUMMARY:

In accordance with the requirements of the *Local Government (Model Code of Conduct) Regulations 2021* ('Regulations'), at its ordinary meeting of 24 February 2021 Council adopted the City of Kwinana Elected Members, Committee Members and Candidates – Code of Conduct ('Code of Conduct').

Clause 15(2) of the Regulations provides that the procedure for dealing with complaints made against Elected Members, Committee Members and Candidates in accordance with the Code may be determined by the local government to the extent that it is not provided for by the Regulations. The Code of Conduct Behaviour Complaints Management Policy ('Complaints Management Policy') and Behaviour Complaint Form at Attachment A establishes this procedure and is recommended for implementation by Council.

### OFFICER RECOMMENDATION:

That Council adopt the Code of Conduct Behaviour Complaints Management Policy and Behaviour Complaint Form, as at Attachment A.

NOTE - AN ABSOLUTE MAJORITY OF COUNCIL IS REQUIRED

### DISCUSSION:

The Complaints Management Policy requires that a complaint against an Elected Member, Committee Member or Candidate must be made within one month after the alleged Breach using a Behaviour Complaint Form.

The Complaints Management Policy establishes the procedure for dealing with complaints about alleged breaches of behaviour requirements under the City's Code of Conduct. It establishes that the principles of procedural fairness will apply, with complaints to be considered and determined on its merits.

The Complaints Management Policy establishes the role of Behaviour Complaints Officer, who is authorised to handle a complaint where:

- the complaint is not serious in nature;
- the parties have not opted to undertake Alternative Dispute Resolution; and
- there is no conflict of interest (or perceived conflict of interest).

The CEO and such officers as appointed by them are to act as Behavioural Complaints Officers.



**18.4 COUNCIL POLICY - CODE OF CONDUCT BEHAVIOUR COMPLAINTS MANAGEMENT**

A Behaviour Complaints Officer is to appoint an Independent Complaints Assessor to handle a complaint where:

- Alternative Dispute Resolution is not commenced, is terminated or does not achieve an agreed outcome; and
- the complaint is not serious in nature though a conflict of interest (of perception of conflict of interest) preclude a Behaviour Complaints Officer from making a determination in relation to the complaint; or
- the complaint is serious in nature such that it warrants the appointment of an independent party.

**LEGAL/POLICY IMPLICATIONS:*****Local Government (Model Code of Conduct) Regulations 2021*****15. Other provisions about complaints**

- (2) *The procedure for dealing with complaints may be determined by the local government to the extent that it is not provided for in this Division.*

**FINANCIAL/BUDGET IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no financial/budget implications as a result of this report.

**ASSET MANAGEMENT IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no asset management implications as a result of this report.

**ENVIRONMENTAL/PUBLIC HEALTH IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no environmental/public health implications as a result of this report.

**STRATEGIC/SOCIAL IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no strategic/social implications as a result of this report.

**COMMUNITY ENGAGEMENT:**

There are no community engagement implications as a result of this report.

**COUNCIL DECISION****470****MOVED CR P FEASEY****SECONDED CR S LEE**

**That Council adopt the Code of Conduct Behaviour Complaints Management Policy and Behaviour Complaint Form, as at Attachment A.**

**CARRIED BY AN ABSOLUTE MAJORITY OF COUNCIL**

**7/0**

# Council Policy

## Code of Conduct Behaviour Complaints Management



<b>Council Policy</b>	
Legal Authority	<i>Local Government (Model Code of Conduct) Regulations 2021</i>
Department	Governance and Legal

## 1. Title

Code of Conduct Behaviour Complaints Management Policy

## 2. Purpose

To establish the procedure for dealing with complaints about alleged breaches of behaviour requirements under the City of Kwinana Elected Members, Committee Members and Candidates – Code of Conduct, in accordance with clause 15(2) of the *Local Government (Model Code of Conduct) Regulations 2021*.

To give effect to the City's commitment to an effective, transparent, fair and accessible complaints handling process that supports high standards of behaviour of Elected Members, Committee Members and Candidates.

## 3. Scope

This Policy applies where a complaint is made in accordance with the City of Kwinana Elected Members, Committee Members and Candidates – Code of Conduct.

## 4. Definitions

**Act** means the *Local Government Act 1995*.

**Behaviour Complaints Officer** means the Chief Executive Officer, or such person authorised by the CEO to undertake the duties of a Behaviour Complaints Officer.

**Breach** means a breach of the Code of Conduct.

**Candidate** an individual is considered a Candidate when their nomination for election is accepted by a returning officer under section 4.49 of the Act. The Code of Conduct applies to the Candidate from that point in time. Any alleged behaviour breach may only be dealt with if the Candidate becomes an Elected Member.

**Code of Conduct** means the City of Kwinana Elected Members, Committee Members and Candidates – Code of Conduct.

**Committee** means a committee of Council, established in accordance with section 5.8 of the Act.

**Committee Member** includes any Elected Member, local government employee or unelected member of the community appointed by the Council to be a member of a Council committee.

**Complainant** means a person who has submitted a Complaint in accordance with this Policy.

**Complaint** means a complaint submitted under the Code of Conduct.



**Complaint Documents** means the Complaint Form and any supporting information, evidence, or attachments provided by the Complainant.

**Complaint Form** means the form approved under the Code of Conduct.

**Council** means the Council of the City of Kwinana.

**Council or Committee Meeting** means a formal meeting of the Council or a Committee that is called and convened in accordance with the Act. It does not include informal meetings, workshops or briefings.

**Elected Member** means a person currently serving a term of office as an Elected Member of the Council in accordance with the Act.

**Finding** means a finding made in accordance with Code of Conduct as to whether a Breach has or has not occurred.

**Independent Complaints Assessor** means an independent party appointed in accordance with section 5.8 of the Act for the purpose of dealing with a Complaint.

**Plan** means a Plan prepared and implemented under the Code of Conduct to address the behaviour of the person to whom the Complaint relates, if a Finding has been made that a Breach has occurred.

**Response Documents** means the response provided by the Respondent to the Complaint, and includes any supporting information or evidence that is supplied.

## **5. Policy statement**

### **5.1 PRINCIPLES**

#### **5.1.1 Procedural Fairness**

The principles of procedural fairness will apply when dealing with a Complaint:

- the Respondent will be afforded a reasonable opportunity to be heard prior to any findings being made;
- decisions are to be made in an objective and impartial manner with an absence of bias (or the perception of bias); and
- any findings made are to be based on proper and genuine consideration of the evidence.

#### **5.1.2 Consistency**

Each Complainant and Respondent will be dealt with according to their circumstances and each Complaint considered and determined on its merits. However, the City shall ensure consistent decision making in relation to a Complaint, with similar circumstances resulting in similar decisions where appropriate.

#### **5.1.3 Confidentiality**

To protect both the Complainant and Respondent, the City will take all reasonable steps to maintain confidentiality when dealing with a Complaint. Information gained in the course of managing a Complaint is to be managed in a secure manner and must not be disclosed or used inappropriately.

#### **5.1.4 Accessibility**

Information on how to make a Complaint is available on the City's website, or alternatively from the City's Administration Building upon request.



Where required, the City shall provide assistance to complete a Complaint Form or otherwise to navigate the complaints process.

## **5.2 ROLES**

### **5.2.1 Behaviour Complaints Officer**

A Complaint may be dealt with by the Behavioural Complaints Officer in instances where:

- in the view of the Behaviour Complaints Officer, the nature of the Complaint is not serious or complex in nature;
- Alternative Dispute Resolution is either not appropriate given the nature of the complaint, it not agreed to by both parties, is terminated or does not achieve an agreed outcome; and
- the Behaviour Complaints Officer does not have a conflict of interest in relation to the Complaint (or a perceived conflict of interest).

In undertaking their functions, the Behaviour Complaints Officer will apply the Principles of this Policy.

The authority of the Behaviour Complaints Officer includes the power to:

- Accept complaints and withdrawal of complaints;
- Dismiss a Complaint in accordance with the Code of Conduct, providing reasons for such dismissal;
- Make a Finding as to whether an alleged Complaint has or has not occurred, based upon evidence from which it may be concluded that it is more likely that the breach occurred than it did not occur;
- Where a Finding is made that a breach has occurred, determine:
  - To take no further action where appropriate; or
  - Prepare and implement a plan to address the behaviour of the person to whom the Complaint relates.

### **5.2.2 Independent Complaints Assessor**

The Independent Complaints Assessor is an impartial third party, appointed by the Behaviour Complaints Officer where:

- the Complaint is sufficiently serious or complex in nature such that it warrants the appointment of an independent party to undertake assessment and/or make a Finding; or
- the Complaint is not serious or complex in nature, however a conflict of interest (of the perception of a conflict of interest) preclude a Behaviour Complaints Officer from making a determination in relation to the complaint; and
- Alternative Dispute Resolution is either not appropriate given the nature of the complaint, is not agreed to by both parties, is terminated or does not achieve an agreed outcome.

Where a Complaint is referred to an Independent Complaints Assessor, the Behaviour Complaints Officer is to provide the Complaint Documents, the Response Documents and any relevant Local Government Records as attachments.

In undertaking their functions, the Independent Complaints Assessor will apply the Principles of this Policy.

The Independent Complaints Assessor has authority to:

- Accept a withdrawal of complaint;
- Dismiss a Complaint in accordance with the Code of Conduct, providing reasons for any such dismissal;

- Make a Finding as to whether an alleged Complaint has or has not occurred, based upon evidence from which it may be concluded that it is more likely that the breach occurred than it did not occur;
- Where a Finding is made that a breach has occurred, determine:
  - To take no further action, where appropriate; or
  - Prepare and implement a plan to address the behaviour of the person to whom the Complaint relates.

### **5.3 PROCEDURE**

#### **5.3.1 Making a Complaint**

Any person may make a Complaint alleging that an Elected Member, Committee Member or Candidate has behaved in a way that constitutes a breach of the Code of Conduct.

A Complaint must be made within one month after the alleged Breach.

A Complaint must be made by completing the Complaint Form in full and providing the completed forms to the Behaviour Complaints Officer.

A Complaint must be made in accordance with the Complaint Form and specify which requirement(s) of the Code of Conduct is alleged to have been breached. It must also include the name and contact details of the Complainant.

Where a Complaint Form omits required details, the Behaviour Complaints Officer will invite the Complainant to provide this information in order for the Complaint to be progressed.

Where a Complaint is made more than one month after the alleged breach, the Behaviour Complaints Officer will give the Complainant written notice that the Complaint cannot be made.

#### **5.3.2 Candidate Complaints**

A Complaint in relation to a Candidate must be made in accordance with the above process, but cannot be dealt with unless the Candidate is subsequently elected as an Elected Member.

Within seven days after receiving a Candidate Complaint, the Behaviour Complaints Officer will provide written notice:

- To the Complainant confirming receipt and advising of the procedure for candidate complaints; and
- To the Respondent, including a summary of the complaint and advising of the procedure for candidate complaints.

No action will be taken until the results of the election are declared by the Returning Officer. If the respondent is elected, then the Complaint will be dealt with in accordance with this Policy. Timeframes that would otherwise commence on the receipt of a Complaint will be taken to commence on the election date.

If the Respondent is not elected, the Behaviour Complaints Officer will provide the Complainant with notice that the Respondent has not been elected and that the Complaint cannot be dealt with.

#### **5.3.3 Withdrawing a Complaint**

A Complainant may withdraw their Complaint at any time before a Finding has been made in relation to the Complaint.

A Complainant may withdraw a Complaint by advising the Behaviour Complaints Officer or Independent Complaints Assessor (as appropriate) in writing that they wish to do so.

After receiving a written withdrawal of the Complaint, the Behaviour Complaints Officer or Independent Complaints Assessor will take all necessary steps to terminate the process commenced under this Policy.

#### **5.3.4 Notice to Complainant**

Within seven days of receiving a Complaint, the Behaviour Complaints Officer will provide written notice to the Complainant:

- confirming receipt of the Complaint;
- outlining the process that will be followed and possible outcomes;
- explaining the application of confidentiality to the complaint;
- including a copy of this Policy; and
- if necessary, seeks clarifications or additional information.

If the Complaint Form indicates that the Complainant agrees to participate in Alternative Dispute Resolution, the Behaviour Complaints Officer will advise the Complainant of the process in accordance with Part 5.3.6 of this Policy.

#### **5.3.5 Notice to Respondent**

Within 14 days of receiving a Complaint, the Behaviour Complaints Officer will provide written notice to the Respondent:

- advising that a Complaint has been made and include a copy of the Complaint Documents as well as copy of this Policy;
- outlining the process that will be followed, the opportunities that will be afforded to the Respondent to be heard and the possible outcomes;
- if applicable, advise that further information has been requested from the Complainant and will be provided in due course; or
- If applicable, advise that the matter has been referred to an Independent Complaints Assessor to be managed.

If the Complainant has agreed to participate in Alternative Dispute Resolution, the Behaviour Complaints Officer will ask the Respondent if they are also agreeable to participating.

#### **5.3.6 Alternative Dispute Resolution**

Alternative Dispute Resolution may support both parties reach a mutually satisfactory outcome that resolves the issues giving rise to the Complaint. Alternative Dispute Resolution requires the consent of both parties to the Complaint and may not be appropriate in all circumstances.

To commence the process, the Behaviour Complaints Officer or Independent Complaints Assessor (as appropriate) will, as the first course of action upon receiving a complaint, offer the Complainant and the Respondent the option of Alternative Dispute Resolution. If both parties agree to participate in Alternative Dispute Resolution, the formal process will be paused.

The objective of Alternative Dispute Resolution will be to reach an agreed resolution that satisfies the Complainant that the formal process is no longer required, allowing them to withdraw the Complaint, in accordance with Part 5.3.3 of this Policy. For example, an offer by a Respondent to issue a voluntary apology in response to a Complaint, even in the absence of a request from the Complainant, qualifies for consideration as Alternative Dispute Resolution.

If Alternative Dispute Resolution is commenced, both the Complainant and Respondent may decline to proceed with the process at any time. The process may also be terminated on the advice of the Facilitator or Mediator.

If Alternative Dispute Resolution is terminated or does not achieve an agreed outcome that results in the withdrawal of the Complaint, the Behaviour Complaints Officer or Independent Complaints Assessor (as appropriate) will resume the formal process required under this Policy.

### **5.3.7 Order of Complaints**

Complaints will normally be dealt with in the order in which they are received.

If more than one Complaint is received that relates to the same alleged behaviour, the Complaints may be progressed concurrently where appropriate.

### **5.3.8 Appointment of Independent Complaints Assessor**

Where the Behaviour Complaints Officer it to appoint a suitably qualified and experience Independent Complaints Assessor, they will endeavour to do so within a reasonable period.

The Behaviour Complaints Officer will provide written notice of the appointment to the Complainant and the Respondent.

### **5.3.9 Search of Local Government Records**

The Independent Complaints Assessor may request the Behaviour Complaints Officer to search for any relevant records in the City's Record Management System or Councillor emails.

In particular, if the behaviour is alleged to have occurred at a Council or Committee Meeting, the Behaviour Complaints Officer will be requested to identify any Local Government records that provide evidence that may support a decision as to whether:

- the behaviour occurred at a Council or Committee Meeting;
- the behaviour was dealt with by the person presiding at the meeting; and/or
- the Respondent has taken remedial action in accordance with the *Standing Orders Local Law 2019*.

The Independent Complaints Assessor must provide the Respondent with a copy of any records that are identified. In addition, where a clarification or additional information has been sought from the Complainant, copies must also be provided to the Respondent.

### **5.3.10 Assessment of the Complaint**

The Respondent is to be provided with a reasonable opportunity to be heard before forming any opinions or recommendations.

If the behaviour that is the subject of the Complaint is alleged to have occurred at a Council or Committee Meeting, the Behaviour Complaints Officer or Independent Complaints Assessor (as appropriate) will determine whether or not to dismiss the Complaint.

If a Complaint is dismissed, the Complainant and the Respondent must be given written notice of the decision and the reasons for the decision in accordance with the Code of Conduct. This concludes the process in relation to the Complaint.

If the Complaint is not dismissed, the Behaviour Complaints Officer or Independent



Complaints Assessor (as appropriate) will consider the Complaint and make a Finding as to whether the alleged Breach that is the subject of the Complaint has or has not occurred.

If it is determined that the alleged Breach **did not** occur, the Complainant and the Respondent are to be given written notice of the Finding and the reasons for the Finding in. This concludes the process for the Complaint.

If it is determined that the alleged breach **did** occur, the the Behaviour Complaints Officer or Independent Complaints Assessor (as appropriate) will decide whether to take no further action or prepare a plan to address the behaviour.

If the Behaviour Complaints Officer or Independent Complaints Assessor (as appropriate) decides to take no further action, the Complainant and the Respondent are to be given written notice of this decision and the reasons for the Finding. This concludes the process for the Complaint.

If the Behaviour Complaints Officer or Independent Complaints Assessor (as appropriate) decides to prepare a Plan, the Respondent is to be consulted prior. Any submissions made by the Respondent are to be considered before preparing and implementing such Plan.

#### **5.3.11 Compliance with plan requirements**

The Behaviour Complaints Officer will monitor the actions in timeframes set out in a Plan.

Failure to comply with a requirement included in a Plan is a minor breach under section 5.105(1) of the Act and the Code of Conduct.

The Behaviour Complaints Officer must provide a report advising Council of any failure to comply with a requirement included in a Plan.

### **5.4 DECISION MAKING**

#### **5.4.1 Objective and Principles**

All decisions made under this Policy will reflect the Policy Objectives and the Principles included in Part 5.1 of this Policy.

#### **5.4.2 Dismissal**

A Complaint is to be dismissed where, in accordance with the Code of Conduct:

- (a) the behaviour to which the Complaint relates occurred at a Council or Committee Meeting; and
- (b) either —
  - (i) the behaviour was dealt with by the person presiding at the meeting; or
  - (ii) the Respondent has taken remedial action in accordance with the *Standing Orders Local Law 2019*.

#### **5.4.3 Finding**

A Finding that the alleged breach has occurred must be based on evidence from which it may be concluded that it is more likely that the breach occurred than that it did not occur.

This may involve first considering whether the behaviour occurred, on the balance of probabilities, and then whether that behaviour constituted a breach of a requirement of the Code of Conduct.

#### **5.4.4 Action**

In deciding whether to take no further action, or prepare and implement a Plan, the

following is to be considered:

- the nature and seriousness of the breach(es);
- the Respondent's submission in relation to the contravention;
- whether the Respondent has breached the Code of Conduct knowingly or carelessly;
- whether the Respondent has breached the Code of Conduct on previous occasions;
- likelihood or not of the Respondent committing further breaches of the Code of Conduct;
- personal circumstances at the time of conduct;
- need to protect the public through general deterrence and maintain public confidence in Local Government; and
- any other matters which may be regarded as contributing to or the conduct or mitigating its seriousness.

#### **5.4.5 Plan Requirements**

The Proposed Plan may include requirements for the Respondent to do one or more of the following:

- engage in mediation;
- undertake counselling;
- undertake training; and/or
- take other action considered appropriate (e.g. an apology).

The Proposed Plan should be designed to provide the Respondent with the opportunity and support to demonstrate the professional and ethical behaviour expected of elected representatives expressed in the Code of Conduct.

The Proposed Plan may also outline:

- the actions to be taken to address the behaviour(s);
- who is responsible for the actions;
- any assistance the Local Government will provide to assist achieve the intent of the Plan; and/or
- a reasonable timeframe for the Plan action(s) to be addressed by the Respondent.

## **6. References**

Date of adoption and resolution No.	TBC
Review dates and resolution No.	TBC
Next review due date	TBC
Related documents	City of Kwinana Elected Members, Committee Members and Candidates – Code of Conduct

## Elected Members, Committee Members and Candidates – Code of Conduct Complaint Form

Schedule 1, Division 3 of the *Local Government (Model Code of Conduct) Regulations 2021*

- NOTE:** A complaint about an alleged breach must be made —
- (a) in writing in the form approved by the local government
  - (b) to an authorised person
  - (c) within one month after the occurrence of the alleged breach.

Name of Person Making the Complaint			
<b>Complainant Name:</b> <i>Given Name/s and Family Name</i>			
Contact Details			
<b>Residential Address:</b>			
<b>Postal Address:</b>			
<b>Phone:</b>	Day-time:		Mobile:
<b>Email:</b>			

Complaint Details:			
<b>1.</b>	<b>Insert Name of Person alleged to have committed a behavior breach:</b>		
<b>2.</b>	<b>If known, select the position that the person was fulfilling at the time the person committed the alleged behaviour breach:</b>	Elected Member of the City of Kwinana	<input type="checkbox"/>
		Member of a Committee of the City of Kwinana	<input type="checkbox"/>
		Candidate for election at the City of Kwinana	<input type="checkbox"/>
<b>3.</b>	<b>Date that the alleged behaviour breach occurred:</b>		

<b>4.</b>	<b>Location where the alleged behaviour breach occurred:</b>	
-----------	--	--

<b>5.</b>	<b>State the full details of the alleged breach.</b> <i>(Attach additional pages, where required)</i>

<b>6.</b>	<b>List any additional information you have provided as part of this complaint:</b> <i>Please ensure all information relevant to the alleged breach has been attached. This information will be the basis on which the complaint is considered.</i>

<b>COMPLAINANT</b> <i>please sign and date</i>  <i>NOTE - This form should be completed, dated and signed by the person making a complaint of an alleged breach of the Code of Conduct. The complaint is to be specific about the alleged breach and include the relevant section/subsection of the alleged breach.</i>  <i>The complaint must be made to the authorised officer within one month after the occurrence of the alleged breach.</i>	
<b>Signature:</b>	
<b>Date:</b>	



**Please submit completed Behaviour Complaint to:**

The City of Kwinana's Behaviour Complaints Officer:

Mailing Address: PO Box 21, Kwinana, WA, 6966

In person: Corner Gilmore Ave and Sulphur Rd, Kwinana 6167

Email: [customer@kwinana.wa.gov.au](mailto:customer@kwinana.wa.gov.au)

<b>OFFICE USE ONLY:</b> <i>Received by the Council appointed Behaviour Complaints Officer</i>	
Authorised Officer's Name:	
Authorised Officer's Signature:	
Date received:	

## 18.5 Budget Variations

### DECLARATION OF INTEREST:

There were no declarations of interest declared.

### SUMMARY:

To amend the 2021/2022 budget to reflect various adjustments to the General Ledger. Item 1 will have an effect on the brought forward surplus, and item 2 will have nil effect to the budgeted surplus position as detailed below.

### OFFICER RECOMMENDATION:

That Council approves the required budget variations to the Current Budget for 2021/2022 as follows.

ITEM #	DESCRIPTION	CURRENT BUDGET	INCREASE/ DECREASE	REVISED BUDGET
1	Capital Expenditure – Furniture and Equipment – Councillor's Lounge new furniture.	Nil	(35,000)	(35,000)
	Brought forward surplus	665,000	35,000	700,000
2	Capital Expenditure – Footpaths – Gamble Place Orelia	Nil	(30,000)	(30,000)
	Grant Funding – Footpaths – Gamble Place Orelia – LRCI Round 2	Nil	30,000	30,000
	Capital Expenditure – Footpaths – Waddingham Way, Medina	Nil	(60,000)	(60,000)
	Grant Funding – Footpaths – Waddingham Way, Medina – LRCI Round 2	Nil	60,000	60,000
	Capital Expenditure – Footpaths – Pudney Place, Orelia	Nil	(20,000)	(20,000)
	Grant Funding – Footpaths – Pudney Place, Orelia – LRCI Round 2	Nil	20,000	20,000
	Capital Expenditure – Footpaths – Joiner Place, Parmelia	Nil	(150,000)	(150,000)
	Grant Funding – Footpaths – Joiner Place, Parmelia – LRCI Round 2	Nil	150,000	150,000
	Capital Expenditure – Roads – Joiner Place, Parmelia	(150,000)	150,000	Nil
	Grant Funding – Roads – Joiner Place, Parmelia – LRCI Round 2	150,000	(150,000)	Nil

NOTE: AN ABSOLUTE MAJORITY OF COUNCIL IS REQUIRED

## 18.5 BUDGET VARIATIONS

**DISCUSSION:**

<b>ITEM #</b>	<b>DESCRIPTION</b>	<b>CURRENT BUDGET</b>	<b>INCREASE/ DECREASE</b>	<b>REVISED BUDGET</b>
1	Capital Expenditure – Furniture and Equipment – Councillors Lounge new furniture.	Nil	(35,000)	(35,000)
	Brought forward surplus	665,000	35,000	700,000
	The capital project for the new furniture for the Councillor's Lounge has now been identified as a project that should be carried forward from 2020/2021. It is proposed that this project is budgeted for in the 2021/2022 financial year and the brought forward surplus is increased to reflect those monies not spent in the last financial year.			
	Capital Expenditure – Footpaths – Gamble Place Orelia	Nil	(30,000)	(30,000)
	Grant Funding – Footpaths – Gamble Place Orelia – LRCI Round 2	Nil	30,000	30,000
	Capital Expenditure – Footpaths – Waddingham Way, Medina	Nil	(60,000)	(60,000)
	Grant Funding – Footpaths – Waddingham Way, Medina – LRCI Round 2	Nil	60,000	60,000
	Capital Expenditure – Footpaths – Pudney Place, Orelia	Nil	(20,000)	(20,000)
	Grant Funding – Footpaths – Pudney Place, Orelia – LRCI Round 2	Nil	20,000	20,000
	Capital Expenditure – Footpaths – Joiner Place, Parmelia	Nil	(150,000)	(150,000)
	Grant Funding – Footpaths – Joiner Place, Parmelia – LRCI Round 2	Nil	150,000	150,000
	Capital Expenditure – Roads – Joiner Place, Parmelia	(150,000)	150,000	Nil
	Grant Funding – Roads – Joiner Place, Parmelia – LRCI Round 2	150,000	(150,000)	Nil

The City of Kwinana previously entered into an agreement to receive the second round of funding from the Australian Government for the Local Roads and Community Infrastructure (LRCI) Program (LRCI Round 2). This program aims to assist a community-led recovery from COVID-19 by supporting local jobs, firms, and procurement. It is expected Councils, where possible, will use local businesses and workforces to deliver projects to ensure stimulus funding flows into local communities.

The following capital footpath projects funded by LRCI Round 2 funding have now been identified as projects to be carried forward from 2020/2021 but were not included in the 2021/2022 Annual Budget.

- 1) Gamble Place, Orelia footpath
- 2) Waddingham Way (formerly Porter Garden, Leda) footpath
- 3) Pudney Place, Orelia

The purpose of this budget variation is to rebudget these amounts in the 2021/2022 financial year including the LRCI Round 2 funding.

It also involves a correction to the LRCI Round 2 funded Joiner Road project to move it from Roads to Footpaths for asset classification purposes.

**18.5 BUDGET VARIATIONS****LEGAL/POLICY IMPLICATIONS:**

The *Local Government Act 1995* Part 6 Division 4 s 6.8 (1) requires the local government not to incur expenditure from its municipal fund for an additional purpose except where the expenditure-

(b) is authorised in advance by resolution\*

“additional purpose” means a purpose for which no expenditure estimate is included in the local government’s annual budget.

\*requires an absolute majority of Council.

**FINANCIAL/BUDGET IMPLICATIONS:**

The financial implications are detailed in this report.

**ASSET MANAGEMENT IMPLICATIONS:**

The allocation of funds towards the upgrading and purchase of City assets will be included in the City’s Asset Management Strategy.

**ENVIRONMENTAL/PUBLIC HEALTH IMPLICATIONS:****Public Health Implications:**

There are no implications on any determinants of health as a result of this report.

**STRATEGIC/SOCIAL IMPLICATIONS:**

This proposal will support the achievement of the following outcome and objective detailed in the Corporate Business Plan.

Plan	Outcome	Objective
Corporate Business Plan	Visionary leadership dedicated to acting for its community	5.1 Model accountable and ethical governance, strengthening trust with the community

**COMMUNITY ENGAGEMENT:**

There are no community engagement implications as a result of this report.



## 18.5 BUDGET VARIATIONS

**COUNCIL DECISION**

471

**MOVED CR S WOOD****SECONDED CR W COOPER**

That Council approves the required budget variations to the Current Budget for 2021/2022 as follows.

ITEM #	DESCRIPTION	CURRENT BUDGET	INCREASE/ DECREASE	REVISED BUDGET
1	Capital Expenditure – Furniture and Equipment – Councillor’s Lounge new furniture.	Nil	(35,000)	(35,000)
	Brought forward surplus	665,000	35,000	700,000
2	Capital Expenditure – Footpaths – Gamble Place Orelia	Nil	(30,000)	(30,000)
	Grant Funding – Footpaths – Gamble Place Orelia – LRCI Round 2	Nil	30,000	30,000
	Capital Expenditure – Footpaths – Waddingham Way, Medina	Nil	(60,000)	(60,000)
	Grant Funding – Footpaths – Waddingham Way, Medina – LRCI Round 2	Nil	60,000	60,000
	Capital Expenditure – Footpaths – Pudney Place, Orelia	Nil	(20,000)	(20,000)
	Grant Funding – Footpaths – Pudney Place, Orelia – LRCI Round 2	Nil	20,000	20,000
	Capital Expenditure – Footpaths – Joiner Place, Parmelia	Nil	(150,000)	(150,000)
	Grant Funding – Footpaths – Joiner Place, Parmelia – LRCI Round 2	Nil	150,000	150,000
	Capital Expenditure – Roads – Joiner Place, Parmelia	(150,000)	150,000	Nil
	Grant Funding – Roads – Joiner Place, Parmelia – LRCI Round 2	150,000	(150,000)	Nil

**CARRIED BY AN ABSOLUTE MAJORITY OF COUNCIL**  
7/0

## 18.6 Policy – Recognition and Depreciation of Assets – 2021

### DECLARATION OF INTEREST:

There were no declarations of interest declared.

### SUMMARY:

A review of Council Policy – Recognition and Depreciation of Assets is required annually. The last formal review was in 2019, with no changes required in 2020.

With many updates to the Financial Management Regulations in August 2021, and the introduction of AASB 16 *Leases*, a formal review has been conducted for 2021 and is recommended for Council endorsement.

### OFFICER RECOMMENDATION:

That Council adopts the reviewed Council Policy – Recognition and Depreciation of Assets as detailed in Attachment A.

### DISCUSSION:

A review of Council Policy – Recognition and Depreciation of Assets is required annually. In addition, during 2020 there were changes to the *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996* impacting the recognition and revaluation of fixed assets, specifically, right-of-use assets. The policy has been reviewed to ensure that it reflects the required changes to all relevant legislation.

A copy of the policy as recommended for amendment is detailed in Attachment A with the inclusions and deletions marked in tracked changes. A summary of changes recommended to the policy is included below:

- The revaluation cycle has been updated to 5 years and excludes plant and equipment type assets to align the policy with the revised *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996* and balances the administrative effort involved with the revaluation.
- A section has been included in the policy statement to recognise the treatment of Right of Use assets and vested improvements in accordance with the amended Regulation 17A of the *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996* and AASB 16 *Leases*.
- A section has been included to provide more clarity regarding the recognition of contributed assets.
- A section has been included to provide guidance with regards to disposing, impairing and writing off assets.
- Asset useful lives table has been reviewed and updated in accordance with current practice.
- Minor formatting changes.

## 18.6 POLICY – RECOGNITION AND DEPRECIATION OF ASSETS – 2021

**LEGAL/POLICY IMPLICATIONS:**

Section 6.4. of the *Local Government Act 1995* states that a local government

*“is to prepare an annual financial report for the preceding financial year and such other financial reports as are prescribed.”*

Regulation 17A of the *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996* states:

- (1) *In this regulation — carrying amount, in relation to an asset, means the carrying amount of the asset determined in accordance with the AAS; fair value, in relation to an asset, means the fair value of the asset measured in accordance with the AAS.*

*A right of use asset, of a local government, includes the local governments right to use -*

- (a) Crown land; or*
  - (b) Other land that is not owned by the local government.*
- That is vested in the local government at nil or nominal cost for an indefinite period for the purpose of roads or for any other purpose.*

*A vested improvement, in relation to a local government, means a pre-existing improvement on land of which the care, control or management is vested in the local government at nil or nominal cost for an indefinite period.*

- (2) *A local government must show in each financial report for the financial year ending on or after 30 June 2020,*
- (a) the fair value of all of the assets of the local government that are —*
    - (i) land and buildings that are classified as property, plant and equipment; or*
    - (ii) investment properties; or*
    - (iii) infrastructure; or*
    - (iv) vested improvements that the local government controls;**and*
  - (b) The carrying amount of all the non-financial assets of the local government that are plant and equipment type assets measured using the cost model in accordance with AAS; and*
  - (c) The carrying amount of all the right-of-use assets of the local government (other than vested improvements referred to in paragraph (a)(iv)) measured using the cost model in accordance with AAS.*
- (4) *A local government must revalue an asset of the local government —*
- (a) whenever the local government is of the opinion that the fair value of the asset is likely to be materially different from its carrying amount; and*
  - (b) in any event, within a period of at least 3 years but no more than 5 years after the day on which the asset was last valued or revalued.*
- (5) *A non-financial asset is to be excluded from the assets of a local government if the fair value of the asset as at the date of acquisition by the local government is under \$5 000.”*

**18.6 POLICY – RECOGNITION AND DEPRECIATION OF ASSETS – 2021**

Regulation 17B of the *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996* states:

- “A CEO must take all reasonable steps to prevent the theft or loss of —
- (a) a non-consumable asset that is susceptible to theft or loss due to its portable nature and attractiveness for personal use or resale; and
  - (b) an asset referred to in regulation 17A(5).”

Australian Accounting Standard AASB116 – *Property, Plant and Equipment* is applied in accounting for property, plant and equipment except when another Standard requires or permits a different accounting treatment.

Australian Accounting Standard AASB13 – *Fair Value Measurement* defines fair value, sets out in a single standard a framework for measuring fair value and requires disclosures about fair value measurements.

**FINANCIAL/BUDGET IMPLICATIONS:**

Independent valuation services for Land and Building assets currently cost approximately \$15,000 and are required to be budgeted in the relevant 5 year cycle for valuation years. Infrastructure valuations are undertaken internally. Adequate internal resources need to be budgeted in the relevant years.

**ASSET MANAGEMENT IMPLICATIONS:**

Any impairment or disposal of assets must be reported in accordance with this Policy. Condition ratings are also assessed during revaluations.

**ENVIRONMENTAL IMPLICATIONS:**

There are no environmental implications as a result of this report.

**STRATEGIC/SOCIAL IMPLICATIONS:**

This proposal will support the achievement of the following outcome and objective detailed in the Corporate Business Plan.

Plan	Outcome	Objective
Corporate Business Plan 2021-2025	5. Visionary leadership dedicated to acting for its community.	5.1. Model accountable and ethical governance, strengthening trust with the community.

**COMMUNITY ENGAGEMENT:**

There are no community engagement implications as a result of this report.



18.6 POLICY – RECOGNITION AND DEPRECIATION OF ASSETS – 2021

**COUNCIL DECISION**

**472**

**MOVED CR P FEASEY**

**SECONDED CR S WOOD**

**That Council adopts the reviewed Council Policy – Recognition and Depreciation of Assets as detailed in Attachment A.**

**CARRIED  
7/0**



## Council Policy

### Recognition and Depreciation of Assets



<b>Council Policy</b>	
Legal Authority	<i>Local Government Act 1995</i>
Department	Finance

#### 1. Title

Recognition and Depreciation of Assets Policy

#### 2. Purpose

The City owns, creates, purchases and manages assets and must ensure that effective and accountable systems are in place to safeguard the City's resources. This includes the development of appropriate systems to record the location and value of fixed assets acquired or constructed by the City. Fundamental considerations in the effective management of fixed assets are the determination of what constitutes a fixed asset, at what threshold value they should be capitalised and how depreciation is to be treated.

#### 3. Scope

This policy applies to all fixed assets owned, purchased, created, leased and managed by the City.

#### 4. Definitions

**Carrying amount**, is defined in Australian Accounting Standards Board (AASB) 116 as the amount at which ~~a non – financial~~ asset is recognised after deducting any accumulated depreciation and accumulated impairment losses.

**Contributed Asset**, is an asset acquired by the City at nominal or no cost, usually by way of agreement with property developers, through State Government arrangements or bequeathed to the City.

**Cost**, is defined in AASB 116 as the amount of cash or cash equivalents paid or the fair value of the other consideration given to acquire an asset at the time of its acquisition or construction or, where applicable, the amount attributed to that asset when initially recognised.

**Depreciable amount**, is defined in AASB 116 as the cost of an asset, or other amount substituted for cost, less its residual value.

**Depreciation**, is defined in AASB 116 as the systematic allocation of the depreciable amount of an asset over its useful life.

**Fair value**, is defined in AASB 13 as the price that would be received to sell an asset or paid to transfer a liability in an orderly transaction between market participants at the measurement date.

**Leases**, is defined in AASB 16 stating that a contract is, or contains, a lease if the contract conveys the right to control the use of an identified asset for a period of time in exchange for consideration.

**Intangible Asset**, is defined in AASB 138 as an identifiable, non-monetary asset without physical substance.

**Right of use (RoU) Asset**, is defined in Local Government Financial Management Regulations 1996 17A (FMR17A) as an asset that is controlled but not owned by the Local Government entity and includes the local government's right to use –

(a) Crown land; or

(b) Other land that is not owned by the local government, that is vested in the local government at nil or nominal cost for an indefinite period for the purpose of roads or any other purpose.

**Vested improvement**, is defined in FMR17A as a pre-existing improvement on land of which the care, control or management is vested in the local government at nil or nominal cost for an indefinite period.

**Property, plant and equipment**, is defined in AASB 116 as tangible items that:

- (a) are held for use in the production or supply of goods or services, for rental to others, or for administrative purposes; and
- (b) are expected to be used during more than one period.

**Residual value of an asset**, is defined in AASB 116 as the estimated amount that an entity would currently obtain from disposal of the asset, after deducting the estimated costs of disposal, if the asset were already of the age and in the condition expected at the end of its useful life.

**Useful life of an asset**, is defined in AASB 116 as:

- (a) the period over which an asset is expected to be available for use by an entity; or
- (b) the number of production or similar units expected to be obtained from the asset by an entity.

## 5. Policy statement

In accordance with Australian Accounting Standards and the Local Government Act 1995, the City values all assets using the fair value model, every four years.

Fair value is considered to be the best estimate of the price reasonably obtainable in the market at the date of the valuation. It is the most advantageous price reasonably obtainable by the seller and by the buyer.

In determining fair value, there is a presumption that the entity disposing of the asset is a going concern and has no aim to liquidate assets or materially alter the scale of its operations. It is also assumed that the asset is exchanged after an adequate period of marketing to obtain its most advantageous price.

A principal test in determining fair value is whether there is an active and liquid market for the asset. Where a quoted market price in such a market is available, that price represents the best evidence of the asset's fair value.

Fair value is also determined in reference to an asset's highest and best use, which results in the highest value.



AASB 116 provides that the fair value of land and buildings is usually determined from market based evidence and appraisal by professionally qualified valuers, however there is no statutory requirement to use valuers. The fair value of plant and equipment is usually the market value of items as determined by appraisal. Where there is no market-based evidence of fair value because of the specialised nature of property, plant and equipment (and the item is rarely sold), fair value may need to be estimated using an income or a depreciated replacement cost approach. AASB 13 notes that fair value is a market-based measurement and not an entity-specific measurement. While market information might be available for some assets and liabilities, market information may not be available for others. Hence another valuation technique may be required. The valuation techniques are:

1. Market approach - uses prices and other relevant information generated by market transactions involving identical or comparable (similar) assets, liabilities or group of assets and liabilities.
2. Cost approach - the amount that would be required currently to replace the service capacity of an asset (also referred to as 'current replacement cost').
3. Income approach - involves converting future amounts (cash flows or income and expense) to a single current (discounted) amount.
4. Depreciated replacement cost - the current replacement cost of an asset less, where applicable, accumulated depreciation calculated on the basis of such cost to reflect the already consumed or expired future economic benefits of the asset.

All new assets are measured initially at their cost of acquisition. In accordance with the AASB, where an asset is acquired at no cost, the cost of the acquisition is deemed to be the asset's fair value.

The cost of acquisition is defined as including the initial estimate of the costs of dismantling and removing the asset and restoring the site on which it is located.

When an asset is valued at fair value all assets of that class must be valued using the same method.

There are some assets that are "specialised" in nature, which is where the market evidence might not be available to guide fair value measurement. Such specialised assets may include infrastructure, land under infrastructure, specialised plant such as that used in waste and recycling facilities, sewerage plants, and historical or cultural assets. AASB 116 recognises the specialised nature of some assets and, as previously mentioned, provides for an income or depreciated replacement cost approach to be used to determine fair value. Note: Land and buildings are separate classes of assets and need to be valued separately.

## **5.1 Recognition**

As part of preparing the statutory financial statements, expenditures incurred by the City must be classified as either being 'operational in nature' or being such that they result in the creation of a 'fixed asset' (capital in nature). The manner in which expenditure is classified has a major impact on results disclosed in the Operating Statement and on the financial position disclosed in the City's Statement of Financial Position. Those items which are 'capitalised' must be depreciated over their useful life, which is determined according to the particular asset class to which that item belongs. Items that are 'expensed' rather than capitalised are to be included as operating expenditure at the time of incurring the cost.

The nature of the expenditure must be carefully considered to determine whether it creates a new fixed asset or whether it constitutes a repair or maintenance. Reference to relevant professional accounting standards and practice statements provide guidance in this regard.

To effectively balance the administrative workload of recording and maintaining a reliable Asset Register with the risk and compliance issues attaching to the proper classification of capital expenditure, regulation 17A(5) of the Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996 states:

*"A ~~non-financial~~ asset is to be excluded from the assets of a local government if the fair value of the asset as at the date of acquisition by the local government is under \$5 000."*

To permit this and to ensure compliance with the regulations, expenditure to acquire or enhance an asset should be capitalised if the expenditure is above the following thresholds and meets the definition of an asset:

Asset Group	Threshold Amount
Land	\$5,000
<del>Artworks</del>	<del>\$5,000</del>
Buildings	\$5,000
Furniture and Equipment	\$5,000
Plant and Equipment	\$5,000
<del>Motor Vehicles</del> Other Assets (Artwork, historical or cultural assets)	\$5,000
<u>Intangible Assets</u>	<u>\$5,000</u>
<u>Right of Use Asset - Lease</u>	<u>\$5,000</u>
Roads	\$5,000
Drainage	\$5,000
Footpaths	\$5,000
<u>Car Parks</u>	<u>\$5,000</u>
<u>Bus Shelters</u>	<u>\$5,000</u>
<u>Street Lights</u>	<u>\$5,000</u>
Parks and <del>Reserves</del> <u>Ovals</u>	\$5,000
<u>Other Infrastructure</u>	<u>\$5,000</u>

Formatted Table

Non-infrastructure assets are capitalised progressively throughout the year, at the time of acquisition or commissioning ready for use. Infrastructure assets are capitalised only at the conclusion of the financial year after the close off of accounts or at the time during the financial year that it can be determined that all expenditure relating to that item has been completed for the year.

Assets under construction are not depreciated until the project is completed and the asset is available for use. Assets under construction are to be recognised separately in the Annual Financial Report as Works In Progress.

All purchases of new assets are to be from Council approved capital budgets. Decisions and procedures to purchase new assets must be consistent with the Council's procurement policy.

## **5.2 Contributed Assets**

In accordance with AASB 116 (Aus15.1) *Property, Plant & Equipment*, contributed assets shall be recognised at fair value under the relevant asset class. In accordance with AASB 1058 *Income of Not for Profit Entities*, a corresponding revenue (as determined as the difference between the consideration for an asset and the asset's fair value) is to be recognised as 'non-cash' capital income.

Under AASB 116 paragraph 7, an item of property, plant and equipment shall be recognised if; and only if,

- a) It is probable that future economic benefits associated with the item will flow to the entity; and
- b) The cost of the item can be measured reliably.

Developer contributed assets shall be measured and recognised in the year the 'As Constructed' documentation is lodged with Asset Management Services. All other contributed assets shall be recognised at the point at which legal title is transferred or control is obtained over the asset. For land this may be a land title notification, for other types of assets it may be a legal contract, letter or Council decision. Consideration shall be given to AASB 116 when determining the point of recognition. Assets contributed under the City's Developer Contribution Agreements (DCA 1-15) are to be separately identifiable for DCA audit purposes.

Contributed assets (and the relative non-cash capital income) will be measured as follows:

- a) Infrastructure assets shall be measured using the unit rates calculated from the Engineering Design Cost Estimate sheet, where an asset falls outside this scope valuations will be obtained from the cost of the construction supplied in the developers scheduled rates.
- b) Building assets shall be measured using the cost of construction available from the developer; if this is not provided then a valuation should be obtained from an external valuer.
- c) Land shall be measured using the Unimproved Capital Value available from the rating and land titles system; if this is not provided then a valuation should be obtained from an external valuer.
- d) Park and Infrastructure shall be measured using the cost of construction available from the developer; if this is not provided then a valuation can be obtained utilising in-house knowledge.
- e) Other assets shall be measured using the cost of construction available from the contributor; if this is not provided then a valuation can be determined using in-house knowledge.

After initial recognition, contributed assets are to be depreciated and revalued in-line with their relevant asset class as outlined in this Policy.

### 5.3 Depreciation

Depreciation will commence from the date of acquisition or in respect of internally constructed assets, when the asset is first brought into use or held ready for use. Depreciation is recognised on a straight-line basis, ~~using rates which are reviewed each year.~~

An addition or extension, which becomes an integral part of an existing asset, should be depreciated over the remaining useful life of that asset. An addition or extension, which remains a separate identity and will be capable of being used after the existing asset is disposed of, should be capitalised and depreciated independently.

Assets will be depreciated ~~in accordance~~ with regards to the following schedule of useful lives:

<u>Land/Asset Class</u>	<u>Not Depreciated Useful Life</u>
<del>Buildings (including structural components, internal fit-out, mechanical services, security, fire systems, and other building structures)</del>	<del>2 to- 100 years</del>
<u>Plant &amp; Equipment</u>	
<del>Motor Vehicles</del>	<del>3 to- 10 years</del>
<del>Other Plant &amp; Equipment</del>	<del>3 to- 20 years</del>
<u>Furniture &amp; Equipment</u>	
<del>Computer &amp; Audio Visual Equipment</del>	<del>2 to- 7 years</del>
<del>Office Furniture &amp; Equipment</del>	<del>3 to- 15 years</del>
<del>Other Furniture &amp; Equipment</del>	<del>5 to- 15 years</del>
<del>Art Works</del>	<del>Not Depreciated</del>
<u>Plant &amp; Equipment</u>	
<u>Plant &amp; Equipment</u>	<u>5 to 15 years</u>
<u>Motor Vehicles</u>	<u>3 to 10 years</u>
<u>Other Plant &amp; Equipment</u>	<u>3 to 20 years</u>
<u>Infrastructure</u>	
<del>Infrastructure — Roads (including pavement, subgrade, surface, kerbs and barriers excluding sub-grade)</del>	<del>12 to 800 to- 100 years</del>
<del>Infrastructure — Footpaths</del>	<del>40 to- 80 years</del>
<del>Infrastructure — Drainage (including pits, pipes, chambers and culverts)</del>	<del>80 to 100 years</del>



<del>Infrastructure</del> — Car <del>P</del> parks	5 <del>to</del> 20 years
<del>Infrastructure</del> — Bus Shelters	20 <del>to</del> 25 years
<del>Infrastructure</del> — Street Lights	15 <del>to</del> 30 years
<del>Infrastructure</del> — Parks & <del>Reserves</del> <del>Ovals</del> (including playground equipment, shade structures, irrigation assets, park furniture and BBQ's, fencing, lighting, public art and other park and reserve structures)	10 <del>to</del> 50 years
<u>Other Infrastructure</u>	<u>30 to 40 years</u>
<u>Intangible Assets</u>	<u>5 to 30 years</u>
<u>Right of Use Assets</u>	<u>Lease term</u>

Assets that are **NOT** depreciable:

- Freehold and Vested Land;
- Road Sub-grade;
- Artworks and Art Collections.

#### 5.4 Revaluation

If a class of assets is valued at fair value, the carrying amount of those **non-financial** assets in the financial statements should not materially differ from the fair value of the assets at the date of reporting. Where a non-current asset is measured at fair value, AASB 116 states:

*"After recognition as an asset, an item of property, plant and equipment whose fair value can be measured reliably shall be carried at a revalued amount, being its fair value at the date of the revaluation less any subsequent accumulated depreciation and subsequent accumulated impairment losses.*

*Revaluations shall be made with sufficient regularity to ensure that the carrying amount does not differ materially from that which would be determined using fair value at the end of the reporting period."*

Regulation 17~~AB~~(4) of the *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996* states:

*"A local government must revalue a **non-financial** asset of the local government referred to in sub regulation (2)(a). —*

- whenever the local government is of the opinion that the fair value of the asset is likely to be materially different from its carrying amount; and*
- in any event, within a period of ~~at least 3 years but~~ no more than 5 years after the day on which the asset was last valued or revalued."*

Regulation 17A(2b) of the *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996* specifically excludes plant and equipment type assets from the revaluation requirement, with such assets to be measured using the cost model approach.

The City applies a process of rolling ~~revaluation-revaluations~~ by asset class ~~is adopted~~, providing all assets in a class are valued within the same financial year and before the reporting date.

AASB 116 provides significant commentary and guidance on how to deal with an increase or decrease in an asset's carrying amount and depreciation of an asset on revaluation as well as how these should be treated in accounting records and financial reports.

~~AASB 116 also provides that if an item of property, plant and equipment is revalued, the entire class of property, plant and equipment to which that asset belongs shall be revalued.~~

The City ~~adopted a phased-in approach over three years with full implementation of fair value occurring at 30 June 2015. The City elected~~ to revalue ~~plant and equipment, land, and buildings and infrastructure assets in alternative years. The following timeframe was 5-year cycle for revaluing each asset class is to be~~ applied:

Financial Year	Asset Group / Resources
2012/13	Plant and Equipment
2013/14	Land and Buildings (including specialised and non specialised buildings valued at component level)
2014/15	Infrastructure and all other assets (including intangible, historical and cultural assets, library books, art collections, etc.) – Civil (Roads, footpaths, car parks, bus shelters, street lights, drainage, sea walls)
2015/16	Plant and Equipment
2016/17	Land and Buildings (including specialised and non specialised buildings valued at component level)
2017/18	Infrastructure and all other assets (including intangible, historical and cultural assets, library books, art collections, etc.) – Parks & Ovals
2018/19	Revaluation by exception only (only if required)
2019/20	Plant and Equipment
2020/21	Land and Buildings (including specialised and non specialised buildings valued at component level)
2021/22	Other Infrastructure and all other assets (including intangible, Art collections, historical or and cultural assets, library books, art collections, etc.)
2022/23	Revaluation by exception only (only if required)
Rotating cycle every 5 years	All asset classes are revalued on a five-yearly cycle: -Year 1: Plant and Equipment Land and Buildings Year 2: Land and Buildings (including specialised and non specialised buildings valued at component level) Infrastructure – Civil Year 3: Infrastructure – Parks & Ovals and all other assets (including intangible, historical and cultural assets, library books, art collections, etc.) Year 4: Other assets Year 5: Revaluation by exception only (only if required)

## **5.5 Right of Use (RoU) Assets / Leased Assets**

At inception of a contract, the City assesses if the contract contains or is a lease. A contract is, or contains, a lease if the contract conveys the right to control the use of an identified asset for a period of time in exchange for considerations.

AASB 116 Leases removes the distinction between operating and finance leases for lessees and requires the recognition of a RoU asset and lease liability on the Statement of Financial Position, with the exception of short-term leases and low value leases.

All contracts that are classified as short-term leases (a lease with a remaining term of 12 months or less) and leases of low value assets are recognised as an operating expense on a straight-line basis over the term of the lease. The City deems leases for an underlying asset valued less than \$5,000 to be a 'low value' lease.

At the commencement date, a right of use asset and a corresponding lease liability are recognised at the present value of all future lease payments (cost). The lease payments are discounted using the interest rate implicit in the lease. If the rate cannot be readily determined within the lease agreement, the City uses its incremental borrowing rate as published by the Western Australian Treasury Corporation (WATC).

Regulation 17A of the Local Government Act (Financial Management) Regulations 1996 specifically requires right of use assets to be valued at cost. Concessionary leases ('peppercorn leases') such as vested crown land and other land, which is not owned by the LG entity, but which is under its control or management, is a concessionary lease right of use asset and should be reported at zero cost. This includes land that was previously classed as having state or regional significance such as golf courses, showgrounds, or race courses.

As an exception to this, vested improvements, in accordance with FMR 17A and 17A(2c), are to be recorded as a right of use asset at fair value rather than cost.

Subsequent improvements on concessionary land leases such as roads, buildings or other infrastructure constructed by the City are to be disclosed within their relevant asset class at fair value.

### **5.5.1 Depreciation of Leased Assets**

Right of use assets are depreciated over the lease term or useful life of the underlying asset, whichever is the lesser. Where a lease transfers ownership of the underlying asset, or the cost of the right of use asset reflects that the City anticipates to exercise a purchase option, the specific asset is amortised over the useful life of the underlying asset.

## **5.6 Low Value Assets~~Excluded Assets~~**

Regulation 17B of the *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996* states:

*"A CEO must take all reasonable steps to prevent the theft or loss of —*

- (a) a non-consumable asset that is susceptible to theft or loss due to its portable nature and attractiveness for personal use or resale; and*

(b) *an asset referred to in regulation 17A(5)."*

Assets that are excluded from recognition under regulation 17A(5) of the Local Government (Financial Management Regulations) 1996 will be recorded on a separate register held in the City's document management system.

#### **5.7 Asset Impairment and Write-off**

Any loss or damage to assets must be reported to the Manager Finance.

The Manager Finance or delegated financial officer must:

- Record the details of the loss or damage and include details in the Delegated Authority Register such as:
  - Date
  - File reference / asset number or reference
  - Description of asset
  - Brief description of the circumstances and action taken, for example, recovered, repaired, recommended for write-off.
- Investigate the loss to determine the cause and take any action necessary to prevent similar loss or damage in the future
- Report the details to the Chief Executive Officer, including
  - Remedial action taken
  - Recommendation as to whether any recovery action should be taken against an official(s) or any person
  - Whether write-off is recommended.

#### **5.8 Asset Disposal**

Disposals are to be included in the City's Annual Budget as adopted by Council Resolution and must be made in accordance with section 3.58 of the Local Government Act 1995 and Regulation 30 of the Local Government (Functions and General) Regulations 1996.

All disposals must also be made in accordance with Delegated Authority 2.2.7 Disposing of Property.

Disposal of land is delegated to the Chief Executive Officer only with the intended sale price being greater than or equal to the valuation.

The CEO may authorise the disposal of property where the market value is determined to be less than \$10,000 (F&G r30(3) excluded disposal) without reference to Council resolution. The CEO must ensure that the best value return is achieved or in instances where the property is determined as having nil market value then, as a minimum, the disposal must be environmentally responsible.

Plant and equipment assets, not identified in the City's Annual Budget, with a written down value of less than \$2000 that have been lost, or are no-longer used or serve no other purpose, may be removed from the asset register and disposed with the approval of sub delegates identified in Delegated Authority 2.2.7 Disposing of Property.



For record keeping any disposal is also required to be:

- a) Recorded in the Delegated Authority Register;
- b) Updated in the Tender Register accordingly; and
- c) Where appropriate, any disposal requiring a declaration under the Related Party Disclosure Policy must be done so via the Related Party Disclosure Form (D17/44460).

## 6. References

Date of adoption and resolution No.	25/11/1987 #446
Review dates and resolution No.	25/11/2009 #033 28/04/2010 #105 11/07/2012 #163 08/04/2015 #428 23/08/2017 #572 13/03/2019 #416
Next review due date	13/03/2020
Related documents	<b>Acts/Regulations</b> <i>Local Government Act 1995, Section 2.7 – The Role of Council</i>  <i>Local Government Act 1995</i>  <i>Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996</i>  Australian Accounting Standards  <b>Plans/Strategies/Policies/Processes</b> Nil

**Note:** Changes to references may be made without the need to take the Policy to Council for review.

## 19 Notices of motions of which previous notice has been given

### 19.1 Notice of Motion - Policy - Use of Recquatic Facilities Emergency Services Personnel Notice of Motion - Policy - Use of Recquatic Facilities Emergency Services Personnel

Councillor Rowse has given notice in writing to the Chief Executive Officer and presented the Notice of Motion to Council at the 14 July 2021 Ordinary Council Meeting, which states:

*That Council directs the CEO to prepare a report amending the Use of Recquatic Facilities Emergency Services Personnel Policy adopted at the Ordinary Council Meeting held on 23 June 2021 to include free Premium Recquatic Membership for Kwinana DFES Volunteer Fire and Rescue Service Volunteers.*

#### DECLARATION OF INTEREST:

There were no declarations of interest declared.

#### BACKGROUND:

In 2010, the City of Kwinana formally adopted the Use of Recquatic Facilities - Emergency Services Personnel Policy, offering free membership to Police, Ambulance, Department of Fire and Emergency Services (DFES) staff and volunteers, Transit Officers and the City of Kwinana Volunteer Bush Fire Brigade. While the policy was formally adopted in 2010, long-term and former employees recall that a free membership was offered as far back as 1997.

In 2020 Officers completed an internal review of the current policy, considering the current membership uptake; comparison of Local Government policies; assessment criteria of Personnel listed in the existing Policy; the financial implications for the City and consultation with Elected Members.

At the Council meeting on 23 June 2021 Officers recommended a revised Policy, including:

1. That Council Grandfather existing registered members from the City of Kwinana Volunteer Bushfire Brigade with the current free membership and offer a 50% discount on any Premium or Area Specific memberships for all new members of the City of Kwinana Volunteer Bushfire Brigade.
2. Offer a group membership discount on Premium or Area Specific memberships for Police, DFES staff and DFES Volunteers. This is a discount for four or more people belonging to one group and is included in the City's current Schedule of Fees and Charges. The proposed discount for 2021/22 is 15%.

At the meeting Council modified the Officer Recommendation, by amending the Policy where it relates to City of Kwinana Volunteer Bush Fire Brigade members receiving free Premium Recquatic Membership rather than a 50% discount, to maintain free membership, for the following reasons:

- Volunteer Bushfire Brigade Officers are a valuable asset to our City and their dedication and sacrifice should be rewarded with the continuation of free membership to the Recquatic.
- Bushfire Brigade Volunteers risk their lives for the Kwinana community.

**19.1 NOTICE OF MOTION - POLICY - USE OF RECQUATIC FACILITIES EMERGENCY SERVICES PERSONNEL  
NOTICE OF MOTION - POLICY - USE OF RECQUATIC FACILITIES EMERGENCY SERVICES PERSONNEL**

- The Volunteer Bushfire Brigade Officers should have the same status as employees, who have the Recquatic membership included in their salary package.
- Bushfire Volunteers miss out on a lot of time with their family and friends, due to the commitment to their community.
- The free gym membership was introduced after the loss of two Bushfire Brigade Volunteers after heart attacks. At that time the Council determined to provide free membership to assist with keeping Bushfire Brigade Volunteers healthy, and reduce the risk of heart attack.

The revised Policy statement and last-minute suggested changes appear to have caused confusion with the definition between the City of Kwinana Bushfire Volunteers and Kwinana DFES Volunteer Fire and Rescue Service. The Notice of Motion and proposed amendment offers the opportunity for Council to consider fully the inclusion of free Premium Recquatic membership to the Kwinana Volunteer Fire and Rescue Service, which may not have occurred due to the confusion over the originally amended Policy.

**OFFICER RECOMMENDATION:**

That Council:

1. Not support the Notice of Motion for the free premium Kwinana Recquatic membership for the DFES Volunteer Fire and Rescue Service.
2. Adopt the revised City of Kwinana Use of Recquatic Facilities - Emergency Services Personnel Policy as at Attachment B.

**DISCUSSION**

Kwinana Volunteer Fire and Rescue Service (KVFRS) are volunteers of the State Government of Western Australia and have approximately 30 service members, of which two have taken up the free membership at Kwinana Recquatic. The Hope Valley Fire Station has gym facilities which are only made available for career fire fighters, not the KVFRS.

With respect to volunteer incentives for the KVFRS the State Government of Western Australia offers the Emergency Services Volunteer Fuel Card Scheme which provides brigades, groups and units with a \$1,000 fuel card per year until 2022. This fuel card is provided for the brigade, group or unit, not for individual volunteers, however it is normal practice for the brigades, groups or units to share the fuel card amongst volunteers. Occasionally, DFES also connect with private businesses who offer incentives to volunteers, however this is sporadic and tends to be driven by emergency situations.

There are no other Local Governments who offer free membership for Emergency Services Volunteers. The following table demonstrates discounts offered by various metropolitan and outer metro Local Governments, current as at 1 July 2021:

**19.1 NOTICE OF MOTION - POLICY - USE OF RECQUATIC FACILITIES EMERGENCY SERVICES PERSONNEL NOTICE OF MOTION - POLICY - USE OF RECQUATIC FACILITIES EMERGENCY SERVICES PERSONNEL**

<b>Local Government</b>	<b>Comparative Discount or Policy</b>
City of Armadale	20% corporate discount membership available
City of Canning	No membership offered to Emergency Services personnel
City of Cockburn	20% discount on memberships at Cockburn ARC.
City of Gosnells	25% discount for Volunteer Bush Fire Brigade
Shire of Kalamunda	No discount offered
Shire of Serpentine Jarrahdale	No discount offered
City of Mandurah	20% discount for Emergency Services, although most have transitioned to Fitness Passport* through the individual workplace.
City of Mundaring	No discount offered
City of Rockingham	No discount offered
City of Stirling	No discount offered
City of Subiaco	No discount offered
City of Swan	50% discount offered for Volunteer Bush Fire Brigade
City of Wanneroo	Approximately 27% discount – corporate membership rate

Financially the cost of subsidising two members on a 12-month Premium membership is \$1,785. Based on human behaviour and motivation to use the gym, it is unlikely all volunteers would register for a membership. If 15 volunteers from the KVFRS took up an offer of a free 12-month membership, this equates to \$13,391.

When establishing the selection criteria, Officers considered the capacity and nature of the volunteer role to determine recommendations for a discounted or free membership. A clear delineation was demonstrated with physical demand, location and the nature of the volunteering role. The prioritisation of City of Kwinana Bushfire Volunteers was presented due to the clear connection with the City.

## **CONSIDERATION OF THE NOTICE OF MOTION**

The Notice of Motion directs the CEO to prepare a report amending the Use of Recquatic Facilities Emergency Services Personnel Policy adopted at the Ordinary Council Meeting held on 23 June 2021 to include free Premium Recquatic Membership for Kwinana DFES Volunteer Fire and Rescue Service Volunteers. It is incumbent on City Officers to ensure that Elected Members are provided with a comprehensive response to ensure that Council is provided with all the information necessary for an informed decision.

The Strategic Community Plan 2021 – 2031 recognises that a challenge for our growing community is that to support our community, it is imperative that the City's infrastructure and services are financially sustainable. Acknowledging that the current membership uptake is minimal under the policy, this will increase as the population grows. Each membership incurs associated costs with respect to maintenance requirements, staffing costs and equipment wear and tear.



**19.1 NOTICE OF MOTION - POLICY - USE OF RECQUATIC FACILITIES EMERGENCY SERVICES PERSONNEL  
PERSONNEL NOTICE OF MOTION - POLICY - USE OF RECQUATIC FACILITIES EMERGENCY SERVICES PERSONNEL**

Following the implementation of the new operating model in 2019 the Kwinana Recquatic usage has significantly increased. In 2020/21 attendances increased by approximately 68,000 (22%) from 2018/19; despite three weeks of Covid-19 lockdowns and three weeks operating at reduced capacity under Covid-19 occupancy restrictions. As usages increases it also puts greater demand on availability of equipment and consequently any wait times for members creates a negative customer experience. While the centre isn't currently at this stage yet, this does need to be given consideration given the current trend of increasing patronage.

City Officers are of the view that while the Emergency Services Management Personnel Membership uptake is currently low, Council should consider the potential impact long-term, including the customer experience, financial and asset management risks.

Council essentially has two options:

- Option 1: Support the Notice of Motion; or
- Option 2: Not support the Notice of Motion

**Option 1 – Support the Notice of Motion**

If Council supports the general intent of the Notice of Motion it is recommended that the Policy in Attachment A with amendments is considered. Note that if this option is supported then a budget variation would need to be approved to offset the cost of the two current and potential future memberships transferring funds from the Emergency Services budget to the Recquatic.

**Option 2 – Not support the Notice of Motion**

If Council does not support the Notice of Motion it is recommended that the Policy in Attachment B is considered. (Note, that the policy has been updated to simplify.)

**COUNCIL DECISION**

**473**

**MOVED CR M ROWSE**

**SECONDED CR P FEASEY**

**That Council:**

- 1. Support the Notice of Motion for the free premium Kwinana Recquatic membership for the DFES Volunteer Fire and Rescue Service.**
- 2. Adopt the revised City of Kwinana Use of Recquatic Facilities - Emergency Services Personnel Policy as at Attachment A.**

**CARRIED  
7/0**

**Note – The Council resolved to adopt the Elected Member Notice of Motion, which was proposed following community feedback received in relation to the previous change to the Use of Recquatic Facilities - Emergency Services Personnel policy.**

## Council Policy

### Use of Recquatic Facilities Emergency Services Personnel



<b>Council Policy</b>	
Legal Authority	<i>Local Government Act 1995</i> , Section 2.7 – The Role of Council
Department	City Engagement

1. **Title**  
Use of Recquatic Facilities Emergency Services Personnel
2. **Purpose**  
To recognise the efforts made by emergency services personnel and volunteers who provide an essential service to the community. Further to promote healthy lifestyles amongst these volunteers who are required to maintain a higher level of fitness for the role.
3. **Scope**  
This policy does not apply to families or people accompanying any person provided for per this policy.
5. **Policy statement**  
  
City of Kwinana Volunteer Bush Fire Brigade members and Kwinana Volunteer Fire and Rescue Service members will receive free Premium Recquatic, membership at the Kwinana Recquatic. Memberships will be renewed annually.  
  
DFES staff and and Police Officers will be granted a Group Membership Discount as per the City's current Schedule of Fees and Charges. This discount can be applied to any Premium, Standard Fitness, or Standard Aquatic membership at Kwinana Recquatic.

## 6. References

Date of adoption and resolution No.	28/04/2010 #105
Review dates and resolution No.	11/07/2012 #163
Next review due date	2023
Related documents	<b>Acts/Regulations</b> <i>Local Government Act 1995</i>  <b>Plans/Strategies/Policies/Processes</b>

**Note:** Changes to references may be made without the need to take the Policy to Council for review.



# Attachment B

## Council Policy

### Use of Recquatic Facilities Emergency Services Personnel



<b>Council Policy</b>	
Legal Authority	<i>Local Government Act 1995</i> , Section 2.7 – The Role of Council
Department	City Engagement

1. **Title**  
Use of Recquatic Facilities Emergency Services Personnel
2. **Purpose**  
To recognise the efforts made by emergency services personnel and volunteers who provide an essential service to the community. Further to promote healthy lifestyles amongst these volunteers who are required to maintain a higher level of fitness for the role.
3. **Scope**  
This policy does not apply to families or people accompanying any person provided for per this policy.
5. **Policy statement**  
  
City of Kwinana Volunteer Bush Fire Brigade members will receive free Premium Recquatic, membership at the Kwinana Recquatic.  
  
DFES staff, Kwinana Volunteer Fire and Rescue Service and Police Officers will be granted a Group Membership Discount as per the City's current Schedule of Fees and Charges. This discount can be applied to any Premium, Standard Fitness, or Standard Aquatic membership at Kwinana Recquatic.

## 6. References

Date of adoption and resolution No.	28/04/2010 #105
Review dates and resolution No.	11/07/2012 #163
Next review due date	2023
Related documents	<b>Acts/Regulations</b> <i>Local Government Act 1995</i>  <b>Plans/Strategies/Policies/Processes</b>

**Note:** Changes to references may be made without the need to take the Policy to Council for review.

## **20 Notices of motions for consideration at the following meeting if given during the meeting**

Nil

## **21 Late and urgent Business**

Nil

## **22 Reports of Elected Members**

### **22.1 Deputy Mayor Peter Feasey**

Deputy Mayor Peter Feasey thanked Barbara Powell for all of her support during his time on Council and wished her all the best for her future endeavours.

### **22.2 Councillor Wendy Cooper**

Councillor Wendy Cooper reported that she had attended the Cuppa with Cops in Bertram.

Councillor Cooper advised that she had attended the City of Kwinana Citizenship Ceremony.

### **22.3 Councillor Sandra Lee**

Councillor Sandra Lee reported that she had attended two Citizenship Ceremonies and welcomed over 100 new Australians.

Councillor Lee passed on her thanks to Barbara Powell for all her years of dedicated services in the City's Community Department. Councillor Lee explained that Barbara has been at the City of Kwinana for some 17 years and initiated many wonderful Community programmes during her years. Councillor Lee wished Barbara the best of luck in the new chapter of her life.

### **22.4 Councillor Matthew Rowse**

Councillor Matthew Rowse passed on his thanks to Barbara Powell for all of her hard work not only for his time as an Elected Member but also as a member of community groups.

### **22.5 Councillor Dennis Wood**

Councillor Dennis Wood passed on his thanks to Barbara Powell and that it had been great to have her with the City for 17 years.



## 22 REPORTS OF ELECTED MEMBERS

### 22.6 Councillor Sherilyn Wood

Councillor Sherilyn Wood reported that she had attended a City of Kwinana Citizenship Ceremony, which was a joy to attend.

Councillor Sherilyn Wood passed on her thanks to Barbara Powell and wished her great success for the future.

## 23 Answers to questions which were taken on notice

Nil

## 24 Mayoral Announcements

Mayor Carol Adams advised of the sad news of the passing of well-known Kwinana elder Theresa Whalley. The Mayor publicly passed on Council's condolences to the Whalley family and out of respect for Theresa's connection to Council and the Kwinana community since the early 1950's, the flags outside the Council Administration building will fly at half mask on the day of her funeral.

The Mayor mentioned that she had taken a short leave of absence for seven (7) days including the Ordinary Council Meeting held on 14 July 2021.

The Mayor reported that she was pleased to attend the following events and meetings:

- Rockingham Kwinana Chamber of Commerce Business after hours, co-hosted by the City of Kwinana and Roger Cook MLA, Member for Kwinana
- Alcoholic Anonymous Community Public Awareness Meeting
- South Metropolitan Zone Meeting
- Rotary Club of Kwinana Four-Yay Test School Speech Competition (welcome speech to attendees)
- Public Art Review Committee Meeting
- Two Kwinana Early Years Board Meetings
- In company, with Councillor Rowse, attended the Metropolitan Outer Joint Development Assessment Panel Meeting
- WA Local Government Governance Service Meeting (Chair)
- WA Local Government Association State Council Meeting
- WA Local Government Association Electoral Reform Policy Forum Meeting
- Local Government Grant Scheme (LGGS) Capital Grant Committee Induction Meeting
- Lunch and Learn presentation to City of Kwinana Staff and Elected Members by BreastScreen WA to coincide with the promotion of the BreastScreen mobile facility being available for a week outside of the Koorliny Arts Centre
- Executive Appraisal Committee Meeting
- Cuppa with Cops (Bertram Shops), as part of the City's safety and crime prevention initiative with the Kwinana Police
- Two City of Kwinana Citizenship Ceremony for 58 and 53 new Australians
- Radio Interview conducted by Inspire Radio, talking for over an hour on 'all things Kwinana'

## 24 MAYORAL ANNOUNCEMENTS

- In company, with Councillor Rowse, attended the Boola Maara Advisory Group Meeting
- In company, with the Chief Executive Officer, met with the District Police Superintendent John Leembruggen to discuss local law and order issues
- Attended and presented a welcome speech to the Aboriginal Elders Lunch at the Kwinana Bowling Club, organised by the Ngalla Yoorga Waangkan Women's Group

The Mayor read out her speech that she had prepared for the City of Kwinana Director City Engagement, Barbara Powell –

*Finally – as we are going behind closed doors shortly to deal with one confidential Item I would like to publicly acknowledge our Director of City Engagement, Barbara Powell as this is Barbara's last Ordinary Council Meeting at the City of Kwinana, having resigned a few months ago and will now move onto other pursuits.*

*Barbara, I realise you are probably embarrassed at this public acknowledgement as you are a very private person who does so much behind the scenes for the benefit of our Kwinana community, but after 17 years at the City of Kwinana in a key executive role, it is fitting that I say a few words on behalf of the elected members.*

*At a local government level, Barbara leaves us after 25 years' experience in the strategic planning, development and implementation of community development programs and place activation initiatives, direct service provision, and community infrastructure planning and provision.*

*Barbara has been employed at the (then) Town of Kwinana since 2004 having responsibility during this time for a range of local government functions including community development, arts and culture, community facility provision and operations, aquatic centre, library, sports and recreation, and health and building services.*

*During your 17 years of service with the City of Kwinana, you have ably led your dedicated team to secure over \$18mil in funding to support 12 key infrastructure projects with a total project value of over \$57m, including the construction of the award-winning Kwinana Adventure Park, the \$22mil Darius Wells Library and Resource Centre, the Zone Youth Space along with multiple other community centres, sporting pavilions and recreational precincts.*

*Barbara you have been such a strong advocate for increased service provision to be readily available within the community rather than residents needing to travel to Rockingham or Fremantle to access services.*

*Your dedication has been rewarded by successfully securing many essential services to the community, including not for profit service providers, such as Wirrpanda Foundation, Bridging the Gap, Ngala, Relationships Australia, Communicare, The Smith Family and Australian Red Cross.*

*You have been instrumental in working with Elected Members to raise the awareness of the community needs in Kwinana, and advocating for a range of funding, infrastructure development, and State and Federal Government programs that have contributed to improving the lives of the residents of Kwinana and ensuring high levels of service provision during a time of rapid population growth.*

## 24 MAYORAL ANNOUNCEMENTS

*To this end, you have taken such a strong focus on improving long term outcomes for Kwinana's youngest residents.*

*You have achieved so much for our community in your time at Kwinana, and whilst you are very modest about your achievements, the impact of what you have advocated strongly for, and focussed on, will have a long-lasting impact on this community.*

*You are highly respected in the Local Government Sector, our "go to person" for everything that your portfolio touches upon and we can't thank you enough for all that you have done for us as a council.*

*Enjoy your next ventures, take some well earned time off and please don't be a stranger to us.*

*Deputy Mayor Peter Feasey exited the Council Chambers at 6:04pm and returned at 6:04pm.*

## 25 Confidential items

### COUNCIL DECISION

474

MOVED CR P FEASEY

SECONDED CR W COOPER

That, in accordance with Section 11.7 of the City of Kwinana *Standing Orders Local Law 2019*, Council move behind closed doors to allow discussion of the Confidential Items.

CARRIED

7/0

*The gallery, press, City Leadership Team and the Council Administration Officer exited the Council Chambers and the doors were closed at 6:05pm.*

### 12.1 Chief Executive Officer Performance Review 2020/2021 – Formal Review of existing Key Performance Indicators

This report and its attachments are confidential in accordance with Section 5.23(2)(a) and (c) of the Local Government Act 1995, which permits the meeting to be closed to the public for business relating to the following:

- (a) a matter affecting an employee or employees; and
- (c) a contract entered into, or which may be entered into, by the local government and which relates to a matter to be discussed at the meeting; and

### COUNCIL DECISION

475

MOVED CR P FEASEY

SECONDED CR S WOOD

That Council:

1. Note the formal feedback on the review of the existing Key Performance Indicators to be provided to the Chief Executive Officer (as detailed in Attachment A – to be provided by the Appraisal Agent).
2. Note the remuneration data presented by the Appraisal Agent in preparation for the Chief Executive Officer remuneration negotiations.

CARRIED

7/0



12.1 CHIEF EXECUTIVE OFFICER PERFORMANCE REVIEW 2020/2021 – FORMAL REVIEW OF EXISTING KEY PERFORMANCE INDICATORS

**COUNCIL DECISION**

**476**

**MOVED CR P FEASEY**

**SECONDED CR W COOPER**

**That Council return from Behind Closed Doors.**

**CARRIED  
7/0**

*The Council Chambers doors were reopened at 6:06pm and the City Leadership Team and the Council Administration Officer returned.*

## **26 Close of meeting**

The Mayor declared the meeting closed at 6:07pm.